

The
**Technical
Bulletins**

**Chronological Volumes
and
Subject Volumes**

by

L. Ron Hubbard

Founder of Dianetics and Scientology

**TECHNICAL BULLETIN
INDEX**

Bridge Publications, Inc.

NEW ERA Publications International ApS



Published in the USA by
Bridge Publications, Inc.
4751 Fountain Avenue
Los Angeles, California 90029

ISBN 0-88404-708-3

Published in all other countries by
NEW ERA® Publications International ApS
Store Kongensgade 55
1264 Copenhagen K, Denmark

ISBN 87-7336-789-3

©1991
L. Ron Hubbard Library
All Rights Reserved

No part of this book may be reproduced
without the permission of the copyright owner.

HUBBARD, SCIENTOLOGY, DIANETICS, E-METER, MARK V, LIFE ORIENTATION, NEW VITALITY RUNDOWN, ARC STRAIGHTWIRE, OT, FLAG, HCO, LRH, KEY TO LIFE, NEW ERA DIANETICS, THE BRIDGE, HQS, NED FOR OTS, AUDITED NOTS, SOLO NOTS, FALSE PURPOSE RUNDOWN, HAPPINESS RUNDOWN, PURIFICATION RUNDOWN, PURIF, MARK VI, L10, L11, L12, METHOD ONE, NED, NEW LIFE RUNDOWN, OEC, SHSBC, SUNSHINE RUNDOWN, STUDENT HAT, BOOK ONE, BOOK 1, CLEAR CERTAINTY RUNDOWN, HRD, L. RON HUBBARD, the L. RON HUBBARD signature, *Ability* magazine, *Certainty* magazine, *The Auditor* magazine, the SCIENTOLOGY symbol, the CLASS VIII symbol, the SEA ORG symbol, the DIANETICS symbol and the DIANETICS symbol in circle and are trademarks and service marks owned by Religious Technology Center and are used with its permission. Scientologist is a collective membership mark designating members of the churches and missions of Scientology.

Printed in the United States of America



**CHRONOLOGICAL
AND SUBJECT VOLUMES
TECHNICAL BULLETIN
INDEX**

Contents

Alphabetical List of Titles	1
Subject Index	79
Address List	427

How to Use This Book

This book has been designed to make finding the exact LRH technical issue you need as fast and simple as possible. In this volume, every issue contained in the Technical Bulletins Volumes has been indexed in two different ways:

ALPHABETICALLY by TITLE

and

ALPHABETICALLY by SUBJECT.

All entries include both the *volume number* and *page number* where the issue can be found. For example, an HCOB appearing on page 150 of the fifth chronological volume would be listed as “V:150.”

The chronological volumes are referred to by their numbers, I–XIII. The subject volumes are denoted by “S” (for *subject*) followed by the volume number: 1, 2, 3 or 4. For example, an issue appearing on page 314 of the eighth chronological volume and on page 83 of Subject Volume 2 would be listed as “VIII:314, S2:83.”

ALPHABETICAL LIST OF TITLES

When you know the title of the issue you are looking for, this list enables you to find it rapidly.

All issue and article titles are listed in alphabetical order. Titles beginning with words such as “the” or “an” are alphabetized *without* these words at the beginning. For example, THE REASON FOR Q AND A is found under the letter “R” as “REASON FOR Q AND A, THE”; it is not listed under “T.”

Where two or more issues have the same title, the date of each is given in parentheses following the title, to assist in finding the one you are looking for.

The issue’s title is followed by the volume number and page where it can be found.

SUBJECT INDEX

The second section of this volume consists of a complete subject index, enabling you to easily find the technical issues covering a specific subject. It can be used when you are looking for the issue or issues covering a particular situation or action, but don’t know the titles or dates.

Many of the entries in this section include cross-references to technical issues on other, related subjects. By using these cross-references you can expand your knowledge of the tech.

Each entry in the subject index is followed by the volume number and page number where the data you are looking for is located. The page number(s) given refer to the exact page or pages where the data is found, whether it is on the first page of the issue or not.

Use this index to pinpoint the exact technical reference you need in any situation *and* to expand your knowledge and command of the only technology capable of freeing man: the technology of Dianetics and Scientology.

ALPHABETICAL LIST OF TITLES

Alphabetical List of Titles

A

Abbreviations	IV:438	Acknowledgments in Auditing	V:244
Abbreviations and Symbols of Dianetics and Scientology	VII:646	Actual Goals	VII:307
“Aberration (above Time) . . . , The”	I:622	Actual Working Definition of Psychology	V:179
Aberrations and Genius	I:178	Add Formula 10	V:154
Ability Book	IV:251	Add Routine 3D	VI:355
About PABs	II:155	Additional HAS Processes	VI:6
Academy Curriculum, How to Teach Auditing and Routine 2	VII:4	Additional Objective Processes for TRs and Objectives Co-audit	XIII:437
Academy Schedule, Clarification Of	VI:205	Addition to Standard Procedure, An	I:69
ACC Auxiliary Procedure	IV:393	Addition to the Auditor’s Code	IV:110
ACC Clear Procedure	IV:407	Adequate Tone Arm Action	VII:305
Accent on Ability, New Trend Takes Form	II:407	Administration	III:340
Acceptance Level Processing (mid-Dec. 53)	II:253	Administrative Training Drills, Admin TRs	IX:230
Acceptance Level Processing (late Dec. 53)	II:260	Admiration Processing	II:28
ACC Lecture Tapes	V:469	AD 28, The Year of Technical Breakthroughs	XI:281
Account of Congress Goal	VI:594	Advance Copy on Case Level V	II:23
ACC Preclear Check Sheet	IV:439	Advance Courses	VIII:232
ACC Preparatory Process Schedule for Running Engrams	V:39	Advances in Technology	VI:272
ACCs	IV:455	Adventure of Communication, The	IV:124
ACC Schedule	IV:448	Adventure of Scientology, The	III:155
ACC TRs	V:369	Affinity Process, An	V:132
		“After a Fast and Violent Passage . . .”	II:144

AFTER THE FACT ITEMS

After the Fact Items	XI:203 S3:77	ARC Break Assessments (11 Aug. 63)	VII:261
After the Flood	III:290	ARC Break Needle (5 Oct. 68)	VIII:233
Aims of Scientology, The	VII:663	ARC Break Needle (7 Oct. 68)	VIII:236
Aims of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, The	I:12	ARC Break Needle (21 Sept. 66)	VIII:60
Allergy or Asthma Rundown	XIII:65 S3:836	ARC Breaks	VII:573
Allowed Processes 1st Melbourne ACC	V:248	ARC Breaks and Missed Withholds	VII:581
All Possible Aberrations	I:220	ARC Breaks, Missed Withholds	VI:497
“All Preclears Are Expected To . . .”	IV:147	ARC Breaks with Auditors	V:92
Ally, Definition Of	IX:44	ARC in Comm Course	IV:319
Alterations	IX:512 S2:170	ARC Process	VI:549
Alter-Is and Degraded Beings	VIII:98	ARC Process 1961	VI:380
AMA . . . Up to Its Old Tricks	XI:455	ARC Straightwire	VIII:224
American College of Personnel Efficiency, Dublin	IV:446	ARC Straightwire Expanded Grade Process Checklist	S4:19
“An ACC Is a Special Activity . . .”	IV:274	Arrangement of the Academy, An	VI:601
Analysis of Cases	V:90	Art	VII:657 S2:543
Analytical Mind, The	I:37	Art and Communication	XI:63 S2:558
“An Amusingly Effective Process . . .”	V:32	Art and Equipment	XIII:421 S2:585
Anatomy of a Service Facsimile	XI:232	Art and Integration	XII:542 S2:579
Anatomy of Failure, The	III:439	Art in Its Basics	XI:448 S2:561
Anatomy of Traps, The	III:470	Artist Form	XIII:53 S3:775
Announcing New Technology	V:471	Artistic Presentation	VII:499 S2:571
Antibiotics	VIII:483	Art, More About	X:500 S2:547
Antibiotics, Administering Of	X:692	“Art” of Case Supervision, The	VIII:485
Anti-Q and A TR	X:548	Assessing	VI:198
Antisocial Personality, the Anti-Scientologist, The	VIII:61	Assessing for Goals and Terminals by Elimination	VI:75
“Anything-Everything-Nothing”	III:173	Assessing for SOP Goals Improved	VI:120
“Anything to Which the Pc Agreed . . .”	II:22	Assessment (7 Oct. 68)	VIII:234
AOs—OT Sections	VIII:207	Assessment (21 May 69)	VIII:418
Arbitrariness (14 Aug. 68)	VIII:180		
Arbitrariness (16 Apr. 70)	IX:63		
ARC Break Assessments (5 July 63)	VII:214		

Assessment and How to Get the Item	XI:112 S3:12	Auditing Folders, Omissions in Completeness	X:746 S1:310 S1:531
Assessment and Interest	VIII:382	Auditing Goofs, Blowdown Interruption	VII:635 III:558
Assessment by Elimination, SOP Goals	VI:114	Auditing of Solids, The Auditing Out Sessions, Narrative Versus Somatic Chains	VIII:424
Assessment Data	VI:124	Auditing Past Exterior	IX:61 S3:495
Assessment Drills	XII:29	Auditing Repair List for People from Est	XIII:375 S3:825
Assessment for Service Facsimiles	VIII:74	Auditing Repair List for People from Est Word List	XIII:386
Assessment: LX1	VIII:237	Auditing Reports	VII:700
Assessment of Help, The	V:429	Auditing Reports, Falsifying Of	X:744 S1:308 S1:529
Assessment TRs	XI:205	Auditing, Rudiments Check Sheet	VI:534
Assists (5 July 71)	IX:441 S1:187	Auditing Rundown, Missed Withholds, To Be Run in X1 Unit	VII:242
Assists (23 July 71)	IX:458	Auditing Skills	VII:397
Assists Addition	IX:491	Auditing Speed	VIII:477
Assists in Scientology (early May 58)	IV:340	Auditing the False Purpose Rundown	XII:574 S3:718
Assists in Scientology (21 Oct. 71)	IX:589	Auditing the Pc at Cause	XI:43 S3:411
Assist Summary	X:492	Auditing the Pc on Clear Procedure	IV:320
“Associate, Please Send Me . . .”	II:52	Auditing the “Whole Track”	III:93
Attainment of Clears, The	IV:288	Auditor Admin Series for Use by All Auditors, The	XIII:135 S1:447
Auditing Allowed	VI:566	Auditor Assignment Policies	VIII:480
Auditing and C/Sing below One’s Training Level	XIII:485	Auditor Assignment Policies Cramming Assignment Policies	XI:550 S1:341 S2:526
Auditing and Ethics	IX:46	Auditor Beingness	XII:20
Auditing ARC Breaks on Registrar and Assistant Registrar	IV:475		
Auditing Assignments	VII:423		
Auditing a 10-Year-Old Child	IV:73		
Auditing by Lists	IX:437		
Auditing Commands for Running Evil Intentions in Expanded Dianetics	XIII:538 S3:415		
Auditing Comm Cycle	IX:314		



AUDITOR CONFSSIONAL LIST

Auditor Confessional List	VI:249	Auditor's Code—Breaking Of	I:18
	S4:630	Auditor's Code, The	
Auditor Coordination Drills	XIII:496	(14 Oct. 68)	VIII:242
	S2:534	Auditor's Code, The	
Auditor Correction List, Auditor		(19 June 80)	XII:101
Recovery	X:68	Auditor's Report Form, The	XIII:150
	S4:449		S1:486
Auditor Correction List Auditor		Auditor's Rights	IX:480
Recovery Word List	XII:187		S1:3
	S4:459	Auditor's Rights Modified	X:170
Auditor Failure to Understand			S1:272
(17 Oct. 62)	VI:634	Auditor's Stats on F/N VGI	IX:188
Auditor Failure to Understand			S1:495
(23 May 71)	IX:332	Auditors Who Miss Withholds,	
	S1:431	Penalty	XI:360
Auditor First Should Know Tools		Auditor's Worksheets	IX:615
Before He Goes In for Artistic			S1:237
(Part V)	II:11		S1:492
Auditor Form	XIII:38	Auditor Trust	VIII:384
	S3:780	Authorized Processes	VI:600
Auditor's Code #19	V:77	Auxiliary Prehav 3D Scale	VI:367
Auditor's Code 1954		Axiom 28 Amended	X:491
(Concluded), The	II:399	Axiom 51 and Communication	
Auditor's Code 1954, The	II:395	Processing	III:148

B

Bad “Auditor”, The	VI:452	Between Session Notes from Pcs	XIII:506
Barley Formula For Babies	XIII:521	Big Auditing Problem, The	IV:140
Barriers to Study	IX:383 S2:122	Birth Control Pills	IX:521
Basic Assumptions of Scientology Versus Overts, The	V:403	Black Case, The	V:279
Basic Auditing, Nonreading Meters, Meter Flinch	VII:378	Bland Personality, The	VIII:440
Basic Chart of Process Types, A	IV:172	Blow-Offs	V:260
Basic Postulate of Overt Act– Motivator Sequence	IV:474	Blows, Auditing Past Exterior	IX:67 S3:497
Basic Procedures	II:337	Body Communication Process, The	IX:161
Basic Processes	III:165	<i>Book of Case Remedies,</i> <i>Application of Tech</i>	VII:569
Basic Reason—Basic Principles	I:209	Books Are Dissemination	V:361
Basics of Ethics, The	XII:115	Brainwashing	VIII:316
Basic Staff Auditor’s Hat (20 Mar. 61)	VI:36	Bridge from Chaos to Total Freedom, The	VIII:148
Basic Staff Auditor’s Hat (26 May 61)	VI:192	Brief History of Psychotherapy, A	I:253
Basic Study Missed Withhold	XII:398 S2:332 S2:369	Brief Outline of an HGC as Currently Done, A	VI:4
“Being Cause” Is Society’s Major Aberration	I:528	“Bring Back to Life” Assist, The	XIII:323
Being Good	VIII:520	British E-Meter Operation	V:307
Beingness Again	IV:337	British “Justice” and Evidence	VIII:322
Beingness and Certainty Processing	II:149	BScn—HAA Techniques	III:568
		BScn/HCS Course	IV:481
		BTB Cancellation	XI:430
		Bulletin Changes	VI:558
		Bulletin to Auditors	II:7
		Bypassed Charge	X:160
		By Their Actions . . .	V:399

C

Campaign for Ethical Auditing, A	V:43	Case Supervisor Confessional	XII:191
Cancellation of Certificates	V:305		S4:668
Captive Brains	V:465	Case Supervisor Correction List	XII:171
Carrying On	IV:385		S4:555
Case Actions, Off-Line	IX:262	Case Supervisor Correction List	
	S1:116	Word List	XII:189
Case Analysis, Health Research	VII:359		S4:564
Case Evaluation and Children	XIII:111	Case Supervisor Data	VIII:202
Case Files	VI:17	Case Supervisor—Folder	
Case Folder Analysis, New Era		Handling	VIII:238
Dianetics	VIII:491	Casualties	V:282
Case Gain, Completing Levels	VIII:314	Catastrophes from and Repair of	
	S2:83	“No Interest” Items	X:208
Case Opening	II:166		S1:279
Case Repair	VI:511		S3:150
Case Report, Comments and		Causation and Knowledge	III:408
Information on Back of APA		Cause and Effect	I:290
Sheet, A	III:569	Cause of ARC Breaks	VII:172
Case Supervising New Era		Cause of Crime, The	XII:407
Dianetics Folders	VIII:400	Cause of Violence, A	IX:36
Case Supervision, Auditing and		CCH	V:47
Results	VIII:544	CCH Answers	VI:584
Case Supervision, How It Goes		CCH (Concluded)	V:54
Nonstandard	VIII:546	CCH 0b—Help in Full, Starting	
Case Supervisor Actions	IX:522	Session	IV:291
Case Supervisor, Admin in		CCH 18	IV:132
Auditing	VIII:199	CCH 88—Enforced Nothingness	IV:323
Case Supervisor, Class VIII,		CCHs Again, When to Use the	
The Basic Processes	VIII:264	CCHs	VI:465

CCHS AND ROUTINE 1

CCHs and Routine 1	VI:215	Chinese School	X:153
CCHs, Auditing Attitude	VI:469		S2:345
CCHs, Purpose	VI:484	Chronic Somatic, Dianetic	
CCHs (17 May 65)	VII:602	Handling Of	IX:177
CCHs (1 Dec. 65)	VII:734		S1:79
CCHs 5, 6 and 7	IX:581	Circuit Case, The	II:296
CCHs 8-10	XIII:435	Civil Rights	IX:41
Central Org and Field Auditor		Clarification of "Change	
Targets	VII:428	Processing"	VI:193
Certainty of Exteriorization	II:332	Class VIII Course, The	VIII:184
Certainty Processing	II:139	Classes of Auditors	VI:376
Certificate and Classification		Classification at Upper Levels,	
Changes, Everyone Classified	VII:348	Temporary Measure	VII:655
Certification Board Duties and		Classification, Gradation and	
Responsibilities	I:87	Awareness Chart of Levels and	
Champion, A	VIII:550	Certificates	VII:598
Change Auditor's Code	IV:398	Classification, Gradation and	
Change Brackets and Commands	VI:105	Awareness Chart	VII:595
Change of Commands, Overt-		Classification of Auditors, Class	
Motivator Sequence	VIII:176	II and Goals	VII:76
Change of HCO Policy Letter of		Clay Table Clearing (9 Sept. 64)	VII:488
15 December 1958	V:28	Clay Table Clearing (27 Sept. 64)	VII:491
Change of Organization Targets,		Clay Table Data	VII:502
Project 80, a Preview	VII:275	Clay Table, Definition of Terms	XIII:453
Change Processes (23 Apr. 61)	VI:98	Clay Table Demo Checkouts	IX:66
Change Processes (27 Apr. 61)	VI:102	Clay Table Healing	VII:484
Change Processing	II:205	Clay Table Healing Goof	VII:590
Changes for the PABs	III:324	Clay Table Label Goofs	VII:530
Changes in Training Drills	IV:122	Clay Table Levels	VII:476
Change the Civilization Eval	XI:434	Clay Table, More Goofs	VII:489
Chart of Abilities Gained for		Clay Table Processing Repair	
Lower Levels and Expanded		List—LCTR	XIII:412
Lower Grades	XII:156	Clay Table Processing Repair	
Chart of Human Evaluation	IX:114	List Word List	XIII:419
	S1:44	Clay Table Training	VIII:125
Checking for False Reads	VIII:195	Clay Table Work, Covering Clay	
Checking Needle in Rudiments		Table Clearing in Detail	VII:464
Checks	VI:539	Clay Table Work in Training	IX:209
Checking Questions on Grades		Clay Table Work in Training and	
Processes	XII:107	Processing	VII:457
Checklist for Setting Up Sessions		Clean Hands Clearance Check	VI:445
and an E-Meter	XI:66	Clean Hands Make a Happy Life	VI:306
Check Sheet for HGC	V:347	Clear and OT	VII:78
Child Scientology	II:37	Clear and OT Behavior	VII:609

COMPONENTS OF EXPERIENCE, THE

Clear Bracelets	IV:451	Co-audit Defined	XII:77
Clear Certainty Rundown, New Service	XIII:107 S1:347	Co-audit Formula	S2:91 V:151
Clear Certainty Rundown: Purpose	XIII:87 S1:334	Co-audits: How to Run Them	XII:81 S2:95
Clear Checks and Re-Clear Checks	VIII:121	Co-audit Team, The	V:292
Clear Data	S1:337	Code of a Scientologist, The (10 Dec. 54)	II:419
Clearing Commands (28 Feb. 59)	V:93	Code of a Scientologist, The (1 Jan. 57)	IV:3
Clearing Commands (14 Nov. 64)	VII:696	Code of Honor, The	II:404
Clearing Commands (9 Aug. 78 II)	XI:217 S2:272	Color	XII:539 S2:576
Clearing Commands, All Levels	VIII:271	“Come On and Bear a Hand . . .”	II:170
Clearing—Free Needles	VI:578	Commands for Upper Indoctrination, TR 6, TR 7, TR 9	VII:698
Clearing Justifications	XII:572 S3:716	Command Sheet for Routine 3D	VI:388
Clearing of Fields	IV:279	Command Sheet, Prehavingness Scale	VI:18
Clearing Reality	IV:310	Command Sheet Routine 3D	VI:396
Clearing Routine	V:496	Comm Cycle Additives (1 July 65 II)	VII:621
Clearing, Why It Works, How It Is Necessary	VII:506	Comm Cycle Additives (23 May 71 X)	IX:336 S1:439
Clearing Words	XI:95 S2:287	Comment on Beingness Processing, A	IV:355
Clear Procedure	IV:386	Communication	IV:137
Clear Procedure Continued, Step 1: Participation in Session by the Pc	IV:233	Communication and Isness	IV:191
Clear Procedure, Rewritten and Expanded from 30 Nov. 57, Definitions, Goals	IV:230	Communication Course	IV:442
Clears, OTs and R/Ses	XI:273	Communication Cycle in Auditing, The	IX:330 S1:429
Clear to F/N	X:632 S2:275	Communication Cycles within the Auditing Cycle	IX:325 S1:424
Coaching	VIII:163	Communication Lines of Scientology, The	II:390
Coaching TRs 0–4	XIII:388	Communication Process Includes Havingness	V:235
Coachless Training, Use of a Doll	VI:561	Complexity and Confronting	VIII:113
Co-audit and Missed Withholds	VI:442	Components of Experience, The	I:615
Co-audit, ARC Break Process	VII:230		



CONCEPTUAL UNDERSTANDING

Conceptual Understanding	XI:543 S2:326	Confused Ideas	IX:496 S2:161
Concerning the Campaign for Presidency	V:358	Contact Assist	VIII:123
Conditional Step After the Purification Rundown	XII:17 S1:345 S3:620	Contents and Coverage of HCA/HPA Course	IV:378
Conditions of Auditing Concluded, The	III:421	Continuing Overt Act, The	VII:680
Conditions of Existence, The	III:370	Continuous Missed W/H and Continuous Overt with Data on Degraded Beings and False PTS Conditions, The	X:574
Conditions Test Process I-X Registrars, A	VII:584	Continuous PT Overt	VIII:222
Confessional Auditor Analysis Checklist	XIII:471 S1:400 S4:603	Control "Sciences"	VIII:441
Confessional Forms	XI:35	Control Trio	IV:156
Confessional Procedure	XI:361	Correct Danger Condition Handling	S4:461
Confessional Repair List—LCRE	XII:119 S4:231	Correcting HCO Bulletin of 13 August 1959	V:215
Confessional Repair List—LCRE Words List	XII:144 S4:238	Correction	VIII:275
Confessionals and Expanded Dianetics	XIII:559 S3:436	Correction Lists	XIII:318 S1:493
Confessionals and the No- Interference Zone	XII:389	Correction Lists, Use Of	IX:71
Confessionals—Ethics Reports Required	XII:391	Correction to HCO Bulletin of February 22, 1963	VII:48
Confessionals—Types of TRs	XIII:122	Correction to Ron's Journal 30, Requirements for Super Power Auditors	XI:429
Confessional Tech Policies	XII:387	Correct Sequence, Qualifications of Word Clearers	IX:516 S2:174
Confront	X:471 S2:354	Course Necessities	XI:34
Confronting (Aug. 57)	IV:133	Courses—Their Ideal Scene	XI:333
Confronting (1 Feb. 58)	IV:282	Course Supervisor Correction List	X:56 S4:435
Confronting (2 June 71 I)	IX:349 S2:340	Course Supervisor Correction List Words List	XII:126 S4:447
Confronting, Addition	IX:457 S2:344	Course Supervisor Corrections	IX:186
Confronting Present Time	IV:128	Course Translation to Tape	IX:625 S2:375
Confront Tech, Has to Be Part of the TR Checksheet	XI:438	Cramming	X:37 S2:510
		Cramming and Basics	XIII:495, S2:533

Cramming Motto	X:207	Criminal Mind, The	XII:337
	S2:511	Criminals and Psychiatry	XII:128
Cramming Over Out-Ruds	X:654	Critics of Scientology	VIII:129
	S2:512	Critique of Psychoanalysis, A	III:443
Cramming Repair Assessment List	XI:103	Critique of Psychoanalysis, A	
	S2:516	(Continued)	III:455
	S4:480	C/S 53RM Long Form	
Cramming Repair Assessment		Word List	XII:169
List Word List	XI:109		S4:212
	S2:522	C/S 53RM Short Form	
	S4:486	Word List	XIII:350
Crashing Mis-U Definition	XI:475	C/S and Cramming Cycles, The	IX:638
Crashing Mis-U Repair List—			S1:238
LC1R, The	XI:469		S2:508
	S2:304	C/S As a Training Officer,	
	S2:439	a Program for Flubless	
	S4:506	Auditing, A	IX:498
Crashing Mis-U Repair List—			S1:214
LC1R Word List	XIII:346	C/S Case Gain	IX:444
	S2:310		S1:190
	S2:445	C/S Checklist of Int Errors	XI:330
	S4:512		S1:321
Crashing Mis-U's, Blocks to			S3:531
Finding Them	XI:516	C/Sing 2-way Comm	IX:138
	S2:320		S1:67
	S2:450	C/Sing and Programing	
Crashing Mis-U's: The Key to		Expanded Dianetics	XIII:577
Completed Cycles of Action			S3:454
and Products	XI:457	C/Sing a PTS Rundown	X:102
	S2:292		S1:259
	S2:427	C/Sing Auditor—C/Ses	IX:270
Create Again	V:424		S1:119
Create and Confront	V:310	C/Sing for New Auditors or	
Create Processes—Dangers and		Veterans	IX:586
Advantages	V:237		S1:234
Creative Processes, Motions,		C/Sing or Auditing Without	
Stops and Perceptions	III:530	Folder Study	S1:461
Credo of a Good and Skilled		C/Sing the False Purpose	
Manager, The	I:130	Rundown	XII:583
Credo of a True Group			S3:727
Member, The	I:128	C/Sing the Happiness Rundown	XII:524
Crime and Psychiatry	VIII:450		S3:701
Criminal Mind and the		C/S Instructions	VIII:203
Psychs, The	XII:405		



C/S Q AND A

C/S Q and A	IX:111 S1:41	C/S Tips	S1:164
C/S Qualifications	XI:431	C/S Tips, Lists	IX:360
C/S Responsibility for Training	IX:196 S1:85	“Cult”	VIII:514
C/S Rules (9 June 71 II)	IX:364 S1:168	Cultural Destruction	VIII:536
C/S Rules (9 June 71 III)	IX:366 S1:170	Cultural Lag	VIII:408
C/S Rules (19 June 71)	IX:373 S1:176	Cure of Q and A, Man’s Deadliest Disease, The	X:551
C/S Rules, Programing from Prepared Lists	IX:368 S1:172	Current Auditing	VII:29
C/S Series 11	IX:126 S1:55	Current News	V:486
C/S Series 37R Addition 3	IX:386 S1:152	Current Processes	III:429
C/S Series 53RM (Short Form) Short Hi-Lo TA Assessment		Current Rundown, Concept Help	V:431
C/S Word List	S4:206	Curriculum Change	VII:28
C/S Series 53, Use Of	XI:336	Curriculum for Clearing Courses	VI:278
C/S Study Requirement	XIII:117, S1:340	Curriculum for Level 0–HAS	VII:539
		Curriculum of CCH Class	IV:159
		Cutatives	S2:22
		Cycle of Action of an Explosion, The	II:226
		Cycle of Action, The	VIII:174
		Cyclical and Non-Cyclical Process, Conclusions	VII:679
		Cycling through TRs on a Professional TR Course	XII:442

D

Danger: Black Dianetics!	I:519	Declares	IX:374
Danger Conditions, Technical			S1:177
Data for Review Auditors	VIII:3		S2:53
“Dangerous Auditor,” The	VIII:25	Definition of a Rock Slam	XI:230
Data about Fragrances	XIII:522	Definition of Recall	VIII:245
Data on Clearing a Staff		Definition of Release	VII:260
Member after Specific		Definition of Scientology,	
Terminals Are Flat with		Written by LRH for Legal	
Overt-Withhold Straightwire	V:217	When Setting Up HASI Ltd	V:170
Data Sheet	II:324	Definition Processes	VII:525
Dating and Locating	XI:342		S2:188
Dating—Forbidden Words	VIII:82	Definitions	IV:65
“Dear Associate . . .”	II:313	DEI Expanded Scale	V:227
“Dear Associates: Since Coming		Deletion of TR 5	VII:656
Back . . .”	II:242	Delivery of the Happiness	
“Dear HDA; . . .”	I:186	Rundown to Clears and OTs	S3:705
“Dear Jean, . . .”	III:528		XII:528
“Dear Scientologist . . .”	V:397	Delivery Repair Lists	X:737M
“Death”	IV:295		S1:301
Debug Tech	XI:505	Depth Perspective	XII:537
	S2:405		S2:574
Debug Tech Checklist	S2:414	Determining What to Run	VI:473
	S4:514	Diagnosis and Repair of Groups	I:125
Decertification, How You Should		Diagrams Illustrating Tape of 28	
Support It	V:392	March 1963	VII:90
Decertified Persons	V:394	Dianetic Assessment Lists	XIII:156
			S1:499
		Dianetic Assists	VIII:342

DIANETIC AUDITING COURSE

Dianetic Auditing Course	VIII:40	Dianetics, Beginning a Pc On	IX:460
Dianetic Case Failures	VIII:357		S1:204
Dianetic Case Supervision	VIII:356		S3:55
Dianetic Clear	XI:310	Dianetics Course Auditing	
Dianetic Clear False Declares	XI:450	Requirements	VIII:354
Dianetic Courses, Stuck Pictures	VIII:154	Dianetics Forbidden on Clears	
Dianetic C/S-1	XI:173	and OTs	XI:268
	S3:99	Dianetics, Its Background	VIII:421
Dianetic Erasure	IX:276	Dianetics: Its Relationship to	
Dianetic Failures	VIII:379	Scientology	VIII:100
Dianetic Full Flow Table, The	X: 464	Dianetics Jingles	I:309
	S1:503	Dianetics, Scientology and	
Dianetic HCOB Interest	X:193	Beyond	VIII:75
	S1:274	Dianetic Student Rescue	
	S3:148	Intensive	XI:169
Dianetic High Crimes	VIII:428		S3:66
Dianetic List Errors	IX:566	Dianetics: Urgent Command	
	S1:225	Change	XI:101
Dianetic Persistent F/Ns	XI:202	Dianetics versus Scientology	VIII:359
	S3:76	Dianetic Triples Plural Item	VIII:531
Dianetic Prepared Assessment		Dianetic TR Notes	IX:47
Rundown, Action Fifteen, The	XI:166	Dianetic Use	VIII:370
	S3:69	Dianometry, Your Ability and	
Dianetic Remedies	XI:209	State of Mind	I:94
	S3:111	Dictionaries	XII:273
Dianetic Results	VIII:375		S2:327
Dianetics (28 Sept. 68)	VIII:225	Diet, Comments Upon	XII:15
Dianetics (16 June 69)	VIII:445	Diet, Theory of a Natural Diet	X:689
Dianetics and Illness	VIII:473	Different Types of Word	
Dianetics and Religion	I:52	Clearing, The	IX:427
Dianetics and Results, Dianetic			S2:145
Counseling Groups	VIII:433	Difficult Case, The	VIII:426
Dianetics and Scientology		Dinky Dictionaries	X:174
a Crusade	II:393		S2:226
Dianetics and Scientology		Director of Processing's Case	
Compared to Nineteenth		Checking Hat, The	VI:49
Century Practices	XII:363	Dirty Needle	VIII:410
Dianetics and Scientology in		Dirty Needles	VII:346
Other Languages	IX:628	Dirty Needles, How to Smooth	
	S2:378	Out Needles	VI:547
Dianetics, Basic Definitions	VIII:363	Disability Rundown	XI:165
			S3:72
		Disagreement Check	X:38, S3:965

DYNAMIC PROCESSING CHECKS

Discovery on PDH (Pain-Drug-Hypnosis)	XIII:510	Drug Handling	IX:445 S1:180
Dissemination	IV:8		S3:58
Dissemination Form	XIII: 33 S3:770	Drug Problems	VIII:516
Dissemination Tips	V:211	Drug Rundowns and Radiation	XII:529
Distractive and Additive Questions and Orders	X:192	Drugs	VIII:187
Does Clearing Cancel the Need for Training?	IV:311	Drugs and “Insanity,” Noncompliance and Alter-Is	VIII:290
D of P Form	VI:99	Drugs and Objective Processes	XII:48
D of P Operates by OCAs	IX:660 S1:241	Drugs and Trippers	VIII:216
“Dog Pcs”	X:168 S1:270	Drugs, Aspirin and Tranquilizers	VIII:532
Do-It-Yourself Therapy	V:110	Drugs, More About	X:660
“Don’t Force a Pc Who Is Ill . . .”	VIII:193	Druidism and Psychiatry	VIII:299
Double Action Cycles	V:438	Dry and Wet Hands Make False TA	X:554
Double Folder Danger	IX:40	Dummy Auditing, Step Four: Handling Originations	V:6
Drug Addiction	VIII:392	Dummy Auditing, Step Three: Duplication	IV:468
Drug and Alcohol Cases, Prior Assessing	VIII:413	Dummy Auditing, Step Two: Acknowledgment	IV:461
Drug Data	VIII:189	Dynamic Assessment on Help	V:400
Drug Drying Out	IX:602	Dynamic Processing Checks	VI:476

E

Earmarks of a Hot Terminal	V:381	E-Meter, Instant Reads	VI:528
Economics	VIII:32	E-Meter Is Precision Instrument	
Economics—War and Tax	VIII:308	When Used Skillfully by	
Educating the Potential Trouble		Auditor	I:606
Source, The First Step toward		E-Meter Reads, Prepchecking,	
Handling: PTS C/S-1	XI:421	How Meters Get Invalidated	VI:522
Education	IV:42	E-Meter Sensitivity Setting	VII:697
Education and the Auditor	I:169	E-Meters Replace Guns	VIII:247
Education, Definition Of	IX:309	E-Meters—Sensitivity Errors	X:618
Effort Processing	I:298	E-Meter Standards	VI:544
Eighteenth ACC, The	IV:166	E-Meter Watching	VI:208
Electronics Gives Life to		Emotional Tone Scale Expanded	V:129
Freud's Theory	I:435	"Enclosed Herewith, Prior to	
Electropsychometric Auditing		Release . . ."	II:65
Operator's Manual	I:313	End of a GPM, The	VII:57
"Elusive" Mis-U or Crashing		End of Endless Drug RDs	XI:276
Mis-U, The	XI:476	End of Endless Drug Rundowns	
	S2:312	Repair List, The	XI:279
	S2:447		S4:222
E-Meter Drill Coaching	VII:739	End of Endless Drug Rundowns	
E-Meter Drill 5RB, Can Squeeze	XI:439	Repair List Word List, The	XIII:344
E-Meter Electrodes, A			S4:224
Dissertation on Soup Cans	VI:398	End of Endless Int Repair	
E-Meter Errors, Communication		Rundown, The	XI:298
Cycle Error	VII:255		S3:478
E-Meter Horror	VI:113	End Phenomena (16 Sept. 68)	VIII:206
		End Phenomena (21 Mar. 74)	X:620

END PHENOMENAS

End Phenomenas	IX:637	Exercise	X:36
Enemies of Scientology, The	IX:48	Expanded ARC Straightwire	
Engram Running on Old Dianetic		Grade Process Checklist	XIII:171
Cases or Restarted Cases	V:80	Expanded Dianetic Case A	X:210
“Enrollees of the 5th London			S3:152
ACC. . . ,” The	IV:464	Expanded Dianetic Case B	
Erasure	VIII:412	(15 Sept. 72)	X:243
Errors of Students	VIII:52		S3:185
Escape	IV:174	Expanded Dianetic Case B	
Essay on Authoritarianism, An	I:243	(17 July 74)	X:634
Essay on Management, An	I:188		S3:202
Est Confessional Form	XIII:383	Expanded Dianetic Case C	X:260
	S3:833		S3:204
	S4:699	Expanded Dianetic Case D	X:280
Ethics and Study Tech	X:88		S3:224
	S2:266	Expanded Dianetic Case E	X:319
Ethics and the C/S	XII:423		S3:263
	S1:357	Expanded Dianetic Case F	X:350
Ethics and Word Clearing	XI:5		S3:294
	S2:270	Expanded Dianetic Case G	X:365
Ethics Penalty for Word Clearers	XI:98		S3:309
	S2:286	Expanded Dianetic Case I	X:376
Ethics Program No. 1 Case			S3:320
Actions	IX:51	Expanded Dianetic Case J	X:390
Ethnics	VIII:209		S3:334
Evidences of an Aberrated Area	VIII:106	Expanded Dianetic Case K	X:400
Evil Purposes and False PR	XII:609		S3:344
	S1:369	Expanded Dianetic Case L	X:421
Evolution of			S3:365
Totalitarianism, The	VIII:554	Expanded Dianetic Case M	X:438
Examiner’s Form	S1:480		S3:382
Examiner’s Form		Expanded Dianetic Cases	XI:35
Additional Data	S1:482	“Expanded Dianetics is”	X:97
Example of Clearing by			S3:130
Valences, An	IV:361	Expanded Dianetics Repair	
Exec and Staff Member Form	XIII:17	List—L3 EXD,	XIII:567
	S3:754		S3:132
Executive Correction List,	XII:225		S4:305
	S4:566	Expanded Dianetics Repair	
Executive Correction List		List—L3 EXD Word List	XIII:536
Word List	XII:235		S3:143
	S4:576		S4:316
Executive Responsibility for		Expanded Dianetics	
Technical Excellence	S2:36	Requisites	X:626, S3:408

Expanded Dianetics Service Facsimile Handling	XIII:567 S3:444 S3:884	Expanded Green Form 40RF, GF 40XRF	IX:398 S4:334
Expanded GITA	X:134	Expanded Green Form 40RF Word List	XII:278 S4:357
Expanded Grade 0 Process Checklist	XIII:184 S4:32	Experimental Arrangement of Level One, An	III:264
Expanded Grade I Process Checklist	XIII:214 S4:62	Experimental Process, An Explanation of Aberrative Character of Radiation	V:231 IV:72
Expanded Grade II Process Checklist	XIII:253 S4:101	Ext and Ending Session Extension Course Curriculum Exteriorization	X:687 IV:471 IX:227 S3:503
Expanded Grade III Process Checklist	XIII:286, S4:134	Exteriorization and High TA, the Interiorization Rundown	
Expanded Grade IV Process Checklist	XIII:301 S4:149	Revised	IX:218 S3:467
Expanded Grades	XI:44	Eyesight and Glasses	IV:52

F

Facsimiles and Solids	III:553	False Purpose Rundown	
Factors Behind the Handling		Correction List	XII:591
of IQ, The	IV:262		S3:735
“Failed” Cases	X:710		S4:276
	S1:299	False Purpose Rundown	
Failed Help	V:493	Correction List Word List	XII:613
Failures	IX:16		S3:747
False Data Stripping	XI:484		S4:288
	S2:458	False Purpose Rundown Executive	
False Data Stripping		Posting Qualifications	
Repair List	XIII:352	Form	XIII:327
	S2:494		S3:803
	S4:545	False Purpose Rundown—Info	
False Data Stripping Repair		for Orgs and Missions	XII:608
List Word List	XIII:360	False Reads	VIII:201
	S2:502	False Reports	VIII:559
	S4:553	False TA	IX:596
False Purpose Rundown	XII:562	False TA Addition	IX:621
	S3:709	False TA Addition 2	X:21
False Purpose Rundown Auditor		False TA Addition 3	X:24
Errors	XII:588	False TA Checklist	XI:6
	S3:732		S4:214
False Purpose Rundown Basic		False TA Data	XI:31
Form	XII:603	Fantastic New HGC	
	S3:749	Line, The	IX:247
False Purpose Rundown			S1:101
Commands	XII:582, S3:726		S1:473
		Fast Courses	IX:213
		Fast Flow Training	X:195

FAST JUSTICE

Fast Justice	VIII:302	Flow Line for Personnel	III:521
Fear of People List	X:544	Flow Process	VI:425
	S3:969	Flows, Basic	VI:428
FES Checklists and Summary	XII:251	Flubless C/Sing	X:198
	S1:511		S1:276
Field Activities	V:25	Flunks	VIII:200
Field Staff Member Repair and Revitalization List	XIII:94	Flying Ruds	VIII:496
	S4:578	Flying Ruds in Cramming	XI:538
			S2:524
Field Staff Member Repair and Revitalization List Word List	XIII:339	F/N Everything	IX:265
	S4:591	F/Ning Auditors	IX:588
			S1:236
Fight for Freedom, The	VIII:511	F/N What You Ask or Program	X:549
Fighting Process	II:382		S1:286
Fine Arts Versus Illustrations	XI:453	Folder Error Summaries	S1:80
	S2:563		IX:181
First and Second Postulate	III:248	Folder Error Summary Format	XIII:160
First Dynamic Form	XIII:90		S1:505
	S3:799	Folder Summary, The	XIII:141
First First Dynamic Process, The	IV:482		S1:464
1st Melbourne ACC Material	V:246	Folder, The	XIII:136
First Postulate	III:201		S1:458
First, Second, Third and Fourth Postulates	III:225	Following Up on Dirty Needles	XI:236
Five GAEs, The	VIII:394	Forcing a Pc	VIII:403
Five Levels of Indoctrination and Procedure CCH, The	IV:168	Foreword of Expanded Dianetics Course	XI:52
Five Levels of Indoctrination, The	V:34	Formula 10	V:146
Five Types of Valences	III:450	Formula 13	V:495
Five-Way Bracket on Help	VII:691	Formula 19	VI:25
Flagrant Auditing Errors	VIII:464	Formula 20	VI:35
Flag Rep Confessional List	XII:244	Formula H	II:197
	S4:686	Formulating Confessional Questions	XI:36
Flattening a Process	V:52	40-Line List on a Doingness Goal, A	VI:612
Floating Needle (7 May 69)	VIII:395	Founding Church of Scientology	
Floating Needle (21 Oct. 68)	VIII:258	Funeral Service	III:311
Floating Needle and TA Position Modified	XII:200	Four Vital Data for Training Hats and Registrar	IV:328
Floating Needles and End Phenomena	IX:28	Free Clearing Project	IV:287
Floating Needles, Listing Processes	VIII:55	Freedom of Speech	XII:384
		Free Needles, How to Get Them on a Pc	VIII:23

From a Lecture by L. Ron Hubbard on MEST Processing, 7 July 1951	III:217	Full Assist Checklists for Injuries and Illnesses	XII:314 S4:240
FSM Breakthrough, New FSM TRs—Controlling a Conversation	XII:530	Full Danger Condition Handling Fundamental Auditing Future Plans Future Processing	XIII:6 VIII:351 IV:277 II:269

G

Gambler, The	XI:42	Goal of Indoctrination Course	IV:27
	S3:410	Goal of Training, The	VIII:108
Games Conditions Theory	III:566	Goals and Prepchecking	VI:696
Games Congress, Shoreham Hotel	III:493	Goals Check	VII:38
General Comments, Group Processing and a Summary of New Work: Certainties	II:73	Goals in the Rudiments	V:330
General Comments, SOP 8 and a Summary of SOP 8-A, General Comment	II:81	Goals Prepcheck Form, Routine 3GA	VI:570
General Information	V:155	Good Indicators	VII:436
General Staff Confessional List	XII:146	Good Indicators at Lower Levels	VII:451
	S4:625	Good Processes	IV:16
Getting the F/N to Examiner	IX:150	Government and Revolt	VIII:404
	S1:69	Government Project Stable Data	IV:139
Getting the Pc Sessionable	VII:503	GPMs, Experimental Process Withdrawn	VII:322
GF 40 Handling—Clarification	IX:60	Gradation Program Reviewed, Classification	VII:510
Give and Take Processing	II:136	Gradation Program, The	VII:425
Giving the Pc Full Hours	V:464	Grade Chart Streamlined for Lower Grades	XII:352
Glee	VIII:214	Grammar	X:159
	S2:156		S2:225
Glib Student, The	X:114	Grammar Definition	X:203
	S2:353		S2:239
Glossary of C/S Terms	IX:130	Green Form (27 Mar. 70)	IX:45
	S1:59	Green Form (7 Apr. 70)	IX:54, S4:324
	S2:27		
Glossary of Terms	VII:409		
Goal of Auditors, The	III:476		

GREEN FORM AND EXPANDED GREEN FORM 40RF, USE OF

Green Form and Expanded		Group Auditing	IV:36
Green Form 40RF, Use Of	XI:377	Group Auditing Sessions	II:365
Green Form Word List	XII:141	Group Dianetics	I:115
	S4:331	Growth with Competence	V:198
Grinding Out Engrams	VIII:388		
Gross Case Supervision Errors	VIII:210		

H

Handling Emotional Stresses	XIII:548 S3:425	Happiness Rundown Command Sheets	XII:469 S3:644
Handling Flubbed Pcs	X:647		
Handling Hidden Standards with Expanded Dianetics	XIII:553 S3:430	Happiness Rundown Repair List (HRL)	XII:519 S3:694 S4:269
Handling Illness in Scientology	VIII:498		
Handling of Arthritis, The	I:438		
Handling of Communication Processes, Some Rapid Data, The	V:183	Happiness Rundown Repair List Word List	XIII:362 S3:699 S4:274
Handling of Past-Life Auditing	XIII:113 S1:384	Happy New Year	V:3
Handling of Rudiments	VI:11	HAS and Establishment Officer Specialist Auditing Program (Revised)	IX:623 S3:963
Handling Press	III:239		
Handling PTS Situations	XII:431		
Handling Stuck Points on the Track	XIII:557 S3:434	HAS Certifications	V:270
Handling the Psychotic	I:75	HAS Co-audit (24 Mar. 59)	V:116
Handling Undeclared States of Release	XIII:507	HAS Co-audit (25 Sept. 59)	V:216
Handling with Auditing	IX: 6 S2:49	HAS Co-audit and Comm Course (25 Mar. 59)	V:119
Happiness Rundown Basics	XII:461 S3:636	HAS Co-audit and Comm Course (3 Apr. 59)	V:124
Happiness Rundown, The	XII:457, S3:633	HAS Co-audit Ended	V:500
		HAS Co-audit—Finding Terminals	V:196
		HAS Co-audit Resumed	V:509

HAVINGNESS AND DUPLICATION

Havingness and Duplication	V:478	HGC Preclear Assessment	V:411
Havingness, Finding and Running the Pc's Havingness Process	XI:214	HGC Preclear Complaints	III:557
Havingness (2 Apr. 1953)	II:322	HGC Preprocessing Security Check	VI:330
Havingness (late Aug. 1956)	III:479	HGC Procedure (7 Dec. 57)	IV:240
Havingness (3 May 1972)	X:115	HGC Procedure (11 Jan. 58)	IV:260
Havingness—New Commands	IV:402	HGC Procedure of Aug. 20	III:473
HC Outpoint—Pluspoint Lists RB	IX:167 S4:423	HGC Processes	V:182
HC Outpoint—Pluspoint Lists RB Words List	XII:271 S4:433	HGC Processes for Those Trained in Engram Running or Trained in These Processes	V:57
HCA/HPA Rundown or Practical Course Rundown for Academies	VI:58	HGC Running of Pcs	IV:261
HCO Confessionals	XIII:3	“Hidden Data Line,” The	S2:63
HCO WW Security Form 5A	VI:336	High and Low TA Breakthrough	IX:354
HCO WW Security Form 7A	VI:282	High Crime	S2:41
HCO WW Security Form 7B	VI:287 S4:665	High School Indoctrination (4 Oct. 56)	III:525
HCO WW Security Forms 7A and 7B	VI:296	High School Indoctrination (19 Jan. 82)	XII:381
Healing and Clearing by Engram Running	IV:488	High TA	VIII:261
Healthy Babies	VII:554	High TA Assessment	VIII:478
“Heavy Drug History” Defined	XII:280	High TA, Full Handling Of	IX:26
Help	V:376	High TA in Dianetics	VIII:380
Help Processing	V:387	High-Crime Checkouts and Word Clearing	XI:494
HGC Allowed Processes (10 Jan. 59)	V:29	Hi-Lo TA Assessment C/S	X:558
HGC Allowed Processes (21 July 59)	V:176	Hi-Lo TA Assessment Rules	IX:370
HGC Allowed Processes (29 Sept. 61)	VI:302	Hints on Running Cases with Help	V:413
HGC Allowed Processes (18 Mar. 64)	VII:388	Honesty and Case Gain	XIII:14
HGC Allowed Processes and ACC Processes as of 21 May 1959	V:140	Honest People Have Rights, Too	V:300
HGC Clearing	VI:626	Hope of Man, The	III:109
HGC Current Procedure	V:50	How Do People Know That They Have Lived Before	V:333
HGC Pc Review Auditing Form	VII:611	How Help Became Betrayal	V:390
		How It Feels to Go Clear	VI:586
		How Not to Erase	VIII:430
		How to Apply Level Processing	VII:587

HUBBARD CONSULTANT STUDY STRESS ANALYSIS

How to Audit the HRD	XII:464	How to Run O/W and Responsibility	V:317
	S3:639		
How to Build a Sauna	XI:561	How to Select Selected Persons	V:89
	S3:558	How to "Sell Scientology"	V:152
How to Case Supervise Dianetics Folders	VIII:452	How to Study Scientology	V:81
How To Clear Withholds and Missed Withholds	VI:438	How to Use a Dictionary	IX:508
			S2:176
How to Defeat Verbal Tech Checklist	XI:446	How to View Art	XII:534
	S2:66		S2:568
How to Do a Diagnosis on Dynamic Straightwire	V:103	How to Win an Argument	VIII:443
How to Do an ARC Break Assessment	VII:268	How to Win with Word Clearing	XI:3
			S2:280
How to Do Clay Table Processing	XIII:403	How to Write a Curriculum	V:133
How to Get Results in an HGC	IX:492	How to Write Up a Cramming Order	IX:649
	S1:210		S1:240
	S1:448	How We Work on the Third Dynamic	IV:329
How to Get TA, Analyzing Auditing	VII:323	HPA Course Change Proposal to London	V:320
How to Get Tone Arm Action	VII:313	HPA Courses for Staff	IV:447
How to Make a Person Sober	VIII:438	HPA/HCA Course Processes	IV:145
How to Pick Up Occluded Data	I:206	HPA/HCA Rundown Change	VI:313
How to Read Profiles on OCA: Comparing Current Week Profile with Week Before	IV:441	HPA/HCA Training Processes	III:551
		HQS Course	VII:470
How to Read Through an F/N	XI:374	HRD Precepts Assessment List	XII:516
How to Really Split a Valence	III:451		S3:691
How to Release a Chronic Somatic	I:33	Hubbard Certified Auditor Course, The	IV:74
How to Run an Engram, Brief Summary for HGC Use	IV:465	Hubbard Consultant Study Stress Analysis	IX:92



I

“I Am Giving Here in Outline Form . . .”	III:250	Information on Clears	VI:266
Idea Versus War, An	III:160	Information on Rehabilitation	VII:706
Identification	V:79	Insanity “Caused by” Dianetics	I:20
Identity Rundown	XI:121 S3:73	Insanity Questionnaire, An	V:109
“I Have Made a Breakthrough . . .”	VIII:457	Instant F/N Is a Read, An	XI:283
Illegal Auditing	IX:217	Instant Reads (21 July 62)	VI:579
Illegal Pcs, Acceptance of Addition Regarding Purification Rundown	XII:7 S3:622	Instant Reads (5 Aug. 78)	XI:213
Illegal Pcs, Acceptance of, High Crime Bulletin	X:749	Instructing in Scientology Auditing, Instructor’s Task, D of P’s Case Handling	VII:295
Illiteracy and Work	X:462 S2:242	Instruction and Examination: Raising the Standard Of	S2:210
Importance of Havingness, The	X:143	Instruction Protocol, Official	I:70
Important Data on Goals SOP	VI:30	In-Tech, The Only Way to Achieve It	XI:13 S2:62 S2:515
Important Study Data	VIII:398	Int Rundown Correction List Revised	IX:607
Incomplete Cases	IX:164 S1:76 S2:45		S3:514 S4:174
Indicators, Part One: Good Indicators	VII:361	Int RD Correction List Words	XII:105 S4:180
Individual Track Map	I:328	Intensive in Progress	III:237
Inept Students	IV:275	Intensive Processing Procedure, The	I:55
		Interim Process	IV:67

INTERIORIZATION ERRORS

Interiorization Errors	IX:650	Interviews	XII:283
	S1:135	Introspection RD, Additional	
	S3:506	Actions, Responsibility Step	X:611
Interiorization Handling			S3:933
Simplified	XI:323	Introspection RD, Second	
	S3:463	Addition, Information to	
Interiorization Intensive, 2-way		C/Ses, Fixated Attention	X:613
Comm	IX:73		S3:935
	S3:476	Introspection RD, Third	
Interiorization Rundown,		Addition, Additional	
Correction Drill: Date to		Introspection RD Steps	X:625
Blow/Locate to Blow	IX:573	Introspection Rundown—Third	
	S3:510	Addition	S3:938
Interiorization Rundown Musts	IX:154	Invitation to Freedom, Man Can	
	S3:499	Save His Soul, An	II:272
Interiorization Summary	IX:654	Invoice Form and Routing Forms	XIII:163
	S1:92		S1:508
	S3:525	Is It Possible to Be Clear?	V:263
Internships Versus Courses	XI:92	Is It Possible to Be Happy?	II:413
Interns	IX:454	“It Probably Has Not Occurred	
	S1:193	to the Field . . .”	II:33
Interrogation	V:334	Ivory Tower, The	IX:466, S1:207

J

Johannesburg Confessional List	VI:80	Justice (1 May 69)	VIII:385
	S4:619	Justice Department versus	
Jokers and Degraders	XI:32	Americans, The	X:681
	S1:316	Justification	V:284
Joy of Creating, The	XII:416	Justifications	VII:433
	S2:567		
Justice (15 Sept. 56)	III:512		

K

Keeping Dianetics Working in an Area	VIII:415	Key to the Unconscious, Symbological Processing, A	I:351
Keeping Scientology Working	VII:558	Know Before You Go	IX:578
	S2:3		S1:231
Key Cramming Question, A	XIII:493	Knowledge, Definition Of	XIII:121
	S2:531	Know to Mystery Straightwire for Extreme Cases	V:139
Key to All Cases—			
Responsibility, The	V:289		

L

Laudatory Withholds, Know-to- Mystery Processing Checks	VI:408	List Errors, Correction Of	XI:46
Laws of Assessment, The	V:446	List Handling	VIII:136
Laws of Listing and Nulling, The	VIII:172	List of Keeping Scientology Working Series	XII:433
Learning How to Clear	IV:372	List of Perceptics	XI:206
Learning Rate (Part 1)	IV:28		S1:318
Learning Rate (Part 2)	IV:32	List of “Purposes”	IV:38
Lecture Graphs	VII:262	Lists	VIII:228
Left-side Preassessment List	S3:418	“List the Enemies of the Pc . . .”	IV:352
Length of Time to Evaluate	X:163	L&N Lists	XIII:315
	S4:469		S1:496
Length of Time to Evaluate Word List	S4:474	L&N Lists—The Item “Me”	XI:353
Letter from Australia	V:128	Lock Scanning	I:144
Letter to <i>Ability</i> Editor	III:229	Long Continued Run	III:302
“Letting the Pc Itsa”—The Properly Trained Auditor	VIII:18	Long C/Ses	IX:256
	S1:435		S1:110
Levels of Skill	IV:111	Long Duration Sec Checking	XI:51
Library	IX:570	Loophole in Guarded Rights, The	I:522
	S2:182	“Lost Tech” of Handling Overts and Evil Purposes, The	S3:711
Library Record of Levels	VII:707		XII:567
Limitations of Homo Novis, The	II:146	Low TA Assessing	IX:372
“Limited Company Proceeding: . . .”	III:221		S1:151
List 1C—L1C	IX:274, S4:182	Low TA Cases	VII:738
List Correction—The Short L4	VIII:226	Low TA Handling	IX:76
	S4:172	Low TAs	IX:359, S1:163
Listen-Style Auditing	VII:535		

LRH COMM CONFESSIOAL LIST

LRH Comm Confessional List	XII:237	L3RH Rundown Dianetic Track	
	S4:692	Repair, The	X:161
LSD—Years after They Have			S3:125
“Come Off of” LSD	XI:56	L3RH Word List	XII:139
LX1 (Conditions) List	VIII:490		S3:97
	S4:322		S4:195
LX2 Emotional Assessment List	VIII:489	L4BRB, For Assessment of All	
	S4:321	Listing Errors	VIII:276
LX3 (Attitudes)	VIII:540		S4:165
	S4:323	L4BRB Word List	XII:135
LX List Handling	XI:285		S4:170
“LX” Lists	VIII:487	L10, L11 and L12 Prerequisites	X:680
L1C Word List	XII:103		
	S4:184		
L3RH, Dianetics and Int RD			
Repair List	IX:292, S3:88, S4:186		

M

Magic of the Communication Cycle, The	IX:318 S1:417	Meter Position Meter Reading Meter Reading TRs Meter Reads, Size Of Meter Trim Check Meter Use in Qual	VIII:244 VI:365 VII:121 VII:375 VIII:402 X:688
Making Clears and Picking Up HGC Quality	V:426		S2:514
Man from Mud	VIII:104	Method One Word Clearing	XI:540
Manifestations of Engrams and Secondaries Further Defined	VIII:83	Method 3 Word Clearing	S2:216 XII:343
Man's Contest with the Machine Age	IV:293	Method 4 Notes	S2:203 X:201
Man's Search for His Soul	II:279		S2:237
Man Who Invented Scientology	V:143		S2:401
Marital Scientology	II:25	Method 5	X:175
Materials, Scarcity Of	VIII:439	Method 6	S2:227 X:176
Medical Charts	VIII:543	Method 7	S2:228 X:178
Medical Doctors	VIII:301	Method 8	S2:230 X:180
Message	XII:555 S2:584	Method 9 Word Clearing the Right Way	S2:232 X:475
MEST Clear Procedure	IV:272		S2:247
MEST Processing	I:256	Mimicry	III:24
Metalosis Rundown	XIII:572 S3:449	Mini List of Grade 0-IV Processes	XI:251
Meter, Everything Reading	VII:383		S4:3
Metering	IX:341 S1:444		
Metering Reading Items	IX:244 S1:98		
Metering Rudiments	VI:261		
Meter Level Warning	VII:372		

MINIMUM STANDARDS

Minimum Standards	V:118	Money and Finance Form	XIII:28
Minus Scale Releases: ARC			S3:765
Straightwire—Dianetic	VIII:58	Money Process	VIII:139
Miscellaneous Reports	XIII:158	Mood Drills	XI:432
	S1:501	More Clay Table Clearing Goofs	VII:514
Misrepresentation of Dianetics and Scientology	S2:79	More Confronting	IV:148
Missed Withhold Handling	XII:566	More Justifications	VII:434
Missed Withholds	VI:435	More on Drugs	XI:229
Missed Withholds, Asking About	VI:516	More on O/Ws	VII:446
Mission Holders	V:195	More on PTS Handling	XII:403
Mistakes, Anatomy Of	VIII:147	More on the Application of Scientology to Children	VII:592
Mistakes and PTSness	X:522	More on Training Drill Two	IV:403
Misunderstood Word Defined, The	XI:479	“More Workable Commands for Testing . . .”	IV:127
	S2:315	Motivatorish Cases	VI:562
Misunderstood Words and Cycles of Action	XI:451	“Motto of the MEST Universe”	II:257
	S2:290	“Murder Routine”	XII:565
	S2:456	Mutter TR	VII:690
Mixing Rundowns and Repairs	XII:419	Mutual Out-Ruds	X:610
	S1:353		S1:290
Model Session	XI:226	Muzzled Auditing	V:106
Model Session Change	VI:521	“My Dear Mr. Clouston: . . .”	II:352
Model Session for Objectives Co-audits	XIII:442	My Going Away Present	I:283
Modern Repetitive Prepchecking	XI:248	My Philosophy	VII:551
Modification of the Primary Rundown	XIII:502	My Whereabouts in November	V:230
	S3:944		

N

Nature of a Being, The	XII:131	New Era Dianetics Full Pc	
Nature of Formation of the GPM, The	VII:141	Program Outline	S3:5
NED Auditor Analysis Checklist	XI:288	New Facts of Life	VI:275
	S1:324	New Formulas	V:503
	S3:78	New Grade Chart	X:636
	S4:488		S1:292
NED Full Pc Program Outline	XI:124	New Grade Chart Pc/Pre-OT	
NED High Crime	XI:267	Programing	XII:374
	S3:115	New HCA Course You Can	
NED Rule	XI:322	Begin at Home	IV:429
	S3:122	New Help Data	VI:5
Needed Material	V:149	New HGC Process, A New	
Needle Reactions above		Straightwire	IV:478
Grade IV	VIII:149	New Horizons in Scientology	V:250
Nerve Assist	XIII:126	New HPA/HCA Course	V:37
New Assessment Scale	VI:15	New PE and the New HAS	
New Book	VI:96	Co-audit, The	V:512
New Clearing Breakthrough!	VI:270	New PE Data	V:351
New Data Doesn't Invalidate		New Preclears, The Workability	
Early, Proven Techniques	I:625	of Scientology	VIII:346
New Definition of Psychosis	V:452	New Prehav Command	VI:32
New Dianetics, The	VIII:501	New Pre-session Data and Script	
New Era Dianetics	XI:122	Change	VI:24
	S3:3	New Process	V:134
New Era Dianetics, A Requisite		New Rudiments	VIII:219
for Expanded Dianetics	XI:216	New Rudiments Commands	VI:285
New Era Dianetics Command		News Bulletin	V:209
Training Drills	VIII:459	News News News	VI:245
		New Summary of Auditing, A	V:342

NEW TRAINING SCHEDULE

New Training Schedule	V:349	Non-F/N Cases	IX:289
New Triangle, Basic Auditing, Technique, Case Analysis, A	VII:352	“No Overts” Cases	S1:132 IX:189
New Uses for the Green Form	IX:254 S1:108	Not-Is Straightwire	V:41
1959 HCA Course Becomes a Clearing Course, The	V:22	“Now That the Happy Holidays are Over . . .”	III:256
No-Interference Area Clarified and Re-Enforced, The	IX:666 S1:250	Nulling and F/Ning Prepared Lists	X:520 S1:284
		Null Lists in Dianetics	IX:12

O

Objective ARC	XI:120	Only Organization Offices Can	
	S3:11	Certify Clears	IV:314
Objective Rundown, An	IV:181	Only Saint Hill to Teach Special	
Objectives Correction List	XIII:445	Briefing Course	VI:503
Objectives Correction List		Only Valid Security Check, The	VI:126
Word List	XIII:451	On Writing to Governments	VIII:272
Objectives Not Biting	XII:396	Open Channel, The	III:343
Obnosis and the Tone Scale	IX:192	Opening Procedure by	
OCA Graphs	XIII:145	Duplication	III:67
	S1:468	Opening Procedure 8-C	III:32
OCA Rundown, The	XIII:574	Opening Procedure, SOP 8-C	II:373
	S3:451	Operational Bulletins	
Offbeat Processing	IV:367	Growing Up	III:268
Office in Ireland	III:329	Op Pro by Dup	V:53
Off the Time Track	II:164	Op Pro by Dup—End	
Oils Can Go Rancid	XII:556	Phenomena	IX:594
	S3:599	Order of Prepcheck Buttons	VI:589
Okays to Audit in HGCs	IX:311	Order of Test of Havingness and	
Old and New Reality Scale	V:130	Confront Commands	V:472
Old Fashioned Holdovers	VIII:548	Order Versus Disorder	S2:468
“Old Lists Are Not to Be		Organizational Health Chart	III:465
Copied . . .”	VIII:212	Organizational Indoctrination	III:519
“Old Man’s Casebook, The”	II:60	Organization Misunderstoods	IX:200
“Omit ‘What Part . . .’ ”	IV:485		S2:165
On Bringing Order	V:240	Organization of a PE	
One-Hand Electrodes	VIII:476	Foundation, The	V:220
On Human Behavior	II:233	Organizations of Dianetics and	
On Human Character	II:245	Scientology, The	III:432
		Org Staffs to Release	VII:619

ORG TECHNICAL

Org Technical, HGC Processes and Training	VII:237	Out-Tech and How to Get It In	VII:664 S2:70
Original Assessment Sheet	XI:132 S3:22 S4:359	Overrun by Demanding Earlier Than There Is	XI:269 S3:116
OT Levels	XII:408	Overrun—Don't Use	IX:353
OT Maxims	XII:414	Overrun Process	VIII:211
OT Procedure	V:288	Overt Acts	II:281
OT Procedure for HCS/BScn Courses	V:275	Overt Manifestations on a Low-Toned Case	V:299
OT III Course Posh-Up	XII:444	Overt-Motivator Definitions	VIII:263
“Our First Lesson in Training . . .”	IV:119	Overt-Motivator Sequence	VIII:160
Our Goals	V:180	Overts	XII:385
Our Technical Program	V:383	Overts, Order of Effectiveness in Processing	VII:438
Out Basics and How to Get Them In	X:699	Overts, What Lies behind Them?	VII:482 S2:154
Outline of PTS Handling	XI:415	Overwhelming the Pc	VII:380
Out-of-Sessionness	IV:396	O/W, A Limited Theory	V:510
Out of Valence	IX:452 S1:191	Ownership	III:96
Out-Tech (21 Sept. 65)	VII:669	O/W Write-Ups	XII:550
Out-Tech (22 Nov. 67RA)	VIII:186, S2:68		

P

Paid Completions Simplified	XI:58	People's Questions	IV:101
Pain and Sex	XII:417	Pep	X:514
Pair of Processes, A	IV:322	Persistent F/N	IX:183
Paper on the Difficulties of Researching in the Humanities: A Summary on Scientology for Scientists, A	VIII:336	Personal Integrity	VI:23
Parts of Man, The (22 May 56)	III:399	Phantom Rock Slam, The Results of 2-12, The	VI:712
Parts of Man, The (1 Dec 56)	IV:226	Phoenix Clinic	III:16
Past Auditing and Expanded Dianetics (1 May 91)	XIII:551 S3:428	Physically Ill Pcs and Pre-OTs	VIII:324
Past Life Remedies	X:675	Place of the Scientist in Society, The	VI:642
Past Lives	VIII:368	Playing the Game	III:193
Patriotism	VIII:304	Plotting the Preclear on the Tone Scale	III:9
Pc Application for Major Actions	IX:23	Points on Case Supervision	VIII:192
Pc Application Form for Any Major Auditing Action	IX:18	Politics (15 Oct. 67)	VIII:127
Pc Examiner	XII:27	Politics (17 Mar. 69)	VIII:331
Pc Folder and Its Contents, The	XIII:166 S1:453	Post Case Analysis Routine	IV:401
Pc Indicators	XII:42	Post Purpose Clearing	IX:463
Pcs Who Refuse Auditing	XIII:459 S1:388	Post Purpose Clearing for Management Teams and Executives	XII:377
PDH Confessional	XIII: 513 S4:702	Post Purpose Clearing Revived	XII:375
PE Change	V:506	Postulate Off Equals Erasure	XI: 274 S3:120
Peculiarities	VIII:406	Postulate Processing	I:264
PE Handout	VI:90	Postulates	VII:389
		Powerful Pre-session Additions	V:450

PRD CONFSSIONAL LIST

PRD Confessional List	XII:160	Prepchecking (24 June 62)	VI:540
	S4:681	Prepchecking and Sec Checking	VI:504
Preassessment, AESPs and Int	XI:309	Prepchecking Data, When to Do a What	VI:460
	S3:520		
Preassessment List for Left-side Rundowns	XIII:541	Prepchecking the Middle Rudiments	VI:537
Preassessment List for Right-side Rundowns	XIII:543	Present Time Environment Rundown	XIII:546
Preassessment List, The	XI:182		S3:423
	S3:20	Present Time Problem	IV:247
	S4:375	Present Time Problem— Running Of	IV:395
Preassessments and Expanded Dianetics	XIII:539	Present Time Problem, The	V:337
	S3:416	Pre-session Processes	V:353
Preclear Checklist	XI:130	Pre-sessions of the 1st Saint Hill ACC, The	V:459
	S3:74	Pre-session 37	V:504
Preclear Declare? Procedure	X:543	Pre-session Two	V:455
Preclearing Intensive	VI:640	Pretended PTS	XII:547
Preclears Must Be Audited According to Their Condition (Part III)	II:3		S1:366
Preclears Should Be Processed; Education Isn't Auditor's Task (Part IV)	II:9	Preventive Dianetics	I:153
Preclears Should Demand Proper E-Meters Be Used	VII:688	Primary Correction Rundown Handling	X:189
Prediction and Consequences	VIII:436		S3:951
Pregnancy and Auditing	XII:313	Primary Correction Rundown Revised, The	X:78
Prehav Scale Revised	VI:136		S2:348
Prejudice	XII:386	Primary Failure, The	S3:948
Premature Acknowledgments (7 Apr. 65)	VII:585		X:572
Premature Acknowledgements (23 May 71, VII)	IX:334	Primary Rundown	S1:288
	S1:433	Primary Rundown Note	S3:940
Pre-OTs Don't C/S	X:95	Primary Rundown (Revised)	X:82
	S1:257	Primary Scale Amended	S2:351
"Pre-OTs Who Have Been Audited . . ."	VIII:231	Prior Confusion: New Tech Breakthrough, The	S3:939
Prepared List for Still Needles	XIII:518		X:84
Prepared Lists, Their Value and Purpose	XII:37	Prior Confusion, The	VI:216
Prepcheck Buttons	VII:454	Problem of Sedation, The	I:140
Prepchecking (1 Mar. 62)	VI:447	Problems: Handling and Running	IV:242
		Problems Intensives	VI:326

Problems Intensive for Staff Clearing	VI:314	Product Debug Repair List	S2:476 S4:527 XI:522
Problems Intensive, Use of the Prior Confusion, The	VI:342	Product Debug Repair List	
Problems Intensive Use	VI:615	Word List	XIII:348
Problems Process	VII:699		S2:492
Procedure CCH (6 Feb. 57)	IV:11		S4:543
Procedure CCH (1 Apr. 58)	IV:315	Product Purpose and Why and W/C Error Correction	X:109
Procedure CCH (15 Oct. 58)	IV:423		S1:265
Procedure CCH Continued (1 May 58)	IV:333	Professional, A	XI:454
Procedure CCH Continued (15 May 58)	IV:348		S2:564
Procedure CCH Continued (15 Apr. 58)	IV:324	Professional Warfare	IX:31
Procedure for Certifying Clears	IV:376	Programing and Misprograming	IX:278
Procedure for Putting Auditors on Staff	III:520		S1:123
Procedures for Theta Clearing	I:603	Programing Cases Backwards	IX:518
Processes (1 Mar. 57)	VII:541		S1:222
Processes (13 Oct. 62)	VI:630	Programing of Cases	IX:78
Processes (11 Dec. 64)	IV:303		S1:14
Processes Allowed	VI:200	Programing of Clears	XI:371
Processes to Be Run on HGC			S1:351
Preclears from This Date	IV:153	Program Sheet, The	XIII:148
Processes Used in 21st ACC (1 Mar. 59)	V:97		S1:471
Processes Used in 21st ACC (15 Mar. 59)	V:107	Progress Report	VI:416
Processes Used in 21st ACC (Concluded)	V:121	Project Clear Check Sheet	IV:183
Processing (27 May 65)	S2:81	Psychiatrist at Work, The	IX:147
	VII:603	Psychiatrists	III:185
Processing a New Mother	IV:476	Psychoanalysis Goes Capitalistic	V:233
Processing Futures	III:231	Psychology and Psychiatry, The Sciences of Saliva	IX:583
Processing Notes	II:6	Psychosis	IX:205
Processing of Auditors	I:302		S1:88
Processing of Children, The	I:60	Psychosis, More About	XI:54
Processing Results	III:318		S3:412
Processing Sequence	VIII:255	Psychosis, Neurosis and Psychiatrists	IV:248
Process Levels, Necessity for Training	VI:110	Psychotics	VIII:9
Proclamation, Power to Forgive	XI:340	PT Problem and Goals	VI:31
		PTPs, Overts and ARC Breaks	VII:478
		PTS Data	X:734
		PTS Handling (10 Aug. 73)	X:516
		PTS Handling (20 Oct. 76)	X:735



PTS INTERVIEWS

PTS Interviews	S1:268 S3:146 X:112	Purification Rundown and Radiation, The	XIII:427 S3: 623
PTSness and Disconnection	XII:446	Purification Rundown Case Data	XII:57
PTS RD Correction List	X:99 S3:851 S4:197	Purification Rundown Correction List	S3:577 XIII:74 S3:607 S4:290
PTS RD Correction List Word List	XII:137 S4:200	Purification Rundown Correction List Word List	XIII:342 S4:303
PTS Rundown Addition	X:11 S3:849	Purification Rundown: Pregnancy and Breast-Feeding, The	XII:14 S3:597
PTS Rundown and Vital Info RD Position Corrected	X:724	Purification Rundown Replaces the Sweat Program, The	XI:71 S3:537 III:356
PTS Rundown, Audited	IX:639 S3:839	Purpose Purpose of Class VIII, The (20 Oct. 1968)	VIII:256
PTS Rundown, Final Step	X:156 S3:854	Purpose of Class VIII, The (23 Jan. 1975)	X:679
Public Project One	VII:253	Purposes of the Qualifications Division	S2:38
Purification Rundown: A Long-Range Detoxification Program, The	XIII:429 S3:625		
Purification Rundown and Atomic War	XII:3, S3:569		

Q

Q and A (24 May 1961)	VI:524	Quality Counts	S2:10
Q and A (7 Apr. 1963)	VII:395	Questionable Auditing	XII:413
Q&A, the Real Definition	XII:19	Questionable Auditing	
Quackery and Fakery	VIII:448	Repair List	XII:409
Quad Commands for			S4:263
Int Buttons	XI:312	Questionable Auditing Repair	
	S3:489	List Word List	XIII:337
Quad Ruds Long Duration	IX:477		S4:267
Quadruple Dianetics, Dangers of	IX:302	“Quickie” Defined	X:106
	S1:139		S1:263
Qualifications Technical Actions	VII:639		S2:25
Quality and Admin in		Quickie Objectives	XI:94
Central Orgs	S2:12		

R

R-2C Slow Assessment by Dynamics	VII:329	R3RA Service Facsimile Handling, Action Eleven	XIII:325 S3:123
R-2C Slow Assessment by Dynamics, Continued	VII:337	R3R Commands Have Background Data	X:606
R-2C Slow Assessment by Dynamics, Directions for Use of HCO Bulletin of October 17 AD 13, Issue I	VII:335	R3R—R3N—R3T, Cautionary Bulletin	VII:250
R2—R3, Corrections, Typographicals and Added Notes	VII:68	R3R—R3N, The Preclear’s Postulates	VII:273
R2—R3, Important Data	VII:70	R3SC Slow Assessment	VII:326
R2—R3, Listing Rules	VII:35	R6EW—OT III No-Interference Area	X:14
R2-10, R2-12, 3GAXX, Data, The Zero A Steps and Purpose of Processes	VI:701	Radiation and Liquids	XII:453 S3:598
R2-12, Practical Drills	VI:682	Radiation Picture and Scientology, The	IV:58
R2-12, The Fatal Error	VI:714	Randomity and Automaticity	III:535
R3GA, HCO WW Form G3, Revised, Fast Goals Check	VI:638	Reach and Withdraw	XII:289
R3H	VIII:177	Reality Level of Preclear	III:104
R3M2, What You Are Trying to Do in Clearing	VII:93	Reality Scale, The	IV:177
R3RA Commands	XI:159 S3:49	Reason for Q and A, The	X:567
R3RA Engram Running by Chains and Narrative R3RA an Additional Difference	XI:271, S3:118	Reason Psychiatric Front Groups Attack Scientology, A	VIII:297
		Reason Why, The	III:387
		“Recent Reports on Preclears Show . . .”	III:300

RECOGNITION OF RIGHTNESS OF THE BEING

Recognition of Rightness of the Being	IX:338 S1:441	Relief Rundown	XI:170 S3:65
Recommended Processes HGC	VI:486	Religious Philosophy and Religious Practice	V:416
Records of Mind are Permanent	I:525	Remedy B	VII:112 S2:194
Recovering Students and Pcs	X:185	Remedy B Environment and “New Style”	S2:199 VIII:178
Recurring Withholds and Overts	XI:49	Remedy of Havingness, The (5 May 1952)	X:123
Red Tag Line, The	X:472 S1:281	Remedy of Havingness, The (3 Apr. 1955)	III:71
Reduction of Refunds, C/Ses and Overload	S1:297 X:645	Remedy of Havingness—The Process (3 Apr. 1955)	III:76
Regimen One	V:440	Remedy of Havingness—The Process (6 May 1972)	X:127
Regimen Two	V:453	Repair Correction List	IX:327 S4:226
Registrar and Sales Personnel Confessional List	XII:180 S4:658	Repair Correction List Words	XII:133 S4:229
Registrar’s Advice Form	IX:10	Repair Example	IX:99 S1:31
Rehab and Correction	VIII:182	Repairing a Case	X:5 S1:239
Rehabilitation of Abilities, The	IV:106	Repairing a Repair	IX:123 S1:52
Rehab on Self Analysis	VIII:73	Repair List for Treatment from Psychiatrists, Psychologists and Psychoanalysts	XIII:390 S3:954
Rehabs	VIII:215	Repair List for Treatment from Psychiatrists, Psychologists and Psychoanalysts Word List	XIII:398
Rehab Tech	XII:202	Repair of Past Cramming	XII:460 S2:530
Release Checks, Procedure For	VII:626	Repetitive Prepchecking	VI:554
Release Goofs	VII:631	Repetitive Rudiments	VI:551
Release Gradation, Additional Data	VII:675	Repetitive Rudiments and Repetitive Prepchecking	VII:299
Release Gradation, New Levels of Release	VII:671	Report on Certainty Processing	II:307
Release Grades	VIII:21		
Release Rehabilitation	VII:630		
Release Rehabilitation Error	VII:692		
Release, Rehabilitation of Former Releases and Thetan Exteriors	VII:617		
Releases, Different Kinds	VII:615		
Release Stages (5 Aug. 65)	VII:636		
Release Stages (30 Aug. 65)	VII:661		
Releases, Vital Data	VII:600		
Releasing and Preparing a Case for SOP Goals	VI:189		

ROUTINE 2, NEW PROCESSES

Report on Two Cases that Have Received Psychiatric and Euro-Russian Therapy from the Government	IV:308	Rising TA	VIII:562
Reputation of Saint Hill, The	V:302	Road Out, The	VIII:522
“Requested Report . . .”	II:203	Road to Clear, The	VII:577
Research Advances	V:306	Road Up, The	II:317
Research Data on Nutritional Vitamin Increases on the Purification Rundown	XII:8 S3:571	Robotic TRs	XII:440
Research Notes	VIII:296	Robotism	X:148
Research Project	V:329	Rock Slams and Rock Slammers	X:656
Resistive Cases, Former Therapy	IX:635	Rock Slams, More About	XII:564
Responsibilities of Leaders, The	VIII:85	Rock, The	IV:390
Responsibility (23 Dec. 59)	V:258	Role of Oil on the Purification Rundown, The	XIII:432, S3:628
Responsibility (21 Jan. 60)	V:287	“Roll Your Own” Prehav	VI:653
Responsibility Again	VI:418	Ron’s Journal	VII:366
Responsibility, Definition Of	XIII:16	Ron’s Journal #10	VII:442
Responsibility for O/Ws	V:254	Ron’s Journal #11	VII:496
Responsibility Rundown, The	XIII:562 S3:439	Ron’s Journal 30, 1978—The Year of Lightning Fast New Tech	XI:380
Restoration of Certificates	V:309	Ron’s Journal 31, 1980—The Year of Expansion	XI:544
Returning Tours Confessional	XII:165 S4:677	Ron’s Journal 1967	VIII:119
Return Program, The	IX:96 S1:28	Routine 0A (Expanded)	VII:546
Reviewing Week’s Profiles	IV:276	Routine 1A	VI:247
Review, Ordering People To	VIII:213	Routine 2-10, 2-12, 2-12A, Vanished R/S or RR	VII:54
Revised Case Entrance	V:490	Routine 2-10, 2-12, 2-12A	VII:47
Revision of Remedy A, Remedy B, and S and Ds	VIII:131 S2:195	Routine 2-12, List One, Add to List One, Issue Three	VI:710
Revivification	XI:376	Routine 2-12, List One—Issue One, The Scientology List	VI:679
Rhythm	X:628, S2:555	Routine 2-12, List One—Issue Two, The Scientology List	VI:684
Right-side Preassessment List	S3:420	Routine 2-12, List One—Issue Three, The Scientology List	VI:699
Rights of the Directors of Training and Processing, Staff Auditors and Instructors Regarding Preclears and Students	IV:70	Routine 2-12	VII:13
Rights of the Field Auditor, The	IV:63	Routine 2 and 3M Correction to 3M Steps 13, 14	VII:51
Riots	VIII:335	Routine 2G, Original Routine 2, 3GA, 2-10, 2-12, 2-12A and Others Specially Adapted	VII:108
		Routine 2H, ARC Breaks by Assessment	VII:200
		Routine 2, New Processes	VII:180



ROUTINE 2, OPPOSITION LISTS, RIGHT AND WRONG OPPOSE

Routine 2, Opposition Lists, Right and Wrong Oppose	VII:9	Routine 3M2, Tips, the Rocket Read of a Reliable Item	VII:118
Routine 2—Routine 3, ARC Breaks, Handling Of	VII:62	Routine 3N, Line Plots	VII:225
Routine 2, Simplified	VII:14	Routine 3N, Proper Programing, Fast Blowing RIs	VII:168
Routine 3	VII:135	Routine 3N, The Train GPMs, The Marcab Between Lives Implants	VII:281
Routine 3-21	VI:668	Routine 3RA, Engram Running by Chains	XI:148 S3:38
Routine 3-21, The Twenty-One Steps, Finding Goals	VI:649	Routine 3R, Bulletin 4, Preliminary Step	VII:204
Routine 3, An Actual Line Plot	VII:124	Routine 3, RI Form, (GPM RI Form Corrected)	VII:145
Routine 3, An Actual Line Plot No. 2	VII:137	Routine 3, Routine 3N Directive Listing with New Routine 3 Model Session	VII:155
Routine 3A	VI:339	Routine 3, R3 Stable Data	VII:139
Routine 3D	VI:345	Routine 3 Urgent-Urgent-Urgent All Class III & IV Auditors	VII:23
Routine 3D Commands	VI:358	Routine 6, Indicators, Part One: Good Indicators	VII:345
Routine 3D Command Sheet	VI:372	Routine One	VI:233
Routine 3D Improved Commands of 28 Nov. 1961	VI:374	Routines 2-12, 3-21 and 3GAXX, Tiger Drill (Small Tiger) for Nulling by Mid Ruds	VI:686
Routine 3D Improved Commands of 30 November 1961	VI:378	Routines 2-12 and 2-10, Case Errors, Points of Greatest Importance	VI:716
Routine 3, Directive Listing, Liabilities	VII:130	Routine Three SC	VII:288
Routine 3, Engram Running by Chains, Bulletin 3	VII:193	Routine Three SC—A Full Service Facsimile Handling Updated With New Era Dianetics	XI:241 S3:977
Routine 3GA (Experimental)	VI:507	Routine Two-Twelve, Opening Procedure by Rock Slam, An HPA/HCA Skill	VI:671
Routine 3GA—Goals, Nulling by Mid Ruds	VI:580	R/Ses, What They Mean	X:727
Routine 3GA, HCO WW R-3GA Form 1, Listing Prepcheck	VI:574	Rudiments and Goals	IV:161
Routine 3GA, Listing	VI:632	Rudiments, Change In	VI:312
Routine 3GA, Listing Wording	VI:580	Rudiments Checking	VI:536
Routine 3G (Experimental)	VI:489		
Routine 3, Handling GPMs	VII:183		
Routine 3, Line Plot	VII:171		
Routine 3M, Rundown by Steps	VII:39		
Routine 3M Simplified	VII:80		
Routine 3M2 Corrected Line Plots	VII:101		
Routine 3M2 Directive Listing	VII:110		
Routine 3M2 Handling the GPM	VII:114		
Routine 3M2 Listing and Nulling	VII:97		

RUNNING VALENCES

Rudiments, Definitions and Patter	XI:220	Running CCHs (23 June 61)	VI:232
Rudiments, Modernized	VI:392	Running CCHs (7 Aug. 62)	VI:585
Ruds	VIII:230	Running Flows That Won't Erase	XI:228
Rules Governing the Running of CCH 0b "Help"	IV:292	Running of Concepts, The	I:440
Rundown on Routine 3GA	VI:545	Running 3D Levels	VI:383
		Running Valences	IV:370

S

Sad Tail of PDH, The	VI:212	Scientology Auditor Analysis	
Safe Auditing Table	VI:333	Checklist	XIII:461
Safeguarding Technology	VII:566		S1:390
	S2:15		S4:593
Saga of the 18th ACC	IV:160	Scientology Axiom 58	V:46
Saint Hill Special Briefing Course	VI:666	Scientology Can Have a Group Win	V:322
Salute to the Central Organization Washington, DC and American Scientologists, A	V:340	Scientology: Clear Procedure, Issue One	IV:198
S and D Warning	VIII:15	Scientology, Current State of the Subject and Materials	X:506
Sanity Needs Creation– Destruction Balance	I:612	Scientology Drug Rundown, The	XII:215
Scale of Awareness, The	III:88		S3:896
Scale of Withhold, The	IV:304	Scientology F/N and TA Position	X:751
Scales	VIII:116		S1:312
Scientific Treatment of the Insane, The	V:366	Scientology Marriage Counseling	XIII:364
Scientologist, a Manual on the Dissemination of Material, The	III:40		S3:817
Scientology and the Group	VIII:166	Scientology One	VII:294
Scientology and the Reactive Mind	IV:353	Scientology Process Chart	III:468
Scientology: A New Science	II:331	Scientology Processing	III:415
Scientology Auditing C/S-1	XI:187	Scientology Review	VII:247
		Scientology, Revision of Translator's Edition	III:426
		Scientology Schools Curriculum	III:279
		Scientology's Future	VI:263

SCIENTOLOGY'S MOST WORKABLE PROCESS

Scientology's Most Workable Process	III:350	Security Checking, Twenty-Ten Theory	VI:413
Scientology Technology	VIII:229 S2:78	Security Checks (8 Feb. 60)	V:304
Scientology, The Fundamentals of Thought	III:360	Security Checks (26 May 60)	V:395
Scientology: The Philosophy of a New Age	IV:195	Security Checks Again	VI:598
Scientology, The Senior Science	VIII:528	Security Questions Must Be Nullled	VI:328
Scientology Two, Routine 1C	VII:292	Selected Persons Overt-Withhold Straightwire	V:78
"Scientology US"	III:307	Self-Determined Effort Processing	I:235
Scientology Wedding Ceremony	III:393	Selling	III:182
Scientology Zero, The Dangerous Environment, The True Story of Scientology	VII:356	Send Your Clipping Files	V:360
S&D Commands	VIII:48	Sequence of Programs, The	IX:613 S1:174
S&D Errors	VIII:5	Seriously Ill Pcs	VIII:482
S&Ds	VIII:140	Service Facsimile	VIII:56
S&Ds, S&Ds by Button	VIII:143	Service Facsimiles and Rock Slams	XI:238
S&D—the Missed Items	VIII:49	Service Facsimile Theory and Expanded Dianetics	X:608 S3:406
Search and Discovery	VII:701	Session Grading	IX:158 S1:73
Search and Discovery Data—How a Suppressive Becomes One	VIII:6	Session Must-Nots	VII:472
Seasickness	VIII:120	Session Priorities, Repair Programs and Their Priority	IX:85 S1:21
Sec Checker Form	XIII:58 S3:793	Setting Up and Using a Reel-to-Reel Tape Player	XII:364 S2:390
Sec Checking	VI:356	"Several Items of Interest . . ."	II:30
Sec Checking Implants	XII:399	Short Hi-Lo TA Assessment C/S	X:562 S1:200 S4:202
Sec Checking: Note	XII:450	Short-Sessioning	IV:483
Sec Checks Vital	VI:386	Short Story by Cable, A	V:208
Sec Check Whole Track	VI:218	Sickness	VIII:407
Secondary Scale	VI:140	Signs of Success	IV:332
Second Dynamic Form	XIII:23 S3:760	Simple Words	IX:514 S2:172
Second Original Assessment	XI:171 S3:67	Single Declare	S2:43
Second Type of HCO License, A	V:187	Six Basic Processes (24 Dec. 54)	II:422
Secret of Fast Courses, The	S2:117 IX:378	Six Basic Processes (4 May 72)	X:117
Security Check	V:295		
Security Check Children	VI:290		
Security Checker Beingness	XII:611		

STARTING OF PRECLEARS

Six Levels of Processing— Issue 5	III:211	Speeding Up a Slow Course	IX:433 S2:151
Six Levels of Processing— Issue 7 (Revised)	III:258	Sperm Sequence as Basic-Basic	I:23
Six Levels of Processing, The	III:205	Spotting Spots	III:84
Six Zones of Action	VIII:208	Stable Data for Instructors (24 May 57)	IV:69
SLP 8	III:562	Stable Data for Instructors (4 Sept. 57)	IV:146
Smooth HGC 25-Hour Intensive, A	VI:581	Staff Auditor Advices	VII:607
Socialism and Scientology	VII:532	Staff Auditors' Conference of February 16, 1959, Regarding HCOB 16 Feb. 59	V:60
Solids and Chronic Somatics	IV:116	Staff Clearing	IV:379
Solo Cans	IX:140	Staff Co-audits	XII:94 S2:108
Solutions to Solutions	V:131	Stage Manners	X:623 S2:553
Somatics	VIII:377	Stalled Dianetic Clear: Solved	XII:558 S1:370
Somatics and OTs	VIII:361	Standard Clear Procedure and an Experimental Road: Clearing by Valences	IV:358
Somatics, How to Tell Terminals and Opposition Terminals	VI:656	Standard C/S for Word Clearing in Session, Method 1	IX:420 S2:138
Some Help Terminals	V:435	Standard Dianetic Gains	VIII:504
Some More CCH Processes	IV:363	Standardization of Clear Processes	IV:380
Some Observations on S 22	V:202	Standardized Sessions	V:326
Something Has Happened!!!	IV:486	Standard Operating Procedure 8	II:14
SOP 8-C: The Rehabilitation of the Human Spirit	II:284	Standard Procedure	I:24
SOP 8-D	II:329	Standards	XII:395
SOP Goals	VI:44	Standard Tech and Invalidation	IX:33
SOP Goals Assessments	VI:187	Standard Tech Data	VIII:197
SOP Goals, Errors	VI:86	Standard 12-Hour Intensive Programs	S1:161 IX:347
SOP Goals, Goals Assessment Problems Sorted Out	VI:72	Star-rate Checkouts for Interiorization Handling	XI:318 S3:521
SOP Goals Goofs	VI:70	Start-Change-Stop	III:522
SOP Goals, Marvelous New Breakthrough—Be-Do-Have Coordinated	VI:26	Start-Change-Stop Commands	XII:51
SOP Goals, Modification I	VI:78	Starting Cases	V:498
SOP Goals Modified	VI:48	Starting of Preclears	VIII:142
SOP Goals, Repairing a Case	VI:74		
South African Rundown, The	X:523 S3:857		
Special Information for Mission Holders	V:171		
Special Zone Plan, The	V:417		
Specific for Terror Stomach	IV:24		

START THAT PRACTICE!

Start That Practice!	III:178	Student Victims	VIII:525
State of Clear, The	XII:372	Study Definitions	IX:178
States of Being Attained by Processing	VII:623	Study Green Form	XII:296
States of Existence, The	VII:683		S2:355
Step-by-Step Breakdown of 88, A	I:432		S4:403
Step 6	IV:452	Study Green Form Word List	XII:310
Step III Auditing Commands	II:232		S4:417
Steps to Speed Student Product Flow	IX:396	Study of Expanded Dianetics	XII:524
	S2:136		S3:129
Still Needle and Confessionals	XII:402	Study Slowness	VIII:509
Story, A	I:285	Study Tech and Post	X:547
Story of a Static, The	IV:10		S2:269
Straightwire	III:26	Styles of Auditing	VII:517
Straightwire, a Manual of Operation	III:118	Subject of Clearing, The	V:111
“Strategy and Tactics”	II:156	Subzero Releases, Examiner’s Safeguard	VIII:81
Stuck on the Time Track	I:21	Suggested HCA Course Schedule	V:191
Student Booster Rundown, The	X:714	Suggested Method of Handling Handbook	I:272
	S3:889	Summary of a Bulletin from the Academy in Washington, DC Concerning Training, The	III:506
Student Confessional List	VI:234	Summary of Classification and Gradation and Certification	VII:416
	S4:647	Summary of How to Write an Auditor’s Report and Worksheets for TRs and Objectives Co-audit	IX:287
Student Correction List—Revised	X:42	Summary of How to Write an Auditor’s Report, Worksheets and Summary Report, with Some Additional Information	VIII:396
	S4:379	Summary of Intensives since June	III:477
Student Correction List Words	XII:111	Summary Report	VII:605
	S4:393	Summary Report Form	VIII:332
Student Form	XII:45		S1:483
	S3:787	Summary Research Project	III:533
Student Grasp of Materials	IX:316	Sunshine Rundown, The	XII:362
	S2:284		
Student Intensives and Co- auditing Processes	IV:100		
Student Practice Check	VI:324		
Student Processing	IV:66		
Student Rehabilitation List	X:662		
	S4:395		
Student Rehabilitation List Words	XII:113		
	S4:401		
Student Rescue Intensive	VIII:552		
Students Who Succeed	X:466		

Superficial Actions	IX:117	Supplemental Data Sheet to HCO	
	S1:46	Bulletin of 16 Feb. 1959 and	
	S2:30	Staff Auditors' Conference of	
Superliteracy and the		16 Feb. 1959	V:104
Cleared Word	X:641	Suppressed Pcs and PTS Tech	X:108
	S2:276		S3:145
Supervising Co-audit TRs	XII:92	Suppressed Person Rundown, A	
	S2:106	Magical New Rundown, The	XI:394
Supervisor Confessional List	XII:151	Suppressed Person Rundown,	
	S4:642	Problems Processes	XI:398
Supervisor's Duty	VIII:246	Suppressives and Hidden	
Supervisor's Stable Data	VI:697	Standards	VII:694
Supervisor Two-way Comm and		Suppressors	VI:456
the Misunderstood Word	S2:125	Supreme Test of a C/S, The	IX:375
	IX:390		S1:178
Supervisor Two-way Comm		Supreme Test, The	VIII:110
Explained	IX:394, S2:129		

T

TA Counters, Use Of	VII:448	Technical Queries	X:708
Talking the TA Down Modified	X:22		S2:282
	S1:255	Technical Summary, The	
Tangled Terms	VIII:518	Required Skills of Processing	
Tape Coverage of New		and Why, A	VII:280
Technology	VII:302	Technique Bulletin	II:208
Tapes	V:375	Techniques of Child Processing	V:255
Tapes for Sale	V:281	Techniques to Be Used on HGC	
Tapes, How to Use	IX:616	Preclears	IV:453
	S2:183	Tech Preparation for HCO PL 21	
	S2:385	Aug. 1963, Project 80, The Itsa	
Targets and Computers	VIII:293	Line and Tone Arm	VII:279
Teaching a Tape Course	IX:632	Tech Quality	IX:301
	S2:382		S2:507
Teaching	I:179	Tech Volume and Two-way Comm	
Teaching of the 18th ACC, The	IV:79		IX:242
Teaching the Class VIII	VIII:260	Telex from Ron to D of P London	VI:185
Teaching the Dianetics Course	VIII:399	Temperatures	X:13
Tech Correction Roundup	XI:14	Terminal Stable Data	V:488
Tech Downgrades	S2:19	Terra Incognita: The Mind	I:4
Tech Films and Verbal Tech	XII:341	Test of a C/S, The	XIII:484
Technical Breakthrough of 1973!			S1:413
The Introspection RD, The	X:579	Test Results	III:382
	S3:906	“The Basic Locating Question of	
Technical Bulletin	III:452	the Rock . . .”	IV:391
Technical Degrades	S2:17	“The Big News Is the	
Technically Speaking	V:174	International Congress . . .”	II:176
Technical Notes on Child			
Processing	V:218		

“THE COST FOR AN INDIVIDUAL . . .”

“The Cost for an Individual . . .”	IV:400	This Is the Auditor’s Code of 1968	VIII:239
“The First Thing I Learned . . .”	VIII:204	“This Newsletter Concerns Itself . . .”	II:95
“The Following Are Useful . . .”	III:515	Threat to Havingness, The	IV:257
“The Following Auditing Commands . . .”	III:196	Three Golden Rules of the C/S, The	IX:571 S1:229
“The HPA/HCA Full Course . . .”	IV:40	Three Important Communication Lines, The	IX:324 S1:423
“The Key S&D Question . . .”	VIII:135	Tiger Drilling	VI:624
“The Key to Expanded Dianetics . . .”	XI:111 S3:414	Time and the Tone Arm	VII:243
Theory of Affinity, Reality and Communication, The	I:132	Times Must Change	VIII:30
Theory of Communication, The	II:220	Time Track and Engram Running by Chains, Bulletin 1, The	VII:162
Theory of Responsibility Processing	V:296	Time Track and Engram Running by Chains, Bulletin 2, The	VII:187
Theory of the New Grade Chart, The	XII:370	Tips on How to Crack an HGC Case	V:476
Theory of Training in Scientology, The	IV:458	Tiredness	VIII:205
Theory 67	V:489	To a Roman Catholic	V:197
“The Reason the Auditor Is Having Trouble . . .”	IV:268	Today’s Riches in Scientology	IV:47
“The Secret Is . . .”	III:161	Today’s Terrorism	VIII:312
“The Study of the ‘Well Done’ LRH C/S Folders . . .”	VIII:223	“To Do a Montage . . .”	XII:5 S2:565
Theta–MEST Theory Extended, The	II:63	Tone Arm Action	VII:400
Thetan, to Be “Sane,” Must Learn How He’s Been Caring for Body	I:627	Tone Arm, The	V:462
Third Dynamic for Scientology, A	V:271	Tone of Voice—Acknowledgment	V:33
Third Party Law, The	VIII:281	Tone Plotting Scale, The	III:103
Thirty–Six New Presessions	V:480	Tone Scale in Full	IX:577
“This Is a Brief One about Organization . . .”	II:151	Tools of a Cramming Officer, The	XIII:500 S2:538
This Is a List to Be Run by Change of Space Processing	II:224	Too Many Enemies	VIII:541
This Is Scientology, The Science of Certainty	II:106	To Retain Co-audit Pc’s Interest in Case	V:236
		“To the Students: . . .”	I:289
		Touch Assists, Correct Ones	X:91
		Touch Assists, More About Training	XIII:130 II:361
		Training and CCH Processes	IV:83



3GA, LINE WORDING

Training and Interning Staff Auditors	X:6	TRs Basics Resurrected	XI:554
Training and Life	VIII:145	TRs Clay Table Processing: Instructions for the Student Auditor	XIII:400
Training and OT	XII:427	TRs Course and Auditing, Mixing Major Actions	IX:342 S1:156
Training, Classes of Auditors	VI:517	TR 9(b) and TR 9(c)	IV:449
Training Drill Change	IV:467	Turn of the Tide, The	III:242
Training Drills	V:101	Twentieth ACC Training Procedure	IV:383
Training Drills	VI:87	Twinning	XI:497
Training Drills Must Be Correct	VI:531	Two Answers to Correspondents: The Nonpersistence Case and Ridge Running	II:299
Training Drills Remodernized	IX:469	Two Parts of Auditing, The	IX:320 S1:419
Training of Staff Auditors	VI:309	Two Rules for Happy Living	V:94
Training Quality	S2:48	Two Types of People	VII:392
Training, Saint Hill Special Briefing Course	VI:706	Two Types of PTSes	XIII:51 S1:376 S3:813
Training—What It Is Today, How We Tell People About It	IV:56	Two-way Communication in Action	III:20
Training, X Unit	VI:708	Two-way Comm, Using Wrong Questions	X:616
TR Debug Assessment	XI:99 S4:476	Type Two PTS, The	VIII:51
TR Debug Assessment Word List	XIII:422 S4:478	Typical Dianetic Chain	XI:184 S3:108
Triple and Quad Reruns	IX:283 S1:128	Typical Narrative Item, A	XI:186 S3:110
Triple Errors in Dianetics	IX:3	2-way Comm C/Ses	IX:64
Triple Flows	VIII:526	3D Criss Cross	VI:411
Triple Grades	IX:75	3D Criss Cross, Assessment Tips	VI:430
Triple Grades, Flows	VIII:294	3D Criss Cross Items	VI:441
Triple/Quad Rudiments and Overts	IX:109	3D Criss Cross, Method of Assessment	VI:420
Trouble Area Questionnaire and Trouble Area Short Form Word Lists	S4:466	3D Rules of Thumb	VI:401
Troubleshooting	IX:564 S2:180	3DXX Flows Assessment	VI:433
Troubleshooting the Purification Rundown Pc	XIII:68 S1:378 S3:601	3GA, Expanded Line Wording	VI:590
TRs and Cognitions	IX:307	3GA, Line Wording	VI:588
TRs and Dirty Needles	VIII:411		

3GA, LISTING BY PREHAV

3GA, Listing by Prehav	VI:636	3GAXX, Straightening Up	
3GA, Listing by Tiger Buttons, 114 New Lines for Listing	VI:619	3GAXX Cases	VI:662
3GA, Tips on Dynamic Assessment	VI:611	3rd South African ACC, The	VI:196
3GA, To Be Goals Line Listing	VI:596	21st ACC Training Drills	V:15
3GAXX, Dirty Needles and Incomplete Lists—How to Assess	VI:664	“26” Perceptics, The	I:207

U

UK Cases Different	VI:22	Urgent Change in All Co-audit Courses	V:252
“Ultimate” Processes, The	VI:13	Useful Process, A	V:226
Unconscious Person Assist	XIII:123	Use of Correction Lists	IX:663
Undoable Command, An	V:137		S1:247
Unhandled Drugs and Ethics	X:631	Use of Demonstration, The	XII:454
Universe Processes (5 Oct. 59)	V:223		S2:370
Universe Processes (29 Sept. 59)	V:219	Use of Quad Dianetics	IX:280
Unmoving Case, The (7 Jan. 60)	V:273		S1:125
Unmoving Case, The (24 Nov. 60)	V:502	Use of Quadruple Dianetics	IX:258
Unreading Flows	XI:373		S1:112
Unreading Questions and Items	IX:69	Use of Scientology Materials, The	II:383
Unresolved Pains	IX:144	Use of SOP Goals Procedure	VI:34
Unresolving Cases	VIII:274	Use of the Big Middle Rudiments	VII:49
Unresolving Cases, Additional Note	VIII:289	Uses of Auditing, The	IX:4
Upper Indoc TRs	VIII:156		

V

Valence Shifter	VIII:196	VIII Actions	S1:62
Valences	III:503		IX:133
Valences Key to Clearing	VI:271	VIII's Nightmare, The	VIII:429
Validation Committee	IV:135	Violation of the Laws of Listing and Nulling	VIII:218
Validation of Scientology	II:403	Violence	IV:456
Validation Processing	I:228	Vital Humanities, The	X:719
Valid Confessional, A	XI:39	Vital Information	V:448
Valid Processes	VI:614	Vital Information Rundown— The Technical Breakthrough of 1974, The	X:649 S3:891
Value of Scientology, The	VIII:287	Vital Training Data	IV:405
Value of Training, The	VIII:390	Vitamin and Glandular Deficiency	X:19
Vanishing Cream and False TA	X:705	Vitamin C	IX:606
Varying Sec Check Questions	VI:391	Vitamins	IX:595
Verbal Tech: Penalties	XI:447 S2:67		VII:740
Viewpoint Processing	II:179	V Unit	VII:32
Viewpoint Straightwire	II:342		

W

Wants Handled Rundown	XIII:555 S3:432	What the C/S Is Doing	IX:104 S1:36
WC1 Comes First	X:3 S2:201	What the Thetan Is Trying to Do	II:217
We Are the Free People	IV:186	What Tone 40 Is	XII:359
We Begin a Campaign	IV:223	What to Tell New HGC Auditors	
We Did It	IV:301	to Process on Preclears	IV:82
What about Validation?	IV:103	What We Expect of a	
What a Cramming Officer Has to Know	XIII:499 S2:537	Scientologist	V:408 S2:85
What an Auditor Should Know	II:249	“When a Verbal Direction Is Given . . .”	IV:144
What Are Clears?	V:20	“When Cases Crack Well . . .”	V:148
What Are You Going to Do about It?	III:219	When You Need Reassurance	VI:623
What Every Auditor Should Know	VIII:69	“When You Run a Valence Shifter . . .”	VIII:194
“What I Learned in Training”	II:377	Who or What Is a “C/S”?	XII:435 S1:361
What Is a Course?	IX:268 S2:75	Who Should Take Which Class	IV:347
What Is a Floating Needle?	XI:204	Why Doctor of Divinity	II:368
What Is Greatness?	VIII:27	Why Feel Guilty?	VIII:467
What Is Scientology? (Aug. 52)	I:434	Why Some Fight Scientology	V:313
What Is Scientology? (23 June 59 I)	V:153	Why “Victim” Works As a Process	V:204
What It Means to Be a Scientologist	VIII:151	Why You Should Come to a Congress	IV:188
		With ARC	III:157

WITHHOLDS AND COMMUNICATION

Withholds and Communication	IV:125	Word Clearing Method 2	XII:347
Withholds, Missed and Partial	VI:443		S2:131
Withholds, Other People's	IX:14		S2:396
Word Clearing	IX:382	Word Clearing OCAs	X:31
	S2:121		S1:244
"Word Clearing Any Words . . ."	S2:160	Word Clearing Series 15R	X:34
Word Clearing Clarification	IX:436	Words and Associations	XII:445
	S2:157		S2:333
Word Clearing Correction List	XI:354	Words and Posts	IX:506
	S2:219		S2:163
	S4:498	Words, Misunderstood Goofs	VII:571
Word Clearing Correction List Words	XII:109	Workability of Scientology, The	VII:412
	S4:504	Workability of Tech	VIII:181
Word Clearing Errors	X:633	Worksheets, The	XIII:153
	S1:291		S1:489
	S2:271	Worst Tangle, The	IX:568
Word Clearing—Key Datum	S2:246		S1:227
Word Clearing Lists for Prepared Lists	X:668	Written C/S Instructions	VIII:191
Word Clearing Method 4	X:28, S2:207	Wrong Goals, Importance of Repair Of	VI:645

X, Y, Z

Yellow Sheet, The

XIII:139

You Can Be Right

VII:232

S1:462

Your Post and Life

S2:77

You As an Auditor

VIII:169

SUBJECT INDEX

Subject Index

A

A = A = A, identification is most easily present when time sense is awry, VII:245

abandonment, of cases, III:459

abbreviations and symbols, of Dianetics and Scientology, VII:646

aberrated being(s),

body reaction and, X:568

two common denominators to all, II:270

aberration(s), aberrative,

defn., “a crooked line,” from Latin *aberratio*, a wandering from, and *errare*, to wander or to err, VIII:110

defn., I:105; *see also Dynamics of Life*

defn., nonstraight line, X:567

all aberration is to a greater or lesser degree nonsurvival, XI:54

all possible, I:220

analytical mind, incredibly resistant to, I:51

are hard to keep, one has to work at it, IX:321, S1:420

basis of, is a nonconfront, VIII:113

causes of, I:358

chronic, person is stuck on time track and is in an engram, I:21

common denominator of all aberration (mental derangement) is cessation of creation, III:405, IV:143

communication and aberration,

common denominator of, IV:42

cut communication with the mass causes aberration, remedy of, IV:193

communication itself is not aberrative, misuse and withhold of communication is aberrative, V:204

communication lag index as test of, II:79

aberration(s), aberrative, (*cont.*)

considered in a passive and active way, VIII:111

consists of a number of lessons which a person has learned too well, IV:30

consists of wrong-way assistance, V:432

contagion of, *see Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

contains the idea of no straight line but a bent one, X:568

controlling others, methods used by aberrated individuals, I:595

due to engrams, I:82

dwindling spiral of aberration related to interest, communication, control and help, V:430

education and aberration, IV:29, IV:43

effects are created by the person who has them, V:319, V:406

emotion is one of the easiest things to aberrate, I:553

evidences of an aberrated area, VIII:106

false data or altered data and, X:33

freeing of valences remedies pain and aberration, V:406

from being inhibited or being enforced, I:261

fundamental of aberration: all wrong actions are result of an error followed by an insistence on having been right, VII:233

games and, I:622

general causes of mental aberration, I:355

general delusion that “I am the only one” is the chief and most general aberration of a MEST body society, I:530

generalities are one of man’s favorite, XIII:408

genius and, I:178

geographical areas, their role in, II:198

aberration(s), aberrative, (cont.)

goals terminal is that valence into which pc has interiorized and which carries the goal, modifier and aberration which pc attributes to self, VI:350

graphic representation of, I:223–224

has been of some use to a person at some time or other, XI:232

how to clean up aberration [1960], V:277

ingredient of truth maintains it in force, III:28

man is basically good, only his aberrations are bad, VIII:369

mechanics of, *see Science of Survival*

other people's causation is not aberrative, V:291

O/W, what pc has done to others is aberrative, *not* what has been done to him, V:388

pc need but become aware of actual cause of an aberration to have it vanish, VII:618

pc never has done anything in this life that aberrated him, VIII:112, S2:194

people who cannot experience emotion because of their aberrations are ordinarily sick people, I:554

person becomes as aberrated as he cannot communicate, as he is overwhelmed by other-determinisms, as he himself dare not assume cause-points, V:135

psychiatry's basic assumption: shock cures aberration, V:404

psychosis is the most severe, XI:54

psychosomatic illness and ability and, II:411

radiation, aberrative character of, IV:72

reasoning with, won't work, I:81

relationship between aberration and learning rate, IV:26

resolution of, I:358

Scientology's basic assumption: a being without aberration will be good, ethical, artistic and powerful, V:405

single source of aberration is time, VII:167, VII:187

social aberration is a composite of individual aberrations, V:322

somatics, aberrations, circuits and problems are postulate-counter-postulate situations, VI:342

source of, VIII:42, VIII:364

that he thinks he is not the thetan is the aberration, I:433

thetan is holding himself in a state of stupidity, aberration and even insanity, V:319

third and fourth dynamic aberration, how it comes about, V:322

third dynamic is the summed irresponsibilities of the first dynamic, IV:189

aberration(s), aberrative, (cont.)

time and, III:128

time itself is a basis of, IX:117

to be rid of major aberrations is to have a new life, XI:54

totality of, is basically considerations a thetan is making, III:410

aberrative evaluation, method of running, II:206

aberrative factor, in living is loss, I:616

aberrative personality, *see also merchants of fear*

born out of decline of ability of individual to produce, II:238

characteristics of, II:233

communication lag of, II:235

computation of, II:235

continuing to reappear in pc's thoughts and processing, II:234

method of processing, II:234

ability, abilities,

aberration and psychosomatic illness and ability, II:411

abilities gained, chart, XII:156

ability gain is pc's recognition that pc can now do things he could not do before, V:90

accent on ability, II:407, *see also Dianetics 55!*

ambitions much greater than, I:50

attained, IX:488, S1:11

confront and, S2:340

creative, II:141

creative, loss of, II:133

differentiation, I:359

gradient scale of ability regained, VII:265

invalidated, S1:11

madness is compounded of disarranged ability, IV:249

misunderstood word or symbol and, S2:124, S2:154

neuroses and psychoses are exaggerated, concentrated abilities, IV:248

observation, II:109

of viewpoint, II:107

past life abilities, IV:107

processing is measured by gradual increase in ability, IX:96

psychiatrist sees in every ability an insanity, IV:249

recall, relation to, I:8

rehabilitation of abilities, IV:106

technique, IV:109

rehabilitation of, III:517, III:565

to change, III:232

- ability, abilities, (cont.)**
 to create, III:232
 to think, *defn.*, capability of mind to perceive, pose and resolve specific and general problems, I:106
- Ability Release**, Grade IV Release, VII:675
- able**, getting well or able depends on establishing truth, IX:635
- abortion**, I:162
- abridged style auditing**, *see* **auditing**
- absolute**,
 accuracy; in real universe entities of time, space, distance, energy and thought cannot be computed with absolute accuracy, I:102
 precision, absolute unobtainable, I:102
 right and wrong, there is no absolute, I:97
 truth, I:98
- abstractions**, mind uses, I:102
- abundance**, of terminal, III:492
- Academy**,
 arrangement of [1962], VI:601
 goal of, IV:39, IV:328
 Method 1 Word Clearing a requirement for Academy or OEC training, S2:216
 no cases at Academy, IV:405
 personnel, VI:602
 role of, VI:605
 scheduling, VI:602, VI:604
 space plan, VI:603
 stable data, new auditors should be able to audit in HGC [1961], VI:205
 training, IV:406
 unit one and two, VI:206
- ACC and HPA/HCA**, IV:274
- ACC Auxiliary Procedure**, IV:393
- ACC Clear Procedure** [1958], IV:407
 omit "What part of that can you confront best?" from ACC Clear Procedure, IV:485
- acceptance**,
 by authority or agreement, I:169–170
 of counter-effort, I:237
- acceptance level**, of an audience, III:43
- Acceptance Level Processing**, II:260
 how it is done and what it does, II:253
 overt-motivator sequence and, II:281
 specialized list, II:261
 version of Expanded GITA, II:253
- accepting a C/S**, IX:480
- accepting the pc**, rights of refusal, IX:481
- accessibility**, *see* **Notes on the Lectures**
 of children, I:62
 of psychotics, I:81
- accident prevention**, I:159, I:277
 industrial, I:157
- accident proneness**, I:8, I:158, S1:17
 CCHs used to handle, IX:81
 when audited, usually loses this unwanted characteristic, VIII:372
- accidents**,
 after accidents people should be audited, IX:4
 if reads, run them out Narrative Secondaries R3RA Quad, S1:204
 illness and bacterial infection predetermined by spiritual malfunction and unrest, III:42
 run out narrative R3R, IX:461
 using assists on, IV:343, IV:344, IX:591–592
- ACC Preclear Check Sheet**, IV:439
- accused**, don't run a process that makes pc feel accused, VII:446
- ache**, for every ache and pain there is a memory for which person will not take responsibility, I:293
- acknowledgment**, III:172, V:244, IX:331; *see also* **TRs**
 all auditors acknowledge too little, VII:193
 auditor must always acknowledge what the pc has said, III:142
 big or multiple acknowledgment is taught at Level II to shut pc off when pc is going off subject, VII:521
 control factor, IV:461
 cycle, IX:325, S1:424
 did the pc receive it, III:105
 double acknowledgment, by auditor causes OCA/APA drop in comm level, IV:441
 cause and avoidance of, IV:403
 E-Meter dependence is created by invalidation or poor acknowledgment by auditor, VII:255
 evaluation and, difference between, III:172
 general use is putting a period to the communication cycle, IV:462
 half-acknowledgment, *defn.*, ways of keeping pc talking by giving pc feeling he is being heard and yet not chopping with overdone TR 2, VII:520
 maintaining 2-way comm, III:118
 misacknowledgment is only and always a failure to end the cycle of a command, V:244
 mood can be expressed by, V:33
 of children, IV:143
 of the preclear, III:104

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

acknowledgment, (cont.)

- overacknowledgment, *defn.*, acknowledging before pc has said all, VII:258
- perfect acknowledgment, what it communicates, IV:461
- premature, S1:433–434, S1:436
 - effects of, IX:334
 - leads to inadvertent withholds, VII:586
 - or late-or-never acks result in same thing, pc running on and on and on, VIII:19, S1:436
- TR 2, VI:88
- ultimate in acknowledgment would be end of universe, IV:463
- what to acknowledge, III:172
- why stress on acknowledgment, IV:461

action(s),

- defn.*, motion or movement; an act; a consideration that motion has occurred, III:365
- bad,
 - defn.*, are those acts which cannot be easily experienced at the target end, V:95
 - defn.*, I:612
- consistent and inconsistent, I:296
- cycle of action, III:365
- from an idea flows the energy and forms necessary to action, III:160
- good, *defn.*, I:612
- is causative, I:292
- only realization of actions done will key out a GPM, VII:432
- phrases, I:260
 - command value of, *see Science of Survival*
 - requires space and time, I:612
 - ordering a major, S1:169

action, cycle of, *see* cycle of action

activity, total reason for, I:283

actual, *defn.*, what is really true; that which exists despite all apparencies; that which underlies the way things seem to be; the way things really are, III:366

additives, S2:22

adequacy, how to measure the feeling of adequacy in any individual, II:63

“adjustment to the environment,” a false theory, I:214

administration (admin)

- defn.*, a form of communication, III:340
- defn.*, consists of keeping certain communication terminals in place and making sure that the proper particles go to and through the proper terminals, III:340

administration (admin), (cont.)

- defn.*, formation and handling of lines and terminals involved in production, IX:492, S1:210, S1:448
- auditing requires administration, IX:492, IX:498, S1:210, S1:448
- auditor admin, S1:101, S1:447
 - is a communication, XIII:135
 - wonderful auditor with poor admin could flop, III:341
- consists of formation and handling of lines and terminals involved in production, S1:448
- C/Ses, long C/Ses ease admin lines greatly, IX:257
- majority of troubles are administrative not technical, III:340
- proper way to plan, III:341
- smoothness, necessary to knock out the enemy, III:342
- to improve tech results, you must improve admin, S1:448
- what it consists of, S1:210
- when it is out it is necessary to get tech in, X:466

administrative personnel,

- functions, S2:12
- has a right to raise hell over bad tech, S2:13
- takes about two admin personnel to keep a tech personnel going, VIII:433

Administrative Training

Drills (Admin TRs), IX:230–241

administrator(s),

- responsible for seeing that Scientology is kept working, S2:36
- use of Word Clearing, S2:170

admiration, II:22, II:161

- defn.*, is a particle which unites and resolves all types of energy, particularly force, II:186
 - absence alone permits persistence, II:108
 - dichotomy with critical, IV:322
 - dissolves force, force cancels admiration, II:161
 - effect of insufficient admiration from sexual partners, II:121
 - happiness is a state of admiration of things, II:186
 - love is human manifestation of admiration, II:186
 - most valuable part of attention interchange, II:117
 - particle or flow, II:28
 - substance of communication line, II:117
 - those things which are not admired persist, II:28, II:118
- ### **Admiration Processing, basis of, II:28**
- ### **adoption, problem of, I:163**

ads,

for *Handbook for Preclears*, I:272
 newspaper, III:296, V:212
 radio, V:213

Advanced Clinical Course, III:288

Advanced Courses, VIII:232, IX:667

Eligibility for OT Levels Check, purpose of, XI:371, S1:351
 insecurity of material, IX:263
 OT Preparations, purpose of, XI:371, S1:351
 security of materials, X:18

Advanced Orgs,

OT orgs of the world, XI:388
 security of Advanced Courses material, X:18
 services offered, XI:388

Advance Program(s), IX:96, IX:257, IX:613, S1:60, S1:111, S1:161, S1:168, S1:471; *see also* **Return Program(s)**

defn., major actions to be undertaken to get case back on Class Chart from wherever he has erroneously gotten to on it, IX:80

defn., putting pc over road sections he missed on road up, IX:98

defn., was called a "Return Program" in C/S Series; name is changed from "Return" to "Advance" as more appropriate; it gets pc really up to where he should be, IX:131

defn., writing down in sequence every needful step and process missed on the Class Chart by the case which are now to be done, IX:97

definition, S2:28

description, XIII:148

overwhelm would indicate need of a Repair and Return, IX:135

rehab of processes on Return Program, IX:102

Repair and Return Programs, use of, IX:96–97

sample Advance Program, IX:97, IX:347

start lower than pc was if pc got in trouble where he was, IX:257

written on bright blue sheets, IX:83, IX:96, IX:126

aesthetic band, II:164

affinity, *see also* **ARC; communication; reality; Science of Survival; Scientology 8-8008**

defn., ability to occupy the same space as something else, III:377

defn., as used in Dianetics is close to meaning of "like," I:132

defn., characteristic of energy as to its vibration, condensation, rarefaction, and, in physical universe, its degree of cohesion or dispersion, II:115

affinity, (*cont.*)

defn., coexistence, III:20

defn., consideration of distance, whether good or bad, III:377

defn., liking or disliking of something, III:158

defn., love, liking or any other emotional attitude, III:377

defn., opinion about particles and sensation, II:79

defn., pattern or velocity of particle creates degree of affinity, II:222

defn., type of energy and can be produced at will, II:78

affinity-reality-communication-understanding—interrelationship, III:158; *see also* ARC triangle; *Problems of Work*

below apathy, affinity proceeds into solidities such as matter, III:377

child is full of, I:133

conceived to be comprised first of thought, then of emotion which contains energy particles, and then as a solid, III:377

embraces the distance part of communication formula, III:20

emotional scale: Effort and Know down to Mystery Scale, III:20

equals space and willingness to occupy the same space of, VIII:224

getting in communication with basic personality through, I:81

is never identification, I:133

level of hate, agreement is solid matter and communication is bullets, III:378

lines to data, Supervisors, don't cut, III:55

reality and, exist to further communication, II:115

tends to break down slightly where individual is too demanding, IX:320

variable quality, III:377

weakest corner in ARC triangle, IV:179

Affinity Process, "What would you like to confront?" V:132, V:232

age, auditing and, IV:49–50

age flash, I:21, I:26

agitation, and excitement of pc actually a loss of havingness, III:276

agreement,

is reality, II:78

reality = mass or agreement, VIII:224

with environment forces consistency, I:296

with preclear, II:10

ailment, physical, cure before auditing, II:167; *see also* **ill(ness); sick(ness)**



aim(s),

- of Child Processing is not to return children to normal, II:41
- of Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, I:12
- of Scientology, II:35

aircraft door goals, VII:225

alcohol, see also drugs

- bypasses the ability of the body to make sugar, X:514
- hypnotism, drugs and, not used in processing, III:419
- included as a drug, S1:181, S1:182
- not mind-altering but a biochemical altering drug, XII:282

alcoholic,

- defn.*, someone who can't have just one drink, XII:282
- psychotic, XI:42

All Blend oil, contains all four types of oil required for the Purification Rundown, S3:629; see also Purification Rundown

allergy(ies), see also fragrance(s); odors; perfume(s)

- fragrances and, XIII:523
- niacin runs out, XI:84, S3:550

All Flows Rundown, S1:131

all style auditing, see auditing

ally(ies),

- defn.*, person from whom one had sympathy and was dependent upon, VIII:367
- defn.*, person from whom sympathy came when pc was ill or injured, IX:44
- assumption of valence on death of, II:282
- chronic psychosomatic illness pc has is usually counterfeit of illness suffered by ally, I:29
- pc is as occluded as he has lost allies, II:92

alteration(s),

- begins with failures or unwillingness to confront, S2:340
- just BEFORE or WITH the point a person begins to alter will be found a misunderstood word, S2:170
- misunderstood word is at the bottom of all alteration of meaning or action, IX:512, S2:170

altered data, aberration and, X:33

alter-is,

- defn.*, covert avoidance of an order, VIII:98
- auditing problems cures it in a case, VI:247
- basis of, VIII:98, VIII:290
- commands, tendency of pc to, relation to Change Processing, VI:102
- degraded beings and, VIII:98

alter-is, (cont.)

- of orders and tech is worse than noncompliance, VIII:98
- poor results and alter-is come from can't-apply, VII:666
- squirrels are only Case Levels 7 or 6 dramatizing alter-is on Scientology instead of their track, VII:240

Alternate Clear Route,

- Power Processing, OT Preps, Solo Auditor Training, R6EW, Clearing Course, Sunshine Rundown and onto New OT I, XIII:108, S1:348, S2:28

alternate commands,

- how to avoid making mistake in giving correct next command, V:457
- how to run, III:516

Alternate Confront, [process], V:424, V:431

- commands of, V:248, V:457
- Help used in conjunction with Alternate Confront and Havingness, V:411, V:415
- stabilizing tool, V:433
- "What can you confront?" "What would you rather not confront?" V:415, V:427

Alternate Create, commands of, V:248

altitude,

- auditor, I:30
- factor that makes a pc receive and execute an auditing command, V:450
- relation to effect of individual on group, I:126
- teacher altitude, level of, I:179

aluminum electrodes, don't use, VI:399

AMA, proposed principles of medical ethics, IV:4

ambition, I:50

America, "only one" computation, and afraid of an effect, II:242

amino acids,

- defn.*, basic organic compounds which are essential to the body's breakdown and absorption of foods, XII:9, S3:572

amnesia, VII:284

analysis, see case(s)

analysis list, defn., a type of prepared list which analyzes a case broadly or analyzes a session, XII:38

analytical, validate the analytical and neglect the reactive, I:229

analytical action, engram inhibits, I:42

Analytical Dianetics, I:37

analytical inspection, primary characteristic of reactive mind is response to a situation without, IV:353

analytical mind(s), I:37; *see also* **thetan**;

Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health

defn., combines perceptions of immediate environment, of past (via pictures) and estimations of future into conclusions which are based upon realities of situations, III:401

defn., consists of visual pictures, either of past or of physical universe, monitored by and presided over by knowingness of thetan, III:401

ability to mimic, I:43

awareness characteristics of, when low on scale, II:117

betterment of analytical mind and control of reactive mind, II:73–74

body and MEST vs., II:167

can be processed directly, II:122

capable of,

developing its own energy, II:116

resistance and action, I:40

vision, II:173

characteristics of, I:37, II:120

contents of, I:44

Dianetic processes evolved by paralleling analytical mind action, I:45

how it remembers, I:45

keynote of: one knows what one is concluding and what he is doing, III:401

misconception regarding the analytical mind, I:41

of auditor and preclear have greater power than reactive mind of preclear, principal thing that makes therapy possible, I:45

of group, I:119

organic seat, I:40

power over reactive mind, I:45

powers of, I:44

prime operating mechanism of analytical mind, I:46

reactive and somatic mind, three main divisions, III:401

reactive minds and, principal difference between, II:116

resistant to aberration, I:51

role of the, I:38

when it becomes aware of a point in the reactive mind, makes it vanish, VII:618

analytical thought, II:114

Prehav Scale is not a picture of analytical thought, it is a picture of reactive thought, VI:208

analytical vs. reactive, response of pc, V:380, VI:209

analyzer, I:44

analyzing folders, S1:56

anaten,

defn., analyzer attenuation, I:61

defn., physiological manifestation of randomness of effort, I:237

demonstration of loss of havingness, III:273, III:324, X:143

ensues when one direction of command is run too long, IV:292

flow run too long in one direction gives, V:431 or agitation, cause of in running Terrible Trio, III:351

pc with loss of havingness will agitate or go anaten and tend to be upset in general, IV:215

when pc goes more anaten than when not being audited, he is in grip of real or affected code break and is out of session, III:258

anchor point(s),

defn., any particle or mass or terminal, II:290

defn., points which are anchored in a space different to the physical universe space around a body, III:404

communication is an, II:221

don't drive in, by shoving things at or gesturing toward pc, IX:333

of body, IV:228

pain in the head and, IV:130–131

putting out anchor points, II:90

space exists by reason of, II:290

wasting, II:56

ancient law, if the pc knew what it was it would not be wrong and would as-is, S1:41

anesthesia, condition of, I:551

anesthetic, unconsciousness or, complete silence mandatory, III:402

anger, antagonism and resentment are most fixative emotions, I:433

Anglo-American civilization,

first new civilization since the Roman Empire, III:356

in industrial push spiritual message was lost, III:357

animal(s),

rehabilitation of sick animal, II:125

therapy, II:61

animating a pc, is not auditing, III:158

answer(s),

automatic, III:142
flash, I:25; *see also* flash answer
opposite side to problem, IV:421

antagonism, I:433

antagonistic,

defn., showing or feeling opposition or hostility, XI:425
pc antagonistic = BPC = assess proper list (such as L1C) and handle, IX:485

antibiotics,

administering of, X:692
allergy to, can turn on whole track pictures violently, IX:446
doses, administering, X:694
molds or chemical compounds which cause bacteria, germs, to be unable to reproduce themselves, X:692
often do not function unless illness or injury is also audited, VIII:407, VIII:483
side effects, X:695
vitamins, use of, before person on antibiotics goes in session, X:695

antiperspirants, for too wet hands, X:556

Anti-Q-and-A drill, X:548; *see also* Q and A

anti-Q-and-A handling, S1:286; *see also* Q and A

antisocial act, done and then withheld sets pc up to become “an ARC breaky pc,” VII:581

antisocial behavior, VIII:61, VIII:62; *see also* social personality; suppressive person

attributes of, VIII:62
social vs. antisocial personality, VIII:68
test that declares only antisocial personality without also being able to identify social personality would be itself a suppressive test, VIII:65

anxiety,

can produce symptoms of insanity, V:366
cause and remedy, II:113
chronic low tone, insecurity and, can stem from prolonged physical illness, II:168
state of, explained, VII:576

AOs,

confidential materials, S1:14
procedure by which OT sections are administered, inviolate law at AOs, VIII:207

APA, American Personality Analysis; *see* OCA/APA

apathy,

lowest emotion, I:553
misery and desire for suicide and death, cause of, VII:63
only goal of psychiatrist, III:455
on Universe or Beingness Processing, cause of and remedy, II:327–328
pc in grief or apathy, cause and remedy of [R2, R3], VII:63
pc rises in tone *up to* lower levels of Tone Scale, he *comes up to* apathy, VII:408
pcs with low TAs are more or less in apathy, IX:152
preclear in apathy generally doesn't know he has a PTP, IV:204
“total-apathy-won't-answer” [Dianetics] session upset, probable cause of, IX:566
what it is, II:118

apathy case, II:265

apparency,

defn., appears to be, as distinct from actually IS, III:365
time is actual but is also an apparency, VII:244

applause, II:118

application, apply,

condition of “can't apply,” results of and handling, VII:666
gap between mere knowledge and application of that knowledge, VII:664
if you can't get the technology applied then you can't deliver what's promised, VII:559, S2:4
why C/S C/Ses for exact tech application and not exclusively for result, IX:373

appointments, once made, keep them all, II:396

apprenticeships, auditor, S1:193

aptitude,

low, handling of, IX:53
relation to misunderstood definitions, IX:384–385

Aquinas, Saint Thomas, early forerunner of Scientology, V:197

arbitrary(ies), VIII:180

defn., I:119
defn., something entered without reason, IX:63
false order or datum entered into a situation or group, IX:63
principle of the introduction of an, I:119
time, the one arbitrary, I:359

ARC, *see also* affinity; reality; communication; Notes on the Lectures; Science of Survival; understanding

all after charge is based on prior ARC, VII:447
as complete identification, II:255



ARC, (cont.)

auditing consists of discovering a spark of ARC and, by processes and ARC, fanning it into a proud flame, III:158

auditor having low ARC, V:199

auditors fail to make pc feel they are interested in pc when they handle him with poor ARC, IV:319

basis of the Scientology Tone Scale, III:377

care should be taken not to heavily run an out-of-ARC type process, VII:446, IX:355

CCH and ARC, IV:124, IV:200

common denominators of bank are out of ARC and stop, IX:355

control by ARC is taught in Comm Course, IV:319

don't go out of ARC with pc with too little 2-way comm, III:474

down, I:137; *see also* ARC break

drops in pc's, III:246, III:258

essence of auditing is ARC handled and controlled by auditor, VII:413

factors, measure by ethic level, I:125

formal auditing is control by ARC, IV:319

in auditing, *defn.*, A = ability to be in or at a distance from something; R = ability to co-exist with something; C = ability to transmit thought between two or more points, IV:407

keeping pc in session is done with good ARC, IV:320

knowingness is higher than ARC, III:20

lines, effect of tampering with, I:198

loss of ARC is more important than loss of havingness, IV:233

loss of havingness in an auditing session can be repaired by repair of ARC of session, IV:203, IV:215, IV:233

low ARC, whole answer to it is contained in victim, V:199

of the preclear, III:245

out of ARC, S1:145

processing and, I:138

role in education, IX:309

scanning, I:268

sudden increase in, I:138

test if auditing is working, did it increase pc's ARC, III:157

tone is established by ARC, IV:137

triangle, III:377, IV:124, IV:177

affinity, reality and communication, relationship of, II:78

affinity, reality and communication, theory of, I:132

ARC, (cont.)

coexistence is superior to ARC triangle and mechanics of living, III:20

common denominator to all of life's activities, III:377

communication most important factor of, II:57, II:220

formulation of, II:220

law, a communication to be received must approximate the affinity level of the person to whom it is directed, III:378

not an equilateral triangle, III:378

way it is used, IV:137

weakest corner is affinity, IV:179

understanding and life, interrelationship of, III:158

very spacious at the level of serenity and completely condensed at level of matter, III:377

when another tries to chop your ARC, IV:138

with existence, VII:271

with the preclear, III:144

ARC break(s), IV:386, VI:286, VII:194, VII:439, VII:573, VIII:496; *see also* **ARC; rudiments**

defn., A—affinity, R—reality, C—communication, a break in any one of the three which has caused upset in past, IX:517

defn., assignment of responsibility for a sudden drop in affinity, reality or communication, IV:479

ARC always must precede an ARC break, VIII:224

assessment, VII:214, VII:261, VII:280, VII:407

bypassed charge assessment and ARC break assessment, two different actions, VII:480

continuing after pc has cognited invalidates pc's cognition and cuts itsa line and may cause a new ARC break, VII:407

don't ever do an ARC break rudiment until pc has given up trying to untangle it, VII:261

four ways of using lists, VII:214–215

how to do, VII:214–215, VII:268, VII:480

if pc's attention is still on auditor correct charge has not been found, VII:270

isn't auditing because it doesn't use auditing comm cycle, VII:480

L1, general ARC break assessment, VII:215

L2, listing sessions, assessment sessions, VII:216

ARC BREAK

ARC break(s), (cont.)

- L3, R3R engram running by chains, VII:217
- L4, Routine 3N, GPMs, all Goals sessions, VII:218
- natter is handled by ARC break rudiments, VII:247
- often has to be done through a dirty needle, VII:215
- purpose of ARC break assessment, VII:270
- sources of trouble in doing ARC break assessments, VII:272
- uses for ARC break assessments, VII:272
- what it consists of, VII:480
- what it requires in an auditor, VII:268
- auditing,
 - not possible in presence of ARC break, VII:478, VII:480, VII:655
 - over, can worsen an OCA graph, XIII:574
 - over top of ARC break can reduce a graph, hang pc up in sessions or worsen case, VII:480
- auditor,
 - taking order from pc causes pc to ARC break, VI:278
 - who goes sad is auditing pcs over his own ARC break, IX:489
- blows, ARC breaks don't cause blows; M/W/Hs do, VII:581
- bottom of ARC breaks is a missed withhold, VII:581
- bypassed charge, VII:172, VII:176–177
 - assessment on an ARC broken pc, never do a, VII:480
 - does not always = ARC break, but ARC break always = bypassed charge, VII:405
 - never what pc says it was if pc is still ARC broken, VII:475
- can hide Rock once found, IV:392
- cause of ARC breaks,
 - charge restimulated and left prior to where auditor is working can cause an ARC break, VII:173, VII:190, VII:404
 - cut pc off, get in more actions than pc is allowed to answer and you'll have a dirty needle, then stuck TA and then an ARC break, VII:408
- charge left after (later) (nearer PT) than where auditor is working hardly ever causes ARC breaks, VII:173
- commands for ARC break, PTP and M/W/Hs, VIII:219
- communication becomes a contest of overts in the ARC breaky case, V:430

ARC break(s), (cont.)

- cycle of the ARC break, VII:65, VII:406
- difficulties, IV:396
- dirty needle, its cause is cut itsa or an L1 session ARC break, VII:346, VII:402
- double ARC break, *see Book of Case Remedies*
- dropped havingness and ARC, how to distinguish between, IV:203–204, IV:233
 - “Have I done something you feel is wrong in this session?”
 - “Describe it to me,” IV:386
- effect on true group, I:193
- E-Meter and ARC breaks, VII:301
 - ARC breaks stop a meter from reacting, VII:299, VII:301
 - charge and curing an ARC break, VII:406
 - E-Meter can go dead in presence of monstrous ARC break and it can go gradiently dull in presence of out-rudiments, VII:299
 - E-Meter is invaluable in locating bypassed charge and curing an ARC break, VII:407
- engrams contain heaviest ARC break with thetan's environment and other beings, VII:192
- “field ARC breaks” is a direct reflection on D of P, IX:661
- finding and indicating clears the ARC break; if it doesn't clear on what you find, then you haven't found it, VII:573
- generality causing ARC break, handling of, VII:574–575
- handling ARC breaks, VII:480
 - don't use a process, find the missed charge, VII:176
 - find and indicate the correct BPC, VII:172, VII:174
 - in R3R, VII:195, VII:206
- handling, V:101
 - primary error, handling as an ARC break when pc really has a M/W/H, VII:581
 - with Routine 3H, VIII:177
- Havingness is a must on any responsibility process in presence of ARC breaks, V:311
- Help and, V:377
- high percentage of ARC breaks occur because of failure to understand pc, IX:333, S1:432
- if OCA graph has gone down it means an ARC break in restim, XIII:574
- incomplete cycle of action causes ARC breaks, IX:355
- is a disorder, V:25

ARC break(s), (cont.)

- is the only thing that will depress a profile, V:102
- LIC handles ARC broken, sad, hopeless or nattery pcs, IX:274
- leaving an overt touched on case and calling it clean will cause a future ARC break with auditor, VII:439
- Level VI ARC breaks, VII:576
- listing errors, why they are handled before ARC breaks, IX:368
- living, two conditions of, ARC broken, not ARC broken, VII:270–271
- long duration, when to check for, VIII:198
- lots of ARC breaks = Level II is out, IX:97
- meter can go out if ARC break is present, VI:380, VI:393
- “missed withhold of nothing” and, S2:63
- most violent session ARC breaks occur because of list errors under meaning of listing and nulling, IX:566
- must all be repaired thoroughly, ARC must be maintained, IV:201
- M/W/Hs and ARC breaks, how to distinguish between, VII:581
- never audit an ARC broken pc for a minute, locate and indicate the BPC at once, VII:667
- OCA/APA,
 - only an ARC break can lower one, VII:573
 - whole line (or majority of points) drops means ARC breaks with auditor, IV:441
- occurs on a generality or a not-there, VII:574
- out-list can make an ARC break that can’t be handled by ARC break but only an L4BRB, IX:360
- overrun is full of mass and ARC breaks, IX:355
- overts, don’t ARC break pc in getting overts off, VII:474, VII:479
- pc and ARC breaks, *see* preclear(s)
- pc ARC broken by TRs 0–4 will not read properly on a correction list, IX:664
- pc sad = ARC break = locate and handle, itsa earlier itsa, IX:485
- pc who seems to have a lot of ARC breaks is a “withholdy pc,” not an “ARC breaky pc,” VII:582
- pc will go into a sad effect if you don’t find ARC breaks but instead continue the process, VII:573

ARC break(s), (cont.)

- people do not, on known charge; it is always hidden or earlier charge that causes ARC breaks, VII:271, VII:405
- permitted auditor statements, VII:473–474
- preclear and ARC break,
 - auditing over top of ARC break can reduce a graph, hang pc up in sessions or worsen case, VII:480
 - auditor ARC breaks pc by demanding more than is there, VII:439
 - if pc knows what charge it is he does not ARC break or he ceases to be ARC broken, VII:271, VII:475
 - never discipline or Q-and-A with ARC broken pc, VII:178
 - pc ARC breaks, issue no further auditing commands until pc and auditor are satisfied cause of ARC break has been located and indicated, VII:195, VII:390
 - pc becomes critical of anything outside engram (room, auditor, Scientology, the technology) it is an ARC break, VII:195
 - pc can always be told what has been missed and will almost always settle down at once, VII:174
 - pc in an ARC break is in grip of reaction which was in incident, now fully on automatic, VII:178, VII:405
 - to tell pc what his PTP is and then audit what auditor said it was will inevitably ARC break pc, VII:472
 - when pc is talking and you’re getting no TA you already have an ARC break or are about to get one, VII:258
- prevention, VI:276
- primary sources of ARC breaks are all under the heading of “no auditing,” VI:351
- prime source of ARC break in engram running sessions is bypassing charge by time mishandling by auditor, VII:187
- PTP or withhold, don’t mistake for an ARC break, VII:644
- PTPs, overts and ARC breaks, VII:478
- Q and A causes ARC breaks by bypassing charge, VII:174–175, VII:176–177, VII:407
- R2 and R3 ARC breaks, VII:62
 - auditor’s and D of P’s views on, VII:65–66
 - different than other ARC breaks, VII:62
 - fifteen principal causes of, VII:64
- R2H—ARC breaks by assessment, VII:200
- R2-12A ARC break always equals wrong Routine 2, how to handle, VII:20
- R6 ARC breaks, VII:406
- retard results, V:30

ARC BREAK

ARC break(s), (cont.)

- returning to moment when occurred, I:138
- source of all ARC breaks is
 - BPC, VII:172, VII:214, VII:405
- TA, never try to get a TA down from 3.5 or above on ARC breaks, IX:361, IX:369
- thetan will dream up ARC breaks to exteriorize his attention from a PTP, IV:396
- TR 5N is ARC break handling, IV:467
- two conditions which pc violently protests about, IV:395
- when pc doesn't change despite skillful ARC break handling, locating and indicating, it was a withhold in the first place, VII:581
- when something becomes unlocatable it can cause an ARC break, VII:575
- with auditors, V:92
- withholds, PT problems and ARC breaks can stop a case, VI:31
- with the environment,
 - handling, VIII:178, S2:199
- worsen the graph, VI:40

ARC Break Auditor, Student Rehabilitation List and, X:662

ARC break needle, VII:639–640, VIII:236; *see also* floating needle (F/N); read(s)

- defn.*, pc bad indicators while F/Ning, IX:185
- bad indicators always
 - accompany, VIII:233, VIII:258
- calling F/Ns which are ARC break needles falsely indicates to the pc, X:751, S1:312
- can occur with TA between 2.0 and 3.0, VIII:258
- description of ARC break needle, VIII:60
- F/N accompanied by bad indicators, XII:201
- handling of, VIII:233
- looks like an F/N, X:752, S1:313

ARC Break Process(es), [1963], VII:175

- Co-audit ARC Break Process,
 - commands of, VII:230
- dub-in case should be running ARC Processes as case is overcharged for engrams, VII:194
- (old R4H renamed R3H), Grade III Release, VII:672

ARC Break Registrar, Student Rehabilitation List and, X:662

ARC Break Straightwire, V:121, V:166

- cannot be run on a case that is motivator hungry, V:50
- CCH 50 is its processing number, IV:478

ARC Break Straightwire, (cont.)

- commands of and how to run, IV:478, V:39
- good and bad points of, IV:479
- is very useful in husband-wife co-auditing teams, IV:479
- to as-is ARC breaks, V:167
- works well on medium level pcs, V:30

ARC Process,

- [1961], VI:380
- commands of, VI:549

ARC Release, [1965], VII:673

ARC Straightwire, [process], III:551, IV:94, IV:383, IV:414, X:136

- as a training process, V:159
- can crack neurotic cases, VIII:58
- commands and how to run, IV:145, IV:414
- commands for, VIII:224
- cyclic aspect of, IV:415
- Expanded ARC Straightwire Grade Process Checklist, XIII:171
- SOP 8 Step VI, II:129
- TR 11, IV:94, IV:414
- using next-to-last list of *Self Analysis*, II:17

ARC Tone Scale, processes plotted on the, III:12

arguments, caused by failure to handle originations, V:8

Aristotle, XII:116

Army Alpha, psychometry, I:56; *see also* tests

art, II:108; *see also* composition; integration; message

- defn.*, a word which summarizes the quality of communication, VII:657
- basic rules of specialty must be known and followed, XI:448, S2:561
- center of interest, XII:543, S2:580
- communication can be blunted by suppressing art form, S2:546
- communication is primary target; technical quality is secondary consideration, S2:544
- creating art that talks, four steps, XII:5, S2:565
- decline of art forms, VII:660
- definition, S2:544
- degree of, involved in processing, I:626
- divided opinions about a work, XI:64, S2:559
- fine, XI:453
- for the receiver, XII:555, S2:584
- fundamentals of art, VII:658
- having abused, how to handle, VI:13
- how good a work of art has to be to be good, X:503, S2:550

art, (cont.)

- illustration versus fine art, XI:63
- integration and, XII:542, XII:546
S2:579, S2:583,
- is certainty, II:91
- least codified and most misunderstood of
human endeavors, S2:543
- no communication is no art, S2:545
- no object in Clay Table, XIII:406
- one must conceive of the beholder, S2:546
- order of importance, S2:544
- originality in, effect of overdoing it, XI:64
- perfection vs. communication, VII:658
- purpose of, XII:542, S2:579
- reduction of mass or time or impedimenta or
facilities toward the ability to render a
result, S2:545
- rhythm and, X:629, S2:556
- seeking perfection is wrong target, S2:544
- seeks to create an effect, S2:572
- soul food of all people, X:500, S2:547
- takes that extra bit, VII:501
- task is to attain the highest art form possible
that can be maintained in the act of
communicating, S2:546
- technical expertise itself adequate to produce
an emotional impact, X:502, S2:549
- true art always elicits a contribution from
those who view or hear or experience
it, XI:63, S2:558
- when it attains two-way communication, it is
truly art, XI:63, S2:558
- why much originality can be a liability, VII:658

arthritis, arthritic,

- defn.*, chronic somatic of depository type, I:438
- defn.*, structurally, deposit of calcium, or other
mineral, in area which has been restricted
by old injury, I:438
- at 1.5 on Tone Scale, I:274
- handling of, I:439
- hands, give high TA, IX:599
- occurs at three places on Tone Scale, I:439
- polio and, experiment on curing, III:269
- processing of chronic, I:439
- Technique 80 and, I:439

artificial deficiency, XII:15**artist(s), see also art**

- ability to assume viewpoint of audience,
XII:535, S2:569
- auditor is both a technician and an artist, II:11
- drilling with his equipment, XIII:421, S2:585

artist(s), (cont.)

- equipment of his field must be understood well
by artist before he can easily communicate
message, XIII:421
- great ones, X:504, S2:551
- must be able to view any piece of work in a
new unit of time, XII:534, S2:568
- need comprehension of the minds and
viewpoints of others in order to have work
accepted, S2:546
- rehabilitating, II:6, VII:659, VIII:144, S2:543
- stops his work when he believes he can no
longer create an effect, III:373
- subject to actions of psychotics, IX:208
- successful artist does small technical
things so well that he also then has
attention and skill left to get out his
message, X:502, S2:549

artistic presentation, VII:499

- always succeeds to the degree that it is done
well, S2:572

as-is, as-ised, as-ising,

- auditor + pc as two pole system to as-is
mass, IX:318
- communication tends to as-is masses in
the bank, IV:178
- pc's ability to as-is or erase in a session is
directly proportional to the number of
good indicators present in session, IX:340
- reactive mind straightens out by as-ising
its content, IX:307
- requires taking responsibility, V:258
- users of drugs cannot as-is, do not get TA,
nor do they have cognitions, VIII:190

as-isness, III:127

- case gain depends entirely upon the
person's ability to view the truth of
something in order to bring about an
as-isness, XIII:14, S1:374
- chronically tired pc who is not eating won't get
TA for there's no as-is of locks, VII:431
- it takes lower grades to raise pc's cause level so
that pc, on reaching Grade VI, can as-is
the bank, VII:431
- mass, as-isness of, VI:474
- pc who makes no gain is the pc who will not
as-is; who will not confront, VI:456
- persistence and, III:130
- time track, unless time track is made available
it cannot be as-ised by pc and so remains
aberrative, VII:165
- to really as-is you have to make a perfect
duplicate, III:228

aspirin,

- actions of aspirin and other pain depressants, VIII:532
- pc taking aspirin, handling of, VIII:534
- that innocent-seeming painkiller, can produce havoc in auditing if not detected, VIII:535

assess, assessing, assessment(s), V:435, VI:198, VIII:234, VIII:418; *see also* **assessment drills; Listing and Nulling**

- defn.*, discovering what has overwhelmed pc, V:134
- defn.*, inventory and evaluation of pc, his body and his case to establish processing level and procedure, V:160
- defn.*, locating on a prepared list, one item; listing and nulling means the pc lists, VIII:234
- defn.*, pick out the thing that will run, VIII:418
- actions of, do not apply to listing and nulling, VIII:234
- an auditor unable to get reads is a primary cause for C/S failure, X:573
- ask the pc the question in a *questioning* tone of voice, XI:205
- auditor looks at meter while doing assessment, XI:118, S3:18
- by Elimination (SOP Goals), VI:114
- by goals to get a Help terminal, V:436
- by needle, audit by tone arm (except in rock slam), VI:138, VI:190
- bypassed charge,
 - assessment is auditing because you clean every tick of needle on list being assessed, VII:480
 - pc will feel better the moment right type of bypassed charge is identified by assessment and indicated by auditor, VII:407
- by TA, no assessment list is continued in Levels I and III beyond seeing a TA move until that TA motion is handled, VII:318
- Case Assessment, VI:36; *see also* Preclear Assessment Sheet
- Change List of Problems Intensive, VI:342
- development of assessments, VII:206
- Dianetic assessment, *see* Dianetic(s)
- done by auditor between pc's bank and meter, VIII:418, XI:118, S3:18
- Dynamic Assessment, V:64
- Dynamic Assessment on help, V:400
- finds item to run, XI:112, S3:12
- for clearing intensive, Preclearing Scale, VI:640
- for Help terminals, Regimen 1, V:440

assess, (cont.)

- for new change (Problems Intensive), VI:344
- for session and case errors, S2:73
- HGC preclear assessment, V:411
- Hi-Lo TA assessment rules, S1:149
- hints on how to recognize a "hot" terminal, V:381-382
- how to get reads, X:573
- interest and assessment, VIII:382
- is not auditing unless one is Auditing by List, VII:643
- Know to Mystery Scale assessment, V:413
- laws of assessment, V:446
- list, two ways to use, VIII:136
- Listing and Nulling vs. assessing, VIII:234; *see also* Listing and Nulling
- low TA, S1:151, S1:163
- LX1, VIII:237
- make sure it was the bank the meter read, not breath or body motion, VII:372
- Method 3, XII:39
 - do not read list while looking at pc, IX:437
- Method 5, XII:39
 - once through marking length and BD of all reads, IX:254, IX:368
- method of assessment of correction lists, IX:71, IX:664
- Methods 1 to 4, IX:71
- never assess medical terms or symptoms, VIII:377
- of a case on lower rungs of processing using Know to Mystery Scale, V:139
- of case using dynamics graph, I:613
- of help, V:429
- Original Assessment Sheet, S1:204
- pc does not have to think or answer before needle responds, VI:209
- pc still has somatics, no further items on assessment list read, cause of and handling, IX:12
- PE Co-audit assessment, V:351
- preclear interest as a method of assessment, VII:238
- preclear, using be, do, have and space, time, energy, I:617
- Prehav Scale assessment, VI:15, VI:124, VI:136, VI:198
- prepared lists, *see* prepared lists
- prior assessment, one has to assess what was wrong before or prior to cure, VIII:413
- "PTS" does not communicate well in an assessment question, correct wording for, X:110
- repeated assessment, IX:370
- R2H assessment, *see* Routine 2H
- R3R assessment, *see* R3R

assess, (cont.)

- service facsimiles, VIII:74
- slow assessment,
 - example of, VII:318
 - on flows, S1:153
 - R-2C, VII:329
 - R3SC, VII:325
- terminal improperly assessed, how to detect during auditing, V:447
- tone arm assessment, VII:313, VII:317, VIII:418
- tone of voice asking the question as a question, not as a statement of fact, XI:118, S3:18
- to wait more than three seconds before uttering next word on list is complete waste of auditing time, VI:209
- use of in Expanded Dianetics, XIII:580
- voice pitches and, XII:29
- what it is and what the auditor is attempting to accomplish when doing an assessment, XI:112, S3:12
- which assessment method to use, IX:71, IX:664
- Why, assessing to find the Why for failed auditors and bogged cases, VII:668
- why assessment is done, VIII:382
- why auditors cannot assess, X:572
- Assessment Confirmation by D of P, [SOP Goals], HCO WW Form CT2, VI:51**
- assessment drills, XII:29**
 - purpose, XII:36
 - three levels of usage, XII:29
- Assessment TRs, regular prepared**
 - list TRs, XIII:122
- Assigning Identity [learning process], IV:46**
- assist(s), VI:600, VII:525, IX:441, IX:458, IX:491, IX:589, S1:187, S2:188**
 - defn.*, an action undertaken by a minister to assist the spirit to confront physical difficulties which can then be cared for with medical methodology by a medical doctor as needful, IV:340
 - defn.*, an action undertaken by a minister to assist the spirit to confront physical difficulties, IX:589
 - accidents, using assists on, IV:343, IV:344, IX:591–592
 - Auditor's Report, crime to give assist without making, VIII:397
 - be professional and definite in assists, IV:342, IX:590
 - "Bring Back to Life" Assist, XIII:323
 - checklist,
 - how to use, XII:315

assist(s), (cont.)

- injuries and illnesses handling, XII:315
- list of symptoms for injuries and illnesses, XII:315
- Contact Assist, S1:187
 - procedure, VIII:123–124
 - solo, VIII:124
 - theory, VIII:123
- description, S2:188
- Dianetic Assist, I:7, S1:187
- difference between formal session and assist, IV:340, IV:341
- different to auditing at large, IX:589
- Double Terminaling is an assist, II:80
- excellent assist but limited process, II:50
- end phenomena of, IX:441, IX:458
- entirely in the field of the spirit, X:496
- Exam Reports, assist must be followed by, IX:217, IX:262, IX:441, IX:458, S1:187, S1:189
- first aid always precedes an assist, IV:343, IX:592
- in an assist you always count on fact that thetan himself would, if he could, do right thing, IV:343
- injury and, X:497
- interrupting auditing, handling of, S1:117
- is auditing on several dynamics, IV:344
- "Keep it from going away" as assist, IV:345
- like a session, has a beginning and an end, Auditor's Code is observed and auditing comm cycle is used, but it lacks any Model Session, VII:525, S2:188–189
- medical examination and diagnosis and, X:493
- must be suited to that pc's case and current condition, XII:316
- Nerve Assist, XIII:126
 - theory of, XIII:126
- not a substitute for medical attention, IV:346
- on body by communication processes, V:249
- on children, V:256
- Remedies A and B are not always used as assists, VII:528, S2:191
- rules of, IX:442–443
- Scientology Marriage Counseling, XIII:364
- techniques which comprise an assist, IX:589
- Locational Processing as assist, IX:589
- "Shut your eyes and look at my fingers," IX:593
- Temperature Assist, *see* Temperature Assist
- Touch Assist, X:91, XIII:130, S1:189
 - procedure of, XIII:131
 - purpose and theory of, XIII:130
 - when to use, XIII:133

assist(s), (cont.)

- types, IX:441–442
- Auditing, VIII:343
- Contact, VIII:342
- Touch, VIII:342
- Unconscious Person Assist, XIII:123
- what can be handled with, X:493
- what it is doing, X:495
- what techniques comprise an assist, IV:341
- why assists work, three factors, XIII:123
- worksheets must be done, IX:263

association,

- free, III:131, III:446
- Help resolves cases because it is the basis of all association, V:429
- leads to identification, V:429
- of things, or thoughts, or classes, is considered all right but is half way to lazy thinking, V:433

association–differentiation, are two principles of mind, IV:227

Associative Processing, I:435

Associative Restimulator, something in the environment of an individual that he has confused with an actual restimulator, XII:290

assumption,

- birth and, II:188
- occurs within a few minutes after birth, IV:298

assumptions, safe, VII:296; *see also* **service facsimile(s)**

astigmatism, a distortion of image, is only an anxiety to alter the image, IV:55

astral body,

- is an aberration, V:72
- spirit is not, III:399

astral walking, II:286

atheism, I:52

atom, different realities about, I:136

atomic age, V:404

atomic bomb, III:309, III:328; *see also* **radiation; All About Radiation**

- race between Scientology and, III:425
- what are you going to do about it, III:219

atomic radiation, *see* **radiation**

atomic war, Purification Rundown and, XII:3, S3:569; *see also* **Purification Rundown**

atoms, defn., composed wholly of motion, I:298

attack,

- defense of anything is untenable; only way to defend anything is to attack, III:47
- from psychiatrists, III:185

attackers, of Scientology had criminal records, III:60

attacking,

- entheta with too much entheta enturbulates, I:228
- self, I:259

attention,

ARC break assessment: if pc's attention is still on auditor correct charge has not been found, VII:270

bank merely expresses a recording of past attention fixations, V:91

clearing is a gradient process of finding places where attention is fixed and restoring ability of pc to place and remove attention under his own determinism, V:90

concern of two viewpoints is, II:117

consequences of fixed attention, relation to no "case gain," V:90

control pc's attention, VI:449

cycle of demand for, II:117

gets stuck, only thing wrong with thetan, III:249

identity and, III:372

invalidation is basically nonattention, II:193

makes space, III:372

master one action and center people's attention upon it, VII:428, VII:429

needle fall shows what form of MEST and life attention is fixed upon, V:327

pc who is having lots of PTPs has attention very fixed on something, V:337, V:338

person assumes the identity of that which gets attention, III:372

R3R, interest is only absorbed attention and a desire to talk about it, VII:208

span of child is short, V:255

unfixing attention, V:90

- by violence throws a case downscale, V:90
- must be done by increasing ability to reach and withdraw from specific thing or person on which attention is fixed in bank, V:90

when attention is freed, intelligence can be expected to rise, I:534–535

Attention by Duplication 9, No. 4,

[process], V:48

attention unit(s),

as case progresses toward Clear, I:35
 money is attention unit of social group, II:103
 pulling of attention units up to present time on
 a necessity level, I:153

attention valence, see valence(s)**attest,**

pc or pre-OT who hasn't made it must never be
 sent to Exams to declare and attest, S2:53
 pc sent to attest when he's made it, S1:177,
 S2:53
 pc who can't attest a grade ability at any point
 has to have a Repair Program and Return
 Program, IX:98
 when to send pc or pre-OT to attest, IX:374

attitude(s),

defn., the opinion one holds or the behavior one
 expresses toward some person, place, thing
 or symbol as a result of the concept he has
 of it, XII:20
 Hubbard Chart of Attitudes and Concept
 Running, I:440
 of professional to psychotics, I:76
 to environment, I:214

audience,

acceptance level of, III:43
 different, for Scientology material, II:383
 handling of, III:183
 participation, how to achieve, X:629, S2:556
 professional is not an audience, XI:454, S2:564

**auditing, see also auditor(s); preclear(s);
session(s)**

defn., a contest of maintaining rightnesses so
 that we can delete wrongnesses, IX:339
defn., an action by which wrongnesses can be
 deleted from case to degree that rightnesses
 are present in session, S1:442
defn., auditor gives pc something to answer,
 pc answers it and when pc has answered
 it to his satisfaction, auditor acknowledges
 it, VII:414
defn., consists of discovering a spark of ARC
 and, by processes and ARC, fanning it into
 a proud flame, III:158
defn., reversing of other-determined flows by
 gradient scales, putting pc at cause
 again, V:135
defn., that process of bringing a balance
 between freedom and barriers, III:319
defn., that process which restores confidence in
 confronting and undoes necessity to
 confront thought, time, life, energy, matter
 and space, IV:408
defn., verbal exercising of a patient (preclear)
 in exact Scientology processes, III:415
 ability, processing is measured by gradual
 increase in ability, IX:96

auditing, (cont.)

above pc's level gives no gain, IX:114
 abridged style auditing, VII:521
 acknowledgments in, V:244
 action of auditing is withdrawing
 communications, II:99
 actions to bleed case of emotional charge on
 subject of, XIII:551
 additives on, are any action, statement,
 question or expression given in addition to
 TRs 0-4, IX:337
 administration, auditing requires, IX:492,
 IX:498, S1:210, S1:448, S1:490
 admin must not be used to stop or slow a pc,
 XIII:154
 advertising auditing as "personal relations,"
 III:178
 age and auditing, IV:49-50
 all auditing in a body—and any living in a
 body—makes a being vulnerable, S2:60
 all style auditing, VII:523-524
 along the lines of the wellness in the dynamic,
 II:411
 always in use, IX:314
 animals, II:61
 animating a pc is not, III:158
 any system which reduces charged condition of
 time track without reducing but increasing
 awareness and decisionability of pc is valid
 processing; any system which seeks to
 handle charge but reduces pc's awareness
 and decisionability is not valid processing
 but is degrading, VII:187
 appointments, XII:101
 ARC break and auditing, *see* ARC break(s)
 ARC formal auditing, description of, IV:319
 ARC in auditing, IV:407
 aspirin can produce havoc in auditing, VIII:535
 as reach and withdraw, S1:418
 assist,
 auditing on several dynamics, IV:344
 difference to auditing at large, IV:340
 different from auditing as such in that it lacks
 any Model Session, VII:525, S2:188
 attention of pc must be on his own case
 in a session, not on the meter or his
 hands, X:25
 attitude, V:275
 auditing failures, how to handle [1956], III:442
 auditing repair list for people from est, S3:825
 Auditor Admin Series lays out basics of admin
 as it applies to, XIII:135, S1:447
 auditor's perception of pc, VII:295-296
 audit perfectly, what it means, S1:420

auditing, (cont.)

audit the case one is auditing, IV:408
Awareness Scale and auditing, VII:595
babies, II:60
bad auditing, worse than bad publicity, III:48
barriers to, IV:321
basic auditing, VII:256, VII:257, VII:635
 called basic auditing because it goes *prior* to the technique, S1:418
 dirty needle, its case lies in basic auditing not in technique errors, VII:346, VII:402
 prior to technique, IX:319
basic freeing action of auditing, what it depends upon, V:326
basic rule of, is to start with something pc can do and then get him to do it better, IV:209, IV:238
basic tool of auditing, IX:319
being interesting is not auditing, IV:469
below one's training level, XIII:485
body, attention must come off, before anything helpful usually occurs by way of auditing, VIII:325
breaks are not counted as auditing time, V:464
by Lists, *see* Auditing by Lists
bypassed charge assessment is auditing because you clean every tick of needle on list being assessed, VII:480
by tone arm (except in rock slam), assess by needle, VI:190
case,
 failure, only alter-is of routine auditing can cause, VII:587
 level as an index of auditing ability is discarded, it is only an index of how-hard-to-train, VII:222
 runs on cycles of actions: auditing comm cycle, process cycle, program cycle, IX:344
 that wants no processing, handling of, V:502
 undergoing ethics actions should not be audited until the ethics matter is cleared up and complete, IX:46, IX:128
CCHs, *see* CCHs
chasing a pc on up the levels to cure an outness on earlier levels is wasting auditing, S2:83
Child Processing, *see* Child Processing
Clay Table Processing, XIII:403; *see also* Clay Table Processing
clearing commands, XI:217, S2:272
coffee-shop auditing,
 described, VII:525, S2:188

auditing, (cont.)

 must be part of pc's auditing folder, XII:422, S1:356
cognition is of the highest importance in, III:172
cognitions, how pc gets them, S2:57
command, *see* command(s)
comm cycle, III:246, III:418, VII:263, IX:314, IX:330, S1:424, S1:429; *see also* TRs; session
 additives on auditing comm cycle are any action, statement, question or expression given in addition to TRs 0-4, S1:440
 additives on auditing not permitted, VII:621
 ARC break assessment isn't auditing because it doesn't use auditing comm cycle, VII:480
 auditor who interrupts or changes a comm cycle before it is complete is Q-and-Aing, VII:395
 charge is removed from case only by comm cycle pc to auditor, VII:257, VII:402
 cycle of action; it starts with auditor asking a question pc can understand, getting pc to answer it and acknowledging that answer, VII:395
 effect of fractured comm cycle on ethics-type case, VII:607
 line pc to auditor is somewhat senior to comm line auditor to pc, VII:257
 no additives are permitted on, S1:439
 six communication cycles which make up one auditing cycle, S1:426
 to perfect muzzled auditing comm cycle use Mutter TR, VII:690
conditions of, III:417, III:421
consequences of auditing a person after they've gone exterior, S3:467
covert auditing, VII:503
cramming is the key to flubless auditing, X:207, S2:511
C/S or auditor with magical complex, S2:33
cycle,
 basic error of auditing cycle (diagram), VII:259
 communication cycles which make up the auditing cycle, IX:325, IX:327
 get your pc trained into what auditing cycle is, VII:502
 violations of, can bring about overwhelm, VII:380
Definition Processing, *see* Definition Processes

auditing, (cont.)

Dianetic auditing, *see* Dianetic(s)
 difficulties are difficulties of the communication cycle, S1:417
 difficulties, lie more with auditor than preclear, II:180
 direct style auditing means straight, concentrated, intense, applied in a direct manner, VII:522
 discipline is needed to make processes work, VII:109
 dissemination, best is good auditing results, III:65, III:184
 distractive and additive questions and orders, X:192
 does require stamina, IV:140
 don't drive in pc's anchor points by shoving things at or gesturing toward pc, S1:432
 don't force auditing into physical healing, VIII:325
 don'ts, III:378, III:430, III:461, III:474, *see also* Auditor's Code
 drugs and auditing, *see* drugs
 earliest stage of, consists in taking over control of pc to restore to pc more control of himself than he has had, III:418
 effect-point, don't process pc at, V:204
 end product of all auditing is a floating needle [1965], VII:630, VII:634
 environment influences pc's ability to confront, VIII:384
 errors, flagrant, VIII:464–466
 essence of auditing is not finding what is wrong with pc and hammering at it; it is ARC handled and controlled by auditor, VII:413
 Est Confessional Form, S3:833
 ethics and auditing, IX:46, IX:128, S1:57
 exact science, not an art, VI:498
 experimental auditing and standard techniques, IV:367
 exteriorization, auditing trouble after, IX:61, IX:67, IX:218–219, IX:276, IX:369
 exteriorize individual, one of goals of, III:400
 failure,
 reason for, II:180
 there are no auditing failures, there are only errors in auditing, V:332
 to fully run Objectives can set pc up for less than optimum gain, XI:94
 to properly run a narrative incident, XI:102
 to receive enough auditing is primary reason for case failures, S2:21
 falsifying auditing reports, penalties, XI:24, S1:532

auditing, (cont.)

faults present in the auditing if clearing did not occur [R3SC], VII:291
 first auditing, what to run [1961], VI:36–37
 first requisite of, is a communication line, II:339
 first rule of auditing is find something pc can do and improve that ability, V:343
 floating needles and auditing, *see* floating needle(s)
 flows, auditing additional flows while earlier items remain Single or Triple restimulates missing flows and stacks them up as mass, IX:280
 flubless auditing, a program for, IX:499
 flubs mar any auditing result, S3:500
 folder, loss or incompleteness of, XI:24
 forbidden to audit a rundown one is not trained and certified on, XIII:485
 formal auditing, *defn.*, control by ARC, IV:319
 different than Tone 40 auditing, IV:319
 four points of auditing error, IV:380
 fundamental auditing, VIII:351
 fundamental of auditing is communication cycle, S1:418
 gains vs. training gains, III:322
 getting auditing into an org, IX:278
 getting charge off past auditing preclear has had can raise OCA dramatically, XIII:552
 getting pc to talk to you honestly, IV:412
 gives gains by deletion, VIII:475
 goal of processing is to bring an individual into such thorough communication with physical universe that he can regain power and ability of his own postulates, II:362
 goes in two stages: form a communication line; do something for the pc, S1:419
 grade processes to EP, S1:39
 gradient,
 approach of auditing, IV:408
 of processes, III:159
 scale of ability regained, VII:265
 scale of auditing, VII:507
 scales and, X:128
 great deal of value of auditing lies in mechanics of session itself, V:330
 gross auditing errors (GAEs), VI:365, VII:530, VII:669, VIII:394, IX:244–245
 Group Auditing, *see* Group Auditing
 guiding secondary style is steering pc toward revealing something or something revealed and handling it with itsa, VII:526, S2:189

auditing, (cont.)

guiding style auditing is two-way comm and formal auditing, VII:520, VII:526, S2:188, S2:189, S2:189

handling of pc as a being, auditing cycle, meter, comprise the segment of processing known as, VII:352

Havingness, III:489

Havingness Scale, III:488

Help is key button which admits auditing, V:377

HGC auditing should convert earlier auditing losses to wins, V:412

how it becomes a problem to pc, IV:257

how to persuade a stranger to get audited, V:353

illegal auditing, IX:217

illness and auditing, IX:4, IX:23

ill, pc gets ill after auditing but sessions look all right, how to handle, VIII:493

ill, sometimes patient is too ill to be fully audited, VIII:483

incidents, if you don't run the incidents given by pc he doesn't get well, VIII:369

indicators of falsified auditing reports, X:744, S1:308

individual, in a center, III:346

inflexible regimen vs. experimental auditing, V:318

insane should get rest and then exercise before auditing, V:379

intensives, III:251, IX:344

in the role of games, III:318

invoice form and auditor admin, XIII:163, S1:508

is a game of exteriorization vs havingness, III:319

is as beneficial as it is real and factual to the pc, III:107

is for the pc, VII:132

is necessary for technique to work, VII:352

is not a limited action, IX:5

itsa line, when it is cut comm cycle ceases to work, VII:259

keep at it with Dianetics and Scientology until it's a win, S2:50

keynote of processing is to recover unknowns, III:517

key to good auditing is OT 0 and TR 0, X:199

law, auditor must reduce every engram contacted or basic engram on chain before stopping session, I:29

length of time used in processing [1959], V:113

auditing, (cont.)

level of auditing, each one controls pc's attention a little more than last, VII:315

levels below Power, where available, X:18

listen style auditing, VII:323, VII:517, VII:535

listing is auditing, VI:489

"loses," keep at it until it is a win, IX:7

make auditors by making them audit, VI:281

marriage, how to audit, II:26

masses are released off body and out of thetan's bank in auditing, VII:71

maxims, VI:41

find out what pc is doing and how he is doing it, III:379, III:516

process which turns on a condition will turn it off, II:400

meaning of things plays a secondary role in processing to forces, IX:104

means to listen and compute and it also means to get a result on a preclear, VIII:69

mental actions and even biophysical processes do not work in the presence of drugs, XI:73, S3:539

most covert and vicious crime in auditing is falsifying an auditing report, X:744, S1:308

must not be continued over an unhandled PTS situation, XI:416

muzzled auditing, V:26, V:106, V:107, V:184

defn., auditor says only two things—gives command and acknowledges answer to that command; if pc says anything not an answer to command, auditor nods his head and awaits an answer before giving acknowledgment [1959], V:107, V:120

defn., stating only the Model Session patter and commands and TRs, X:192

defn., using only TR 0, 1, 2, 3 and 4 by the text, VII:621, IX:336, S1:439

always gets the best results, X:192

auditing is stark total of TRs 0 to 4 and not anything else added, VII:518

is remedy for rough auditing, V:50

of engrams, V:76

necessity level and, I:59

never permit a downgrade of a training or processing result, S2:21

never process a no-game condition, only a game condition, III:450

new mother, IV:476

new pc,

liabilities of auditing new pcs, VII:503

R-factor to new pcs, VII:502

no-auditing,

examples of, VIII:348

auditing, (cont.)

pc blows and, remedy, X:186
 technical situation, XI:16
 no excuse not to actually HANDLE a pc's
 desire or complaint with auditing, S2:49
 OCA/APA drop after auditing, pc was out of
 valence, IX:452
 offbeat processing, IV:367
 Okays to Audit in HGCs, IX:311
 one doesn't audit carefully, one audits
 with a relaxed competence that follows
 the rules, VIII:26
 only auditing keys out bank, VII:692
 only certain things prevent success
 in auditing, VIII:71
 only safe way to audit is with E-Meter, II:183
 only valid handling of Objectives, XI:94
 OT, goal of all processing, IV:208, IV:238
 others can get gains when oneself is
 processed, V:322
 OT 0 and TR 0 are the key to good
 auditing, S1:276
 overrunning auditing actions, VIII:182
 participation of pc in session, *see* session
 part of auditing is recognition of fact that truth
 is present, IX:339
 past a persistent F/N is waste of
 time, IX:184, S2:55
 past-life, XIII:113; *see also* past-life auditing,
 handling of, S1:384
 pc, audit the pc in front of you, not some other
 pc or generalized object, VI:472
 pc doesn't want auditing, handle after out-Int
 and list errors, IX:368
 pc must never be audited while ARC
 broken, VII:643
 pc refuses auditing use Pre-session One (Help,
 Control, Communication, Interest), V:498
 pc unwilling to be audited, what
 to run, IV:427, V:140, V:176
 pc who complains that auditing has no effect
 on him or who makes very slow gains,
 what to run, V:176
 pc who isn't cogniting regularly is being
 processed beyond his ability to do, IV:209
 pc will worsen after auditing if connected
 to an SP, VII:643
 penalty for knowingly falsifying an auditing
 report, X:745, S1:309
 perfectly, what it means, IX:321
 personal, relation to Group Processing, II:74
 postoperative auditing, VIII:483

auditing, (cont.)

posts and spaces vital to smooth delivery of
 auditing, X:746, S1:310
 Power available at Saint Hill Orgs, X:18
 pre-auditing steps, II:169
 precise answers to auditing questions, II:424
 preclear with history of trouble in auditing
 occasionally needs to have the auditing
 itself run out, XIII:551
 preclear with persistent F/N, how to
 handle, S2:55
 pregnant women, I:160
 present time problems and overts,
 other auditing is not possible in
 presence of, VII:478
 previous bad auditing can be cured by LIC on
 previous bad auditing, IX:369
 procedure, *see also* TRs
 general model of how one goes about
 addressing a preclear, III:418
 learned by dummy auditing, III:351
 technique depends upon the
 procedure, III:351
 process, auditing a, is a simple A to
 B action, IX:375, S1:178
 process lag, *defn.*, length of time it takes to
 reduce all communication lag from a type
 of question or action in auditing, III:11
 proper running of Dianetics can make
 the difference between a well and
 happy preclear or one with losses in
 auditing, XI:102
 psychotic persons unwilling to be audited, what
 to run, V:140, V:176
 purpose of, VIII:434, XI:373, XII:421, S1:355
 Q-and-A, grievous fault, XII:19
 quality is raised by getting in
 Cramming, IX:278
 questionable, XII:413
 question, pcs can say whatever else they please,
 but they must answer auditing question or
 no auditing occurs, VII:502
 reach and withdraw, IX:319
 real gains for pcs are attained with lots of
 auditing closely spaced, S2:21
 reduces time of healing, VIII:324
 refusal to audit is in fact an admission,
 in most cases, of a feared inability to audit,
 X:170, S1:272
 refusal to be audited, II:235
 remedy is something you do to get pc into
 condition for routine auditing, VII:494
 repair, *see* repair

auditing, (cont.)

- report,
 - defn.*, report of session given, written during session, on the session, VII:700
 - falsifying an auditing report, vilest trick that can be played on pc, IX:489
- required skills of processing and why, VII:220
- requires relaxed state of mind of auditor and confidence that his use of Scientology upon pc will not produce a harmful result, III:417
- requires that you obtain a better reality on your environment and all its drills are aimed at this, V:197
- restimulated charge that is then blown gives us the action of auditing, VII:190, VII:271, VII:404
- results,
 - best achieved in a session and a session depends upon a self-determined agreement to be audited, VII:503
 - do not lead pcs to expect instant results every time, IX:8
 - how to get, VII:635, VIII:433, VIII:455
 - what they depend on, V:342
- rightness, degree of rightness present must exceed wrongness you are going to pick up, S1:442
- rote style auditing, VII:518
- rough auditing reduces havingness, VI:726
- rudiments, *see* rudiments
- rules,
 - don't demand more than pc can tell you or receive less than pc has to say, VII:258
 - get the pc through it, VII:603, S2:80
 - of auditing, eight big, VII:643
 - of basic auditing, III:172
 - oldest rules in auditing now expressed as policy; offenses subject to Court of Ethics, S2:82
 - way out is the way through, VII:603, S2:80
 - what turns it on will turn it off, VII:603, S2:80
- rundown, one audits a rundown as itself, not as a botch of several actions run into it, IX:375, S1:178
- running out bad auditing, V:80
- scanning through all auditing preclear has received, I:149
- Scientology auditing is more delicate than Dianetic auditing, IX:29
- secondary styles, VII:526, S2:189
- self-auditing, II:166, VI:276
- session, *see* session

auditing, (cont.)

- set-up actions, IX:23
- skills, VI:717, VII:220, IX:670
 - by Scientology levels [1964], VII:397
 - discipline in living and a know-how of the parts of life, IV:311
 - five basic auditing skills, VII:239
 - four grades of, IV:111
 - improvement of, between R6 and OT III, S1:254
- smoother the auditing, the better pc's havingness stays up, V:327
- sold by intensives, VI:627
- Solids, III:558
- Solo,
 - Grades, major cause of failure on Solo Grades is inability to audit, IX:670
 - Primary Rundown or a Primary Correction Rundown and, S3:942
 - Word Clearing and, S3:942
- speed, VIII:477
- spiritual approach vs. physical approach, III:112
- stages, auditing goes in two stages:
 - form a comm line; do something for the pc, IX:320
- standard, S1:71
- states of being attained by auditing, VII:623
- sticks to essentials and drops rote where it impedes case advance, VII:522
- student auditing assignments, VII:423
- student auditing, inability to clean up needle is biggest hole in auditing, VI:708
- style, III:245
- styles of auditing, VII:323, VII:517, VII:526, S2:189
- symptoms caused by auditing past exterior, S3:495
- takes as long as it takes, S2:35
- tape recording sessions, points to look for, VII:324-325
- teaches pc that he can be at cause without having to be because he doesn't dare be at effect, IV:207, IV:237
- team activity, VIII:433, VIII:434, VIII:455, VIII:547, IX:492, XII:438, S1:210, S1:364, S1:448
 - not a game whereby auditor opposes and seeks to defeat pc and pc seeks to defeat auditor, III:319, III:418
- team, husband-wife, why unsuccessful, II:25
- technique depends upon the procedure of auditing, III:351

auditing, (cont.)

terminal improperly assessed, how to detect during auditing, V:447

test line is check on C/S and auditing quality, X:32

theory of auditing, IV:407–408

theory of charge erasure, VII:192

theta–MEST theory, II:89; *see also* theta–MEST theory

three parts: basic auditing, technique and case analysis, VII:352

time, it takes as long as it takes, IX:118, IX:122, S2:31

time track, auditing itself is a sort of time track, earliest session blows later sessions, IX:281

to assist dying, II:251

to get auditing into a state of perfection, know basics, know practical, VI:501

tone arm action, most vital necessity of auditing at any level of Scientology is to get, VII:313

tone arm, audit with TA in normal range or repair it so it is in normal range, IX:267; *see also* tone arm(s)

Tone 40 auditing, definition, XII:360

tools of auditing are the Grade Chart processes and the numerous correction lists, IX:518

training, get as well as auditing, V:448

trouble in R3RA can be due to an earlier unerased flow, XI:228

TRs and, S1:156; *see also* TRs

 auditing skill of any student remains only as good as he can do his TRs, IX:469

 must contain the correct data of auditing, VI:531

 person on a TR cycle may not also be audited, IX:342

 TR 10 on auditing room, VI:11

two “A’s” of, anaten and agitation, III:351

two-way comm, *see* communication

unreadable flows are not run, XI:373

use of auditing, IX:4

 any human situation containing pain or misemotion should be handled by auditing, IX:4

 fever, handling with auditing, IX:458–459

 pc’s desire or complaint, no reason or excuse not to actually handle these with auditing, IX:6

using Scientology to handle situations in life is a whole subject in itself and it isn’t auditing, VII:503

auditing, (cont.)

very straightforward procedure, well laid out, XII:422, S1:356

vitamin E assists auditing, VII:740

volume and quality, what brings about, IX:499

ways of using a C/S 53, XI:336

whether to stop an in-progress grade to handle injury or illness, X:497

whole track, III:93

why mechanical action necessary, III:286

wins are not always fast, total and appreciated volubly, IX:8, S2:51

“without the person knowing anything about it,” VII:503

wrongnesses, auditing is only trying to find, in order to increase rightnesses, S1:442

you are running a thetan and his bank while helped and hindered by body, VII:71

Auditing Assist, VIII:343

Auditing by Lists, VII:643, IX:437

Auditing Out Sessions, New Era Dianetics
optional program step, XI:129

auditor(s),

defn., a listener or one who listens carefully to what people have to say; an auditor is a person trained and qualified in applying Scientology processes to others for their betterment, VIII:145

defn., a person assisting a teammate to gain able cooperation and teamwork toward opponents in life, III:318

defn., a person with enough guts to do something about it, III:348

Academy stable data: new auditors should be able to audit in HGC [1961], VI:205

accepts and acknowledges goals pc has for session, life and livingness, VI:11

acknowledgment of the preclear, III:104

admin, IX:128–129, IX:247–250, S1:101–104, S1:473–476

 auditor falsifying report, how to handle, IX:306

 forms and worksheets are never recopied, IX:288

 handwriting, illegible, how to handle, IX:615

 is a communication, XIII:135, S1:447

 out-admin—liability, IX:129

Admin Room, S1:103

advantages of being part of group, IX:493, S1:211, S1:449

all auditors talk too much, general observation in 1950, X:192

all good auditors are made by C/Ses, X:200



auditor(s), (cont.)

- alter-is auditor, changes when pc changes, VI:526
- altitude, I:30
- analysis checklist for New Era Dianetics Auditor, S3:78
- ARC break assessment and auditor, *see* ARC break(s)
- ARC breaks with auditors, V:92
- ARC with the preclear, III:104
- as minister, III:179, III:299
- assignment policies, VIII:480, XI:550, S1:341, S2:526
- attitude, III:281; *see also* TRs
 - required to confront the world, IV:141
 - to pc's data, V:441
 - toward self, IX:493, S1:211, S1:449
- auditing alone,
 - is a first dynamic, S1:449
 - will have case failures, VIII:434
- auditing by rote will make mistakes, I:176
- auditor accepting a C/S, IX:481
 - verbal C/S instruction is a high crime, IX:126
- auditor-as-a-C/S, action of, IX:247, IX:270, S1:101, S1:473
- Auditor Confessional List, VI:249
- Auditor Correction List, X:68
- bad auditor, VI:452
 - dangerous auditor vs., VIII:25
 - talks too much to pc and stops pc from properly answering, IV:404, V:245
- basic course for, III:321
- basic fundamentals, when they are securely the auditor's own there is no need for him to be told what must be done, V:87
- becomes an auditor when he or she finds out that it's the basics that count, VII:412
- being audited, should be content to be a pc for the term of the session, III:54
- beingness, XII:20; *see also* beingness
 - nothing worse than an interesting auditor, XII:25
 - something you yourself must decide upon, XII:26
- being unable to get a list to read on a meter is a primary cause of C/S failure, S1:289
- board, S1:104
- Book Auditor, IV:111, IV:112, IV:113
- bypassed charge, indicating BPC is a necessary auditor action which at first glance may seem evaluative, VII:474
- can assume that pc is in a native state, III:203

auditor(s), (cont.)

- can be smoothed out as cases by running a communication process on "an auditor" and a "preclear," V:185
- can be trained to see a read through an F/N, XI:375
- can run courses in his living room, III:345
- can't control pc, cure for, S1:437
- case files and, VI:17
- case gains depend on his gains on preclears, X:122
- case of, II:166
 - auditors don't have, IX:489
 - depends upon his skill, II:426
- case supervision and auditor, *see also* case supervision; Case Supervisor
 - C/S proving unworkable during session, auditor has a right to end off, IX:481
 - does not let a C/S C/S hopefully, he refuses C/Ses until an FES is done and bug found, IX:484
 - HCOBs and tapes are stable data that form agreement between auditor and C/S, IX:367
 - may not C/S in auditing chair while auditing pc, IX:481
 - responsibility for C/Ses, IX:480
 - should never take a verbal or written correction that is not in an HCOB or tape, IX:490
 - who knows he goofed and yet gets a well done holds the C/S in contempt and his auditing worsens, IX:571
 - who knows his tech is able to hold the line on any given action in auditing or C/Sing and not mix up, IX:375, S1:178
- causes a restimulation and then pc needs to answer question to get rid of restimulation, S1:424
- CCHs and auditors, *see* CCHs
- certainty and results, II:86
- certainty, pc's reaction to, II:86
- certificates, purpose of, II:143
- certified auditor, IV:111, IV:112
- characteristics of, III:172
- checkout of Quad Dianetics, S1:114
- classes of, III:507, VI:302-303, VI:376, VI:517-520, VII:76, VII:348, VII:416, VII:426, VII:508, VII:596, VII:655
- Class VI Auditor, things he should know [1964], VII:398
- clearance (rudiment), VI:11
- clearing the auditor, *see* clearing the auditor

auditor(s), (cont.)

Code, I:84–85; *see also Child Dianetics; Dynamics of Life; Notes on the Lectures; Science of Survival; Scientology 8-80*

bogged-down case due to auditor breaks, I:27

commands,

- auditor must know when pc has finished answering, S1:430
- before auditor gives them, he makes certain he has pc's attention on him again and off last question, IV:386

comm cycle,

- auditor watches pc's comm cycle; he is not worried about his own, S1:429
- roughness of auditor's comm cycle can prevent not only a release from occurring but can prevent rehabilitation, VII:631

comm line to pc, process doesn't work until auditor has a, S1:420

communication and auditor,

- assumes responsibility for all comm breakdowns in session, IX:332
- keeps in his comm line with pc, IX:323
- never repeats anything pc says, no matter why, IX:332
- not in comm with pc means no cognitions, IX:322
- response when auditor doesn't understand pc, IX:332
- watches pc's comm cycle; auditor's own is perfect, IX:330

competence depends upon auditor being able to receive and give forth a process as it has been found to work, II:340

Confessional auditor,

- analysis checklist, XIII:471, S1:400
- should fully shift gears from "the inquisitor" to "the confessor," XIII:122

confidence, V:26

- auditor who inspires, VIII:384
- importance of, VII:240
- increased by standardized sessions, V:326

Confront a Preclear [process], III:551

confront of evil and, XII:25

control,

- cure for auditor who can't control pc, VIII:20, S1:437
- of session, VI:277
- pc, controlling the, II:293–294

coordination drills for, XIII:496, S2:534

course graduate becomes an auditor by auditing, IX:454

auditor(s), (cont.)

cramming and flubless auditing, S1:224; *see also* cramming

crimes, two biggest, are rough and choppy auditing and overestimation level of case, V:50

C/S,

- auditor's "handler," XII:436, S1:362
- handling of auditor errors—instruct, cramming, retread, S1:276
- uses Summary Sheet to get auditor's attitude, VIII:238

cycle of decline of an auditor and student, VIII:256

dangerous auditor, characteristics of and remedy for, VI:452–455

Dianetic auditing is fundamental background of auditor, VIII:351

Dianetic auditor, what he works for, XI:270, S3:117

dirty needle is always caused by auditor chops, flubs, etc., VIII:24

dissemination and; auditors disseminate and purely preclears seldom do, VII:349

dissemination of information to a pc is completely forbidden by the Auditor's Code, 1954; this is evaluation, III:53

does FESes at end of day or when he has no preclears, S1:473

does not invalidate, criticize or evaluate for pc, VIII:347

dominating factor of tech being in is whether the auditor really wants to do a good job and help the pc, XI:13, S2:62

don't drive in anchor points by shoving things at or gesture toward pc, VI:635

don't run thought out faster than havingness and solids run in, III:474

don't talk to pc much during session, V:26

don't work with severely ill or insane, III:187

drilling and, S2:72

Dukes of the Auditor Elite, XI:388

education and, I:169

electronic attest, X:199

E-Meter,

- don't use distractingly, IX:30, IX:307
- needle tells the auditor which subjects are aberrated in the preclear, I:606
- tell pc nothing about meter or its reads ever, except to indicate F/N, IX:341

end phenomena, auditor must be able to relate all of the end phenomena of a process to an F/N in clay, VIII:206

errors, IX:271–272, S1:120, S1:139

- can't get reads, how to handle, IX:360

auditor(s), (cont.)

don't gesture toward pc, IX:333
flagrant, VIII:464–466
goofing, what it means regarding training, IX:393
new auditor flubs, IX:124
not intentional, III:348
refusing to audit his quota of hours or sessions, subject to action, IX:480
right to know what he did wrong, IX:489
standard C/S handling: one error—instruct, second error—cram, third error—retread, X:198
establishing auditor with pc, III:165, IV:412
ethical auditor, what he does, V:44
Ethics, auditor to, VII:608
evaluation, S1:32–33
 accidental evaluation may occur when auditor repeats what pc said, VI:634, VII:401
 auditor never says what overt is, for that's evaluation, VII:474
 consists of telling pc what to think about his case, V:441
every cramming order to include TRs, especially TR 0, X:199
failing to handle E-Meter, chief reason is TR failures, VI:110, VI:113
failing to write clearly on worksheets or put down enough text to make the worksheet understandable, ethics penalty for, X:547, S2:269
fail to make feel they are interested in pc when they handle him with poor ARC, IV:319
falsifying of auditing reports, penalty, S1:532, S2:82
field auditor targets, VII:428
file clerk's faith in, I:28
Find a Pc [process], III:165
first duty of auditor when he opens a case is to bring the preclear up to present time, I:21
first offense auditor can commit is ceasing to audit when he is most needed by his pc, S2:82
first should know tools before going in for artistic, II:11
flinching from pc, how to handle, III:489
flubs, S1:53, S1:114
flunks a C/S instruction and can't get it going, remedy for, VIII:269
F/Ning auditors, IX:588
 description, S1:236
forcing pc, why auditor mustn't, VIII:403
frequent change of, do not permit, II:397

auditor(s), (cont.)

fully responsible for session, VI:276
general working rules for, I:84–85
get the preclear through it, example, II:311
getting and keeping pcs, III:417
getting into comm with pc, II:297, III:489, III:562
getting pc in-session, II:293, III:119
give pc nothing but wins, III:418
giving pc full hours, V:464
goal of, II:426, III:473, III:476, XII:21
 stack up on a gradient scale between thetan inoperative and thetan who can operate, IV:202, IV:231
 to discover an ability in pc and improve it, IV:11
 to help pc reestablish confidence in his ability to confront thetans, thought, time, life, energy, matter and space, IV:407
good auditor, X:21
 actions of, VII:414
 made by C/Ses, S1:278
goofs, VIII:200
handling pc who is not cooperative, IV:205, IV:235
has initiative, III:348
has more control over pc's reactive mind than pc, reason why, VI:209
having low ARC, cause of, V:199
havingness of pcs, III:490
honest, will get an honest TRs tape passed before he audits *anybody*, XI:430
honesty of the auditor determines his results, X:24
how auditor knows pc is exteriorized, II:287
how to handle auditor saying "Process didn't work," V:428
how to handle auditors who quickie Objectives, XI:94
how to increase pc's willingness to confront past, V:167
if your TRs were good enough you would be known as a great auditor without doing a single thing, XII:23
incompetent auditors are the only source of our troubles, S2:48
interest in case, from auditor and pc, V:61
internship, auditors must take internship after each course, IX:455
Int Rundown and End of Endless Int Repair Rundown are to be done by a Class V Graduate Auditor, XI:318
invalidation, S1:170
 avoid use of "you" to pc, VI:634

auditor(s), (cont.)

Class VIII take care not to invalidate junior auditors, IX:33

of auditor by C/S, IX:159, IX:366, IX:504

is a real auditor when his or her pcs don't overtalk or undertalk but answer auditing question and happily now and then originate, S1:437

is in absolute control of bank—it always does what you tell it to do, VII:400

itsa, a silent auditor invites itsa, VII:315

job of auditor, is to free thetan by digging him out of his time track, VII:189

judgment, VII:222

key cramming question and, XIII:494, S2:532

legal attacks on an auditor, how to handle, III:47

legible worksheets, S1:492

length of time to become an auditor, IV:430

“letting the pc itsa,” cure for, S1:436

levels of auditors and processes [1957], IV:112

line to the pc, whatsit line, S1:423

list of auditor's efforts, emotions and thoughts related to processing which must be run, I:302

looks at the meter while doing an assessment, XI:118, S3:18

make auditors by making them audit, VI:281

makes it safe for the pc to get off his overts and withholds, XI:370

makes people, at their choice, do various exercises, and these exercises (processes) bring about changes for the better in intelligence, behavior and general competence, III:363

making pc physically well without pc finding out about it, IV:209

may only take advice on cases from C/S, VII:607

means “a listener,” VII:257

minimum hours of, S1:106

morale depends on honest completions, S1:220, IX:504

most common reason for failed sessions is inability of auditor to get reads on lists, S1:288

must be able to duplicate, IV:469

must be interested not interesting, IX:307

must be technician on meter interpretation, XII:24

must check out on materials before application, IX:228, IX:502

must know Dianetics to understand mind and aberration, VIII:42

auditor(s), (cont.)

must know how to read through an F/N, XI:374

must look at rightnesses of pc, not just wrongnesses, S1:442

must never promise relief or cure, I:273

natural auditor and dangerous auditor, difference between, VI:452

necessity for auditors to review entire process of evolution of the science, II:250

need subjective reality on bank, VI:278, VI:281

negative criticism undermines auditors, VIII:452

nerve, essential ingredient of auditor, II:307

never repeats anything pc says after him, no matter why, S1:431

new auditors, VIII:457, VIII:480

New Era Dianetics Auditor must understand the function and purpose of each of the R3RA commands, XI:322

not assigned pcs of higher grade than his own, S1:341

notes from pcs, what they mean, XIII:506

not in comm with pc, pc doesn't cognite, S1:421

not just a Scientologist; auditor is one who *can apply* it, S2:70

not understanding what pc said or meant, how to handle, VI:634, VII:401

object is to get pc to look so that pc can tell the auditor, VI:438

observation of pc, VII:295

only ways you can fail to get results on a pc, S2:68

on staff [1956], procedure for putting, III:520

Operating Thetan, only goal worthy of auditor's attention, IV:203

opinion, S1:208

outnesses,

- acknowledging too little, VII:193
- asserting rightness, making others wrong, VII:240
- auditor errors add charge; pc then is overwhelmed, VII:381
- cleaning a clean meter is asking for trouble, VII:256
- consistently missing charge or consistently failing to anticipate missed charge, result of, VII:178
- disagreement with data measures degree of unworkability he'll enter into processing, VII:240
- failure to take pc's data; you take pc's data, never take his order, VII:403

auditor(s), (cont.)

out-TRs and no impingement get no reads, VI:536
Q and A, VI:457, VI:524, VII:395
repeating what the pc said, VI:634, VII:401
overwhelming pc, III:354
pc and auditor as two-pole system to as-is mass, S1:417
pc and auditor, when they are cleared for session, only then begin on case, IV:393
pc gain, auditor unhappy about, V:122
pc plus auditor is greater than the bank; auditor plus bank is greater than the pc; pc minus auditor is less than the bank, VIII:384
pc's reality, what auditor believes has little to do with, VIII:368
pc's somatics, auditor doesn't get, S1:417
penalty for failing to take a pc back into session at once and instantly repair a red tag, S1:283
penalty for missing withholds, XI:360
perception of pc, VII:296
personal reputation of, III:288
pictures, auditor always has more control over pc's mental image pictures than pc does, VIII:365
poorer he is, the simpler actions he's assigned, VI:716
power to make pcs recover is directly proportional to his flawlessness as an auditor, X:499
preclear actions all have an exact auditor response, VI:498
preclear and auditor,
as two-pole system to as-is mass, IX:318
auditor causes a restimulation, then pc needs to answer question to get rid of restimulation, IX:325
auditor must look at rightnesses of pc, not just wrongnesses, IX:339
invalidation and evaluation of pc is just plain villainy, IX:307
musts to make pc gain and cognite, IX:307
pc's attention, don't pull over to auditor, IX:30
right to reject or accept pcs auditor is given, IX:481
preclear finding the auditor, III:418
processing of, I:302
professional competence and pride, S2:515
PTS/SP Course and PTS/SP Auditor Course must be fully known to the Expanded Dianetics Auditor, X:108

auditor(s), (cont.)

purpose of, is to give pc certain and exact commands which pc can follow and perform, III:415
Q and A, change in pc causes auditor to stop or change process, VI:42
questions, the less specific and sequitur the better the results with pc, III:29
race horse and, comparison, X:200, S1:278
raising cause level of, VII:431
real auditor is when his pcs don't overtalk or undertalk but answer auditing question and happily now and then originate, VIII:20, S1:437
reality vs. pc's reality, V:442
reason for hatred toward, II:187
reasons why some auditors cannot run engrams on pcs, VII:187
receives no better processing than he gives, VII:349
regarded as security risk, necessary to receive a Clean Hands Clearance Check, VI:445
relaxed attitude to pc, III:288
remains at cause in all sessions without forbidding pc to be at cause, IV:209, IV:239
Repair Programs, new auditors shouldn't do, IX:125
report, *see Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; Child Dianetics*
requirements,
complete precision, VI:487
have to be skilled on one process at least and know all about it before he can do two, VII:429
must be perfect on a meter, defined, VI:566
must know basic laws and mechanics of time track in order to run engrams, VII:162
research worker in the field of illness, III:297
response when he doesn't understand pc, S1:431
responsibility, S1:3
for pc's livingness, VI:185
for red-tagged pc, X:473, S1:282
for session, VII:401, VII:413
responsible for session, VI:634
results,
auditor isn't getting results means either he or pc is doing something else, VII:666
auditors are not gauged by results, but by flawless application of standard tech, VIII:257
retraining, III:56, X:198,
if turns in falsified auditing report, X:198
Review Auditors, VIII:3, VIII:429

auditor(s), (cont.)

rights, S1:3, S1:13
 abuse of, X:170, S1:272
 modified, X:170, S1:272
 of auditor, IX:480
 role of Academy is to turn out auditors that can be employed in the HGC, VI:605
 role of, *see Advanced Procedure and Axioms*
 rudiments of auditor,
 auditors who have PTP of how to get case gain for their pcs, IX:444
 auditor who goes sad is auditing pcs over his own ARC break, IX:489
 auditor worried about his pc is working over a problem, IX:489
 overts and withholds on pcs, IX:365, IX:375, IX:467, IX:489, S1:178
 running the preclear's machinery, III:121
 Saint Hill Special Briefing Course exists to train superlative auditors, VI:666
 Scientology auditor analysis checklist, XIII:461, S1:390
 Scientology auditor, what he works for, XI:270, S3:117
 seeking to exclude pcs from auditing by abusing his "right to choose pcs," penalty, S1:272
 self-confidence and, VIII:169
 session and auditor,
 ending session is totally up to auditor, IX:481
 responsible for session, IX:314, IX:332, S1:431
 should stop trying to prove Dianetics to anybody, I:273
 skill, VII:221, VII:240
 by case level [1963], VII:220
 can be enormously improved by a good C/S, XII:436, S1:362
 directly measured by amount of TA he can get, VII:318, VII:400
 mark of skilled auditor is ability to remedy a case and then get on with routine auditing, VII:494
 skilled technician who can apply the knowledge, S2:70
 Solo, on Solo levels you deserve best auditor you can get, XII:427
 somatics, auditor doesn't get pc's somatics, IX:318
 speed, VIII:477, VIII:480
 staff auditing, groove in for wins and TA action, VII:241

auditor(s), (cont.)

staff auditor, IV:111, IV:112
 advices, VII:607
 basic hat, VI:192
 grounds on which to process or release a pc, IV:70
 responsibilities, VI:36, VI:43
 training of, [1961], VI:309
 standing rule C/S should have with his auditors: if TA is high or low at session start, do not continue the session but send for a C/S, X:22
 statements, permitted auditor statements, VII:473-474
 statistic of auditor, IX:160, IX:188, X:171, S1:273, S1:495
 "stenographic" auditing, XIII:154, S1:490
 student auditors must write Summary Report Form after each session, S1:484
 students in Academy are auditors, not pcs, IV:328
 study of LRH C/Sed folders, VIII:223
 suffer from association with psychologists and psychiatrists, III:343
 supreme test of an auditor, IX:375, IX:376, S1:179
 survive better than other people, III:348
 takes pc's data, never his orders, VII:156, VII:403
 taking order from pc causes pc to ARC break, VI:277, VI:278
 target of, II:324, VI:361
 technician and artist, II:11
 tendency to invent new processes, III:287
 the more misses the less meter reads, VI:567
 three hats of, VII:354
 time track obeys auditor; time track does not obey a preclear (early in auditing), VII:163
 tone level of auditor necessary to handle case, *see Science of Survival*
 tools, VII:665, VIII:169
 touching the pc, III:562
 training and skill of, II:95, VI:517, X:6
 treating pc as a victim, V:199
 trouble with an ARC breaky pc or no gain, how to handle auditor who has, VI:497
 TRs,
 auditor who can't do his TRs can't audit, VIII:18, S1:435
 auditor who chops up pc with bad TRs may see TA go below 2.0, VIII:479
 trusted beings, XII:422, S1:356
 turn out good auditors and you'll win your area, II:315

auditor(s), (cont.)

two-way communication, not using can cause failed pcs, III:32

unable to produce good results, cause and handling of, IV:380

unable to run standard Dianetics, S1:96

unhandled drugs and ethics, X:631

use of C/S 53, XII:40

use of *Handbook for Preclears*, I:272

using a process on which he has high reality will obtain high results with a pc, IV:82

validated auditor [1957], IV:112

vision, auditor is expected to see meter, pc and worksheet all at one time, IX:245, IX:663

weak TR 1 and inability to read a meter, reason for prepared lists not working, X:737, S1:301

what an auditor should know, II:99, II:249

what every auditor should know, VIII:69

what he is working to do, I:359

what is required to get bonuses, IX:252, S1:106, S1:478

what it takes to get good enough to be a real auditor, X:710, S1:299

what LRH thinks of auditors, III:347

when he may refuse to audit a pc, X:170, S1:272

when runs into snag he can't handle, what to do, VIII:199

whether or not a prepared list reads depends upon the auditor's TRs and metering, XII:39

who cannot audit, whose TRs are out, whose metering is bad and who never keeps the code always says his pcs are dogs, X:168

who get results are happy auditors, S1:276

who go too often to Cramming, handling for, X:78, S2:348, S3:948

who reports "it didn't work," handling of, VII:562, VII:588, S2:7

who says his pcs are dogs, handling, X:168

whose auditing errors show up later on pcs, handling for, X:78, S2:348, S3:948

whose pcs are red-tagging, must be given a Confessional, XII:388

whose TRs are out can have false data on TRs, XI:430

who sets himself up to be resisted will fail, II:294

who won't hear what pc is saying, VII:581

will always be senior to Clears, IV:312

willingness to duplicate, II:425

with magical complex, S2:33

auditor(s), (cont.)

wonderful, with poor admin could flop, III:341

working alone, decline of, IX:494, S1:212, S1:450

worksheets, description and use, S1:489

Auditor Admin Series, lays out the basics of administration as it applies to auditing, XIII:135, S1:447

Auditor Coordination Drills, XIII:496, S2:534

Auditor Correction List, designed to get the auditor back in the chair, X:68

Auditor Report Form, XIII:150, S1:455, S1:486

description, XIII:168

Objectives Co-audit and, XIII:442

Auditor's Code, *see also auditing; Creation of Human Ability; Dianetics 55!*

defn., governing set of rules for general activity of auditing, III:416

addition to the, IV:110

assists and, S2:189

auditing tool, not just a nice idea, IX:303; *see also Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*

basic auditing rules, III:172

breaking of, I:18, II:287-288

prevent preclear case gain, IX:308

change [1958], IV:398

dirty needle, breaking Auditor's Code causes, VIII:411

dissemination of information to pc is completely forbidden by Auditor's Code 1954; this is evaluation, III:53

False Data Stripping done under discipline of, XI:492, S2:466

if auditor has broken, he must never attempt to justify that break, I:18

is to protect the pc and auditor, III:417

1954, full description of each point, II:395

1956, III:416

1968, VIII:239, VIII:242

No. 19, V:77

observed in giving an assist and auditing comm cycle is used, VII:525, S2:189

pc, challenged by an "auditor" who is breaking Auditor's Code, gets solid reaction in reactive bank, reason why, VIII:290

pledge of practitioners of pastoral counseling, XII:101

processes do not work when administered outside Auditor's Code and without skillfully practiced TRs, VII:109

required to be signed by the holders of or before the issuance of certificates for the certificates to be valid, XII:101

Auditor's Code, (cont.)

when pc goes more anaten than when not being audited, he is in grip of real or affected code break and is out of session, III:258

Word Clearing done under discipline of, S2:181

Auditor's C/S, description, XIII:168, S1:455

auditor's report, VIII:396, IX:287; *see also* **auditor(s)**

crime to copy it, VIII:397

crime to give any session or assist without making an auditor's report, VIII:397

use of, VII:449

authoritarianism, I:175

concept of, I:249

discovered readily in psychometry, I:252

essay on, I:243

graded scale, I:249

little more than a form of hypnotism, V:86

or authority exists in ratio to amount a curtain is lowered across ARC lines, I:251

"authorities,"

field containing the most authorities contains the least codified knowledge, VII:657, S2:543

modern trend of seeking the significance in what the artist meant not likely to advance the arts, XI:64, S2:559

authority,

belongs to those who can DO the task in any given field, VI:263

preponderance of agreement ordinarily makes man accept things, V:81

authorship, misresponsibility is the miscalling of, IV:130

auto-control, no-confidence induces a sort of auto-control in session which induces a dirty needle, VI:547

automatic actions, III:367

automatic answers, III:142

automatic bank,

defn., when a pc gets picture after picture after picture all out of control, VIII:366

cause of, how to handle, VIII:366–367

automaticity,

defn., fact of taking pictures automatically simply by putting out flutter, II:161

defn., non self-determined action which ought to be determined by individual, III:544

defn., something is going on and we do not know its cause, III:130

discharged by indicating area of charge only, VII:174

automaticity, (cont.)

harm comes from automaticity only when people have forgotten that something has been put on automatic, III:130

increasing learning rate by drill usually only increases familiarity and automaticity, IV:34

of form, solution to, IV:281

of making pictures, III:137

randomity and, III:27, III:535

remembering and forgetting, greatest automaticity in which anyone was engaged, III:124

responsibility and, IV:245

we take over automaticities only to rehabilitate ability of thetan, IV:306

Auxiliary Prehav 3D Scale, VI:367

avalanches, outflowing and inflowing, II:323; *see also* **havingness**

awareness, II:149

assessing the awareness levels on pc, VIII:81

change is the indication of effect, II:88

communication and, III:88

confront and, S2:354

definition, X:471

description of, III:88

E-Meter measures awareness depth of pc, VIII:383

E-Meter reads responses far below the preclear's awareness, I:606

first requisite of a communication system, I:284

healing, restoration of awareness is often necessary before healing can occur, VIII:343

high scale is aware of producing effects and of effects without proof via energy, I:283

if one can confront, he can be aware, X:471

inability to differentiate is a decline in, V:433

increased, is only factor which offers any road out, IV:140

is certainty, II:88

item which does not read on meter when assessed is beyond pc's level of awareness, VIII:382

level of awareness, II:84

level of awareness—that of which a being is aware, VII:595

lower on the scale requires the proof of perception and thus energy and force, I:283

scale of, II:112, III:88

triangle of certainty of, II:112

AWARENESS OF AWARENESS UNIT

awareness of awareness unit, II:113, III:112; *see also* **thetan**; *Dianetics 55!*

builds space to cut down knowingness, III:71

has no mass, meaning or mobility, position or movement in space; has qualities and potentials, III:27

postulate made by awareness of awareness unit is higher manifestation than any energy-space manifestation, III:116

thetan, awareness of awareness unit, is understanding, III:21

Axiom 10, III:373

Axiom 28, X:491

study tech and, X:89, S2:268

Axiom 38, applicable in writing up one's overts and withholds, XII:550

Axiom 51, Communication Processing and, III:148

Axiom 55, create, change, destroy, III:245

axioms, Axioms, *see also* *Advanced Procedure and Axioms*; *Creation of Human Ability*; *Handbook for Preclears*; *Science of Survival*

defn., self-evident truths as in geometry, III:408

as valid today as they were, II:72

axioms, Axioms, (*cont.*)

Axiom 28, relationship to process workability, V:478

becomes confused by thetan with cycle of action, V:237

cycle of action and communication formula become identified, V:310

known cold at HAA level, III:224

not-ness (Axiom 11), how to bring under pc's knowing control and to reduce the not-ness in the pc's bank, V:167

of Scientology, 1–10 explained, III:408, III:409 of SOP 8-C, II:288–292

primary Dianetic, *see* *Dynamics of Life*

psychology is in actual use a dramatization of Axiom 10, wholly reactive, V:179

Scientology as a science is composed of many, III:408

Scientology Axiom 58, V:46

Scientology, principles and axioms of, are considerations which have been agreed upon and out of which stem this universe and livingness, IV:458

therapeutic processes easily derived from, I:356

thetan defined in Axiom 1, IV:295

Azimuth meter, VIII:418, IX:245

use of, to see reads, S1:99

B

baby(ies),

- at birth, is not perceptive beyond first dynamic, III:377
- auditing of, II:60
- barley formula for, nearest thing to human milk, VII:555, XIII:521
- healthy, VII:554
- how to feed and handle, IV:477
- processing of, should be limited to Scientology processing, XIII:116, S1:387
- protein and, VII:554

Bachelor of Scientology, and Hubbard Advanced Auditor Course, III:279, III:287, III:568

backlog(s),

- don't allow a backlog of pcs, IX:7
- Tech and Qual backlogs, effect on org income and field repute, S2:50

back pain, handling, S3:157

backtrack, getting the pc to go, S1:11

backwards C/Sing, towards significance, S1:38

bacteria,

- antibiotics and, X:692
- illness caused by recognizable bacteria and injury in accident are best treated by physical means, III:42
- structure and, II:179

bacterial infection, accidents and illness are predetermined by spiritual malfunction and unrest, III:42

bad action, *defn.*, I:612

bad acts,

- defn.*, are those acts which cannot be easily experienced at the target end, V:95
- people are never as bad as they think they are, V:296

bad "auditor," VI:452

Bad Exam Reports, S1:119

bad indicators, *see* **indicator(s)**

bad repute,

- as long as student or pc thinks his failure to make it is all right with you, you will have a bad repute in his area, S2:20
- telling people they haven't made it when they have will get back hostility and a bad repute, S2:20

ball, golden, I:285

bank, *see also* **reactive mind**

- can be triggered by an out-ethics situation, XII:117
- types of, III:555

barbarianism,

- how to cure, IV:330
- violence leads to, IV:456
- what it is, IV:329

barley,

- baby formula, VII:555, XIII:521
- highest protein content cereal, VII:555

barrier(s), *see also* **games; games conditions**

- defn.*, composed of inhibiting (limiting) ideas, space, energy, masses and time, III:388
- defn.*, space, energy, object, obstacles or time, II:291
- absence of, is the trouble with pc when pc is having trouble, III:488
- auditing is that process of bringing a balance between freedom and barriers, III:319
- causing few barriers one loses control over them, III:412
- freedom and barriers, workable balance between, III:388
- how they can trap a man, III:389
- losing control over, III:389

BARRIER

barrier(s), (cont.)

MEST universe is a game consisting of, II:291
problems of barriers or their lack, how resolved, II:291
space is, but does not have to be, the first barrier of knowingness, II:285

barriers to study, *see also* gradient; mass; misunderstood(s); student(s); study; word(s)

absence of mass, S2:122
misunderstood word, S2:123
too steep a study gradient, S2:123

basic(s),

defn., first incident (engram, lock, overt act) on any chain, VII:164
charge is held in place by basic on chain, VI:463, VII:191
described, II:227
disability of the pc, II:91
dynamic principle of existence is: Survive! I:235
first incident of any chain is fully or partially unknown to person, VI:447, VI:463
goals, I:269
impulse is to produce an effect, II:245
incident, later than basic incidents are run either to uncover more basic (earlier) incidents or to clean up chain after chain has been found and erased, VII:191
on chain, relation to Technique 80, I:626
overrun of, XI:269, S3:116
personality, getting in communication with basic personality through affinity, I:81
production and, S2:468
purpose, I:50
reason—basic principles, I:209
tech basics are not cancelled by later developments, IX:133

Basic Affinity Process, “What would you like to confront?” V:232

basic area,

defn., I:34
engrams, I:27
most vital area in case, I:27
unconsciousness, reason for removal of, I:35

basic auditing, *see* audit(ing)

basic-basic,

defn., first engram on the whole time track, VII:164
most basic basic of all basics and results in clearing, VIII:367

basic course(s), *see also* HAS

for auditors, III:321
give people the tools to live better, III:322
give precise definitions, III:345
in Scientology, II:373, III:296
all qualified auditors should run, III:381
materials of, III:321, III:336, III:345
need to teach everybody a basic course, III:322

basic of chain,

defn., first experience recorded in mental image pictures of that type of pain, sensation, discomfort, etc., VIII:367
chain is held in place by basic for that chain, VIII:430
engram contains pain and unconsciousness; its basic would be a physical duress not a symptom resulting from that duress, VIII:377
somatic chains go quickly to basic and are the important chains, VIII:425

basic personality, *see* personality

basic program, S1:15, S1:30

begin Dianetics with Original Assessment Sheet, S1:204

basic unit of this universe, is two not one, V:338

B complex, B₁ and C, use of, VIII:484

BD, *see* **blowdown**

be(ing), (beingness),

defn., assumption (choosing) of a category of identity: role in a game; example of beingness—one’s own name, III:370
defn., result of having assumed an identity, XII:20
above havingness there is doingness, and above doingness there is beingness, and above beingness there is communicatingness, and above communicatingness there is knowingness, and above knowingness there is postulatingness, III:79–80
assumed by oneself or given to oneself, or is attained, III:370
assumption of, IV:338, IV:357; *see also* valences
at different lifetimes is good and evil, VII:393
basically good, XII:562, S3:709
basic certainties of, II:88
basic escape is into another being, thus one acquires beingnesses to escape, VI:271
be, do and have depend on communication, IV:124
be do have coordinated, VI:26
beefing up the bank, cause of, V:310
being, having, doing—triangular relationship, I:617

be(ing), (beingness), (cont.)

beingness, II:363–364
 auditor must be willing to grant beingness to the pc, II:400
 highest of human virtues, ability to assume or to grant (give, allow) beingness, III:371
 black case, V:279
 building unit of a great society is the individual, V:323
 button, Help is key button which admits auditing, V:377
 buttons, way of clearing, V:379
 cause and effect, and beingness, II:149
 certainty directly influences, XII:21
 Certainty Processing and, II:149
 communication, space, synonyms in action, II:80
 condition of, III:370
 confront of evil and, XII:25
 course creates a beingness, not imparts data, V:133
 covert theft of beingness, IV:337
 decision to, II:107
 reason behind, II:87
 DEI Scale on beingness, IV:355
 doingness, havingness and beingness must be balanced; each must be flexible in pc for a stable gain, VI:27
 equals identity, III:371
 Goals Processing finds beingness and mind's doingness toward it (Prehav Scale) and results in havingness, VI:27
 granting of, III:158
 auditor must be willing to grant beingness to pc, III:172
 have and do, relationship to space, time and energy, I:615
 Help handles problems of beingness, V:415, V:429
 human being “in the flesh” is not a simple being, XII:131
 ideal state of, *see Handbook for Preclears*
 increasing by doing without having, I:617
 in life experience space becomes beingness, II:288
 modus operandi of effects, I:283
 more involved with havingness than with confront, V:433
 nature of, XII:131
 of child, increased by Scientology, II:38
 preclear who assumes aches of another wishes to be that other; he is short on beingness, IV:357

be(ing), (beingness), (cont.)

Processing, II:160; *see* Beingness Processing
 reason behind, I:283
 recognition of rightness of, S1:441
 Six Steps to Better Beingness, II:171
 space and, II:46
 space could be said to be Be, I:615
 spiritual being, timeless and deathless, proof that individual is, IX:219
 states of, attained by processing, VII:578–579, VII:623
 struggle of people to be themselves, III:380
 thetan tends to move from source being to effect being, V:446
 valences and, III:371
 valences are mocked up other-beingnesses a person thinks he is, V:406
 when you add something to the being he gets worse, IX:338, XII:132, S1:441
beams, pressor and pulling, I:604
bear goals, VII:226
“beating the meter,” VI:351
beauty, *see Scientology 8-80*
Before and After Solids, [process], III:473
beggars, philosophy of, II:237
beginning of incident, erasure depends in some measure on pc getting to, VIII:412
beginning rudiments, *see rudiments*
behavior,
 human, II:233
 mannerism as an index to change, S1:44
 Tone Scale gives a prediction of human, III:377
 two types—that calculated to be constructive and that calculated to be disastrous, VII:392
 underlying facts in odd human behavior, VIII:291
Beingness Processing, II:327, II:339
 apathy on Universe or Beingness Processing, cause of and remedy, II:327–328
 is best solution to valences, IV:337, IV:355
belief, Scientology demands no belief or faith and thus is not in conflict with faith, V:197
betrayal,
defn., action of having things pounded in and held against one, II:90
defn., help turned to destruction, IV:291
between lives, *see History of Man*
between lives areas, might have passed at one time or another for heaven or hell, III:405
Between Lives Implants, VII:248, VII:281, VII:283
between lives series, IV:298
big mid ruds, *see rudiments*

Big Tiger Drill, VI:686

biochemical substances,

in the body, can prevent or inhibit case gain, S1:345

Purification Rundown XII:17, S3:620; *see also* drugs; Purification Rundown

biochemistry, is a vital subject, X:512

birth,

assumption and, II:188

do not run prenatal or birth engrams unless they come up naturally, VIII:46

ideal conditions, IV:476

prenatal and conception are a bounce from a death, V:69

running out delivery, IX:4

within a few minutes after it, assumption occurs, IV:298

birth control pills, IX:521

birth trauma, III:444

black(ness), II:90, II:142

defn., simply pressing on things to push them away, III:486

desire to be effect and inability to be cause, II:133

handling of, II:90

indicative of scarcity of viewpoints, II:181

itself is only a picture, III:135

probable cause of “all black” on Green Form, VIII:216

screens, purpose of, III:73

tremendous saturation abilities of, II:299

types of, III:555

black and white, phenomenon of, II:195

black cases, III:453

resolution of, III:120

Black Dianetics, I:519

black field, *defn.*, some part of mental image picture where pc is looking at blackness, IV:220, IV:335–336, VIII:365

black five, is so far gone he can't even see pictures any more, he only sees blackness in front of him, III:135

blackmail, and punishment are keynotes of all dark operations, V:301

black screens, how to resolve, II:186

black thetan goals, VII:227

blame,

defn., arbitrary election of cause, I:293
regret and, I:297

blaming pc, IX:365

bland personality, VIII:440

blanketing, *see* *History of Man*

blankness, misunderstood word and, S2:213

blank periods, S1:181

blindness,

accumulation of painful contacts with the objects of life, remedy, IV:54, XII:445, S2:333

is an extreme unawareness, IV:128

treatment of, I:272

blindness cases, II:182

blind repair, when no FES is done, S1:81

block printing, used on worksheets to clarify hard-to-read words, S1:237

blow,

defn., X:185, S2:338

defn., sudden dissipation of mass in the mind with an accompanying feeling of relief, XI:343

defn., unauthorized departure from an area, usually caused by misunderstood data or overts, IX:179

as an effort to exteriorize, IX:67

blows from Scientology orgs [1960], V:282

by inspection, erasing chains before the pc can even tell about them, XI:157

bypassed charge can cause person to blow out of session, a course or the org, VII:270

cause of, VII:22

cause of session blows, III:157

causes for pc blows, VI:40–41

five main reasons for student blows, X:185

four reasons for most pc blows, X:186

justification for, V:261

major cause of, IX:67

misunderstood word and, S2:213

misunderstood words can cause blows, IX:209, IX:268, IX:384, IX:564

overts are a primary reason for, V:258, V:260, V:261

student is slow or blows, reason for, lies in failure to understand words used in his training, VII:457

students, handling for, S2:348

students trying to blow do so only after matter has not been confronted and handled in routine supervision; left unhandled, situations become blows, VII:424

Supervisor who is on the ball never has blows, S2:75; *see also* preclear(s); student(s)

blowdown(s),

defn., tone arm motion to the left made to keep needle on dial, VIII:382

blowdown(s), (cont.)

defn., when auditor has to move TA from right to left to keep needle on dial and movement is .1 divisions or more then a BD is occurring, VII:635

auditor must not speak or move during blowdown, VII:635

blowing engrams by inspection, VIII:431

falls and, S1:26, S1:38

floating needle cannot be observed during blowdown, VII:635

indicate a basic has been reached, IX:3

length of reads and, S1:173

period of charge blowing off bank, relief and cognition to a pc while it is, VII:635

blowing by inspection, erasing chains before the pc can even tell about them, S3:47

blow-off, improvement of conditions often worsens the amount of, V:260

blow-up of low TA, rule only applies to C/S Series 37R, IX:359

blue sheet, the Return Program is on, S1:19, S1:28

Board Technical Bulletin, may not cancel an HCOB, XI:14

bodhi,

defn., one who has attained an ideal state of intellectual, and ethical perfection by purely physical means, II:368

is evidently our "Clear," IV:288

body(ies),

defn., carbon-oxygen engine running at a temperature of 98.6 degrees F, VII:741

defn., identifying form or nonidentifiable form to facilitate control of, communication of, and with, and the havingness for thetan in his existence in MEST universe, V:156

defn., solid appendage which makes a person recognizable, IV:228

all auditing in a body—and any living in a body—makes a being vulnerable, S2:60

anchor points of, IV:228

assists on body by Communication Process, V:196, V:205

big PTP a thetan has is his body, VIII:361

body control comes before control of thinkingness, V:155

body part run on Communication Process, V:196, V:205

can't change without changing mind, IV:228 care of, II:147

communication terminal, using body as, III:198

control of body by pc, IV:212

death of body and handling of, IV:296, IV:299

body(ies), (cont.)

Dianetics addresses body, Scientology addresses the thetan, VIII:359, VIII:361, VIII:376

discolors when mass from bank is brought in on it, VII:71

drugs create nutritional deficiencies within, XI:81, S3:547; *see also* drugs; mineral(s); vitamin(s)

effect of running things in or close to body, II:90

effect of vitamin E on body, VII:741

effort to make something out of nothing, II:246

electrical field surrounding body monitors physical structure of body, III:404

electronic structure around body, IV:229

exercise and correct diet keep a body going, X:36

exists in its own space created by anchor points, III:403

exteriorization proves that individual is not a body but an individual, IX:219

first step to control of pc's body, IV:318

GE is something that mocks up bodies, IV:299 good process for, II:260

GPM, the more advanced the GPM the more careful you have to be of the body, VII:71

how mind becomes fixated upon, II:166

hungry for motivators, III:271

improperly fed, absorbs energy put out by thetan, II:396–397

in auditing, masses are released off body and out of thetan's bank, VII:71

interaction of mind and, I:292

is a mass, a solid terminal, IV:317

liabilities of MEST body, II:147

lives only about 70 years, it puts an awful limit on man, IX:121

living in body makes a being vulnerable, IX:107

MEST and, vs. analytical mind, II:167

mind and, are part of gradient scale of creation, II:166

mind avoids, in putting out flows, any area of the body which has been severely injured, I:533

mind or spirit can predispose illness or injury, VIII:324

motion, VII:372

doesn't count as TA, VII:400

motions and E-Meter, I:326

must be handled to some degree before anything helpful occurs by way of auditing, VIII:325

not built up by sugar, X:514

BODY

body(ies), (*cont.*)

- not-ising it, III:107
- pain and body nerves, IX:144
- parts of man—thetan, mind, body, IV:169
- pc assigns body to his case or case to his body, VIII:325
- pc exterior, handling body, IX:108
- physical universe undercuts the body, IV:169
- properly feeding and caring for, importance of, XII:16
- Q and A, some people Q and A with their bodies, X:568
- quite complicated, XII:132
- reactive mind can impinge itself directly on body, III:403
- reason for holding on to body, IV:215
- responds badly to forces, IX:115
- shut-off of memory actually occurs with pick-up of new body, IV:298
- sick body is a PTP and inhibits attaining spiritual freedom by Scientology, VIII:371
- silly optimist, *defn.*, a person who expects to feel well all the time while running a meat body, X:13
- SOP 8-C Step II, pc discovering he can handle body, II:289
- structure of, can be changed by changing electrical field, III:404
- TA-conscious body-moving pc, how to cure, VII:318
- TA is never touched during sneezing, body motion, etc., and no recording is made, VII:376, VII:448
- TA shifts because of body motion, yawning, asking questions, and particularly because of protests do not count in reading TA position [R2, R3], VII:35
- Theta Clear can exist knowingly independent of bodies, IV:203, IV:231
- thetan himself without body is capable of performing all functions he assigns to body, V:156
- thetan, senior to mind and body, III:404
- thetan, to be “sane,” must learn how he’s been caring for the body, I:627
- thetan vs. body, V:223, VII:70–71
- was made to be worked, II:169
- while a thetan can produce illness, it is the body that is ill, VIII:324, VIII:359
- Body Communication Process**, is used when a person has been chronically out of communication with his body, IX:161
- Body Confrontingness**, commands and how to run, IV:418
- Body Mimicry, Full**, IV:12

Body-Room Contact, CCH 6, IV:91

body valence, *see* **valence**

bog, should cause the auditor to be sent to Cramming on the material missed, IX:301

Bog Check by D of P [SOP Goals], HCO WW Form CT6, VI:55

bogged down case, due to Auditor’s Code breaks, current environment or painful emotion, I:27–28

boggy cases, S1:108

boil off,

arousing pc from this state, II:40

manifestation of unconsciousness, II:40

pc has either run too long on flow in one direction, in which case reverse flow, or he has reduced havingness down to a point where he feels tired or sleepy, III:78

remedy havingness, II:328

B₁ and restimulation, II:168–169

bonuses, what is required to get auditor bonuses, IX:252, S1:106, S1:478

bonus package (BP), VI:676

Book and Bottle, *see* **Opening Procedure by Duplication**

Book Auditor, IV:111, IV:112, IV:113

book distribution, and selling, III:256; *see also* **dissemination**

Book Mimicry, *see* **CCH 4**

Book of Case Remedies, used by person himself to spot bypassed charge, VII:569

Book One, addressed the psychotic, I:626

Book One Clear, a relative not an absolute thing, II:86; *see also* **Clear**

books,

a C/S must know Dianetics and Scientology books well, IX:137

answer people’s questions, V:361

dissemination and, V:211

dissemination fails without being distributed, V:361

sell Scientology, IV:8

boredom, described in terms of games condition, III:72

borrowing, *see* **History of Man**

bouncer, I:26

throws pc backward, forward, up or down from the track and so makes it apparently unavailable, VII:165

when pc bounces from the incident in R3RA, XI:161, S3:51

BP, *see* **personality**

BPC, *see* **bypassed charge**

bracket(s), II:131, II:139, II:218, II:293

brainwash(ing), III:243, III:532

manual, “psychopolitics,” III:239

original brainwash thetans did to one another, III:453, VIII:316

breaks, cut out breaks during session, VIII:198

breakthrough,

high and low TA, S1:144

tech, VII:496

breast-feeding, Purification Rundown and, XII:14, S3:597

Breuer, Freud’s co-worker, III:458

Bridge,

from Chaos to Total Freedom, VIII:148

honesty is the route up the Bridge to OT and real freedom, VII:426–427, VII:596, XIII:15, S1:375

briefing tape, tape designed for a special and informed audience, IX:618

“Bring Back to Life” Assist, procedure for, XIII:323

“Bring order,” the motto of HCO, V:43

broad shooting, C/S and, S1:232

bronchitis, example of case analysis on chronic bronchitis, VII:359

BScn, II:104; *see* **Bachelor of Scientology**

BScn/HCS, [1961], VI:111

BScn/HCS Course, [1958], IV:481

Buddha, Gautama, III:111, IV:288

Buddhism, II:368

why it won, IV:175

bug,

C/Sing and finding the case, S1:132

handling bugs in twinning, XI:504

“bugged,” definition, S2:405

bullbait(ing),

or coaching, terms to use in TR 103 and 104, IX:47

that uses actual processes or implants should be stamped out hard, IX:263

using processes or implants forbidden, S1:117

bullfight,

analysis of, II:162

physical aspect of, III:480

“business” people, in first org, III:435

button(s),

Int, XI:300, S3:480

needle reaction starts to occur a fraction of a second after you utter the button, VI:209

button(s), (*cont.*)

never ask the meter after a pc volunteers a button, VII:177, VII:402

order of big mid rud buttons [1963], VII:49

Suppress and Invalidate, IX:70, S1:6

use of on assessing a list and what it means if these don’t read and you get no F/N, X:521

using restimulative materials to push someone’s, S1:117

we want flat on everybody in Scientology: victim, money, V:190

which depress clearing if pc has erroneous definitions for them, IV:421

bypass, Danger condition and, XIII:7–8

bypassed charge,

ARC break and BPC, *see* ARC break(s)

blowdown of tone arm is meter reaction of having found correct bypassed charge, VII:270

can cause person to blow out of session, or out of an org or a course or Scientology, VII:270

case is the whole sum of past BPC, VII:271

does not always = ARC break, but ARC break always = bypassed charge, VII:405

E-Meter is invaluable in locating bypassed charge and curing an ARC break, VII:407

explanation for violence of M/W/Hs, VII:177

handling, X:160

how charge can be bypassed, VII:172

indicating BPC, relationship to evaluation, VII:474–475

in some degree a missed withhold, missed by both auditor and pc, VII:214, VII:405, IX:88

lists designed to find bypassed charge and repair faulty auditing action or life situation, IX:71

mechanism of, X:160

never audit ARC broken pc for a minute even but locate and indicate bypassed charge at once, VII:667

of last session, S1:24, S1:26

pc antagonistic = BPC = assess proper list (such as L1C) and handle, IX:485

pc’s subjective reality on gain will not compare to TA action, if charge bypassed, until BPC located, VII:306

pc will feel better moment right type of bypassed charge is identified by assessment and indicated by auditor, VII:407

possible source peculiar to Dating and Locating, XI:351

reading items not F/Ned leave pc with bypassed charge, IX:265

BYPASSED CHARGE

bypassed charge, (cont.)

Repair Program, exact BPC of last session is
always first action, IX:88

several can exist and be found on one list,
VII:405, VII:407

bypassed charge assessment,

ARC break assessment and, two different
actions, VII:480

on an ARC broken pc, never do, VII:480

bypassed item, defined, VI:668

bypassing, how to handle compulsive bypassing,
VIII:3

C

cable, don't phone, V:189

CADA, *defn.*, California Association of Dianetic Auditors, III:99

calcium, X:660; *see also* **Cal-Mag**; **magnesium**; **mineral(s)**

affects the nervous system, S3:552, XI:86

basic building block, S3:552, XI:86

nerve spasms occur in the absence of, S3:552, XI:86

ratio to magnesium, S3:552, XI:86

vital in healing or exchange process, S3:552, XI:86

why it has to have an acidic base to operate in, S3:552, XI:86

would be administered in company with magnesium, S3:552, XI:86

California Test for Mental Maturity, psychometry, I:56

Cal-Mag, X:660; *see also* **calcium**; **magnesium**; **Purification Rundown**

benefit of balancing out B₁, S3:552, XI:86

can be taken in order to prevent sore muscles, S3:552, XI:86

formula, S3:552, XI:86

Purification Rundown and, S3:571, XII:8

canceller, lock scanning can perform duties of, I:150

cancer, IV:72

cannibalism, II:123

cans, *see also* **E-Meter**

E-Meter cans, best type, VII:633

never let pc off cans in standard tech, VIII:198, VIII:271

can squeeze, *see also* **sensitivity**

always set the sensitivity knob by pc can squeeze, XI:22

can squeeze, (*cont.*)

procedure, drill, XI:439

setting correct sensitivity on E-Meter, V:307

can't-have(s), III:380

Games Processes demand that all can't-have be run on something else than the pc, III:515

havingness and, III:471

subject of engram is subject of can't-have, III:485

Can't-Have Processes, III:379, III:381, IV:17

valences are all, so when valence is off havingness of pc comes up, V:415

waste what you can't have, IV:180

capability,

and cause, wide difference between, I:38

of theta, I:612

capitalism, VIII:33

case(s), *see also* **preclear**

defn., whole sum of past bypassed charge, VII:271

abandonment of, III:459

actions done before Purification Rundown may be needed once Purification RD is complete, S3:620

actions, off line, S1:116

advance of, is amount of charge you get off it, IX:257

"afraid to find out" type of case, VI:456

all react to same actions, they differ in amount of "charge," VIII:268

alter-itness in case handled by auditing problems, VI:247

amount of TA per session is C/S's index of gain, S2:59

analysis, VII:352

case(s), (cont.)

establishes two things: what is going on with case and what should be done with it, VII:353

health research and case, VII:359

steps, VII:353, VII:359

analysis of cases, V:90

assessments of a case on lower rungs of processing using Know to Mystery Scale, V:139

assessment using dynamics graph, I:613

auditing gives gains by deletion, VIII:475

auditor and pc when they are cleared for session, only then begin on case, IV:393

auditor's, II:166

auditor's case gains depend on his gains on preclears, X:122

auditors don't have, S1:12

audit the case one is auditing, IV:408

audit with Dianetics and Scientology until pc's case is handled, S2:52

basic area, most vital area in case, I:27

betterment, without TA motion, no charge is being released and no actual case is observed, VII:243

bogged, can result from failures to erase a chain of incidents, XIII:525

bogged-down case due to Auditor's Code breaks, current environment of painful emotion, I:27-28

bogs, how to repair, S1:265

bypassed due to "no interest," X:208, S1:279

can be repaired, S1:157

cases progress in exact ratio to amount of charge gotten off, VIII:485

central aspect of case is desire to experience, I:265

change, accurate test of, II:79

charge is removed from case only by comm cycle pc to auditor, VII:256, VII:402

circuit, characteristic of, II:296

co-audit, how it stalled cases, V:509

command line and, direct coordination between the state of a case and the ability to follow a command line, VIII:3

complete, IX:165, IX:364

completed, definition, S1:77, S2:46

condition of case day to day, what it depends on, VII:191

conditions a preclear wants to be rid of, Expanded Dianetics handling of, XIII:555

continuing overts hidden from view are cause of no case gain, VII:667, VII:680

case(s), (cont.)

continuous overt case commits antisocial acts daily during auditing, VII:582

criminals get no case gain, VII:680

deadliest faults on cases are running same action twice; this drives TA up through roof, IX:364

destimulation of case can produce some astonishing changes in beingness, VII:318

difficulties,

- C/Sing towards significance produces nonadvancing cases, IX:106
- does not run well means (a) resistive, (b) errors have been made in auditing, IX:580
- exam non-F/N cases, errors to look for, IX:289
- flinching at remembering anything at all, handling of, IX:91
- "might be anything" use GF, IX:520
- not advancing has problems, IX:81
- not handled, IX:486
- not responding normally, C/S must suspect off-line action, IX:262
- points that bog a case, IX:343
- running badly, don't go on hoping, get data, IX:484
- twelve things that can foul up a case, IX:290
- what's really wrong lies in field of mass, energy, space, time, form and location, IX:113

Director of Processing's case checking hat, VI:49

discussing cases, don't impart personal secrets of pc, III:54

disturbance and whys, S1:265

does not advance, six reasons why, VII:667

does not know what is wrong with it or it would as-is and wouldn't be wrong, IX:467

dog cases, IX:271; *defn.*, pcs not running well, IX:270

- "failed cases" or "dog cases," causes of, IX:499

do not improve with havingness neglected, III:351

don't "solve" by altering data, VIII:416

dubbing in a high tone, III:518

dub-in case should be running ARC Processes as case is over-charged for engrams, VII:194

dynamics and cases, relationship of, V:489

Dynamic Straightwire, cleverly done, takes a case apart, starts almost any case, V:121

entrance to case is not on level of technique, but is on level of comm cycle, IX:319

errors, S1:7

case(s), (cont.)

errors caused by untrained auditors finding
 Whys or post purposes or post products or
 doing Word Clearing, handling, X:109

errors, study folder back to where pc ran well
 and then come forwards and you'll find
 error every time, IX:366, IX:484

ethics, case undergoing ethics actions should
 not be audited until ethics matter is cleared
 up and complete, IX:46, IX:128

ethics-type case, effect of fractured comm cycle
 on, VII:607

failed,
 only alter-is of routine auditing can cause,
 VII:587
 required to receive a Confessional, XII:388
 there are no failed cases, X:710, S1:299
 "failed cases" or "dog cases," causes of,
 IX:499

failure to receive enough auditing is primary
 reason for case failures, S2:21

fast case considered a bad case when it is just a
 fast case, IX:580

fast, slow and no-gain case, VII:681

files, VI:17

finding the engram necessary to resolve case,
 IV:465

foreign language cases, GF on, IX:254

former therapy case is apt to be the roughest,
 IX:636

four general groups, XII:356

fundamental entrance to, IV or V,
 II:89, S1:418

gain, S1:174, S1:190

gain and no case gain,
 any level is capable of giving a stable case
 gain, VIII:314, S2:83
 auditing above pc's level gives no gain,
 IX:114
 auditing over a W/H and PTP no case gain,
 IX:152
 cognitions are the milestones of case gain,
 IX:307
 discharged process no longer gives TA and
 gives case gain, IX:106
 drugs prevent any case gain, IX:445, IX:602
 lack of, how to handle, IX:51
 lack of training means more trouble for pc in
 making his gains stably, IX:83
 no case gain can be created by lack of comm
 cycle in an auditor, lack of an action
 cycle in processes or messing up a
 program cycle, IX:345
 no case gain, then it's GF 40X, IX:519

case(s), (cont.)

gain and no case gain, (cont.)
 pcs hiding general illness may show up as no
 case gain, IX:262
 pc's itsa on and on and on and on with no
 gain, cause of, IX:334
 pcs who do not hold their gains are PTS,
 IX:639
 rough TRs, rough metering, out code and
 distractive auditor make no case gain,
 IX:307
 tone arm action, amount of, per session is
 index of gain, IX:106

gains depend on taking responsibility, V:258
 getting grief off a case, I:25
 Grade I, Problems, is usual reason for no case
 advance, IX:135
 gradient scale of, II:184
 grind case, the audit forever case, is an afraid
 to find out case, VI:457

handling,
 case has many things to be handled, not one,
 IX:96
 case must be completed on an action before
 starting a new one, IX:344
 part of handling cases is handle N-O-W, IX:7
 to handle case one keeps at it, IX:8
handling cases, what is required, S2:50
 havingness run as process stabilizes case, V:492
 Help, running cases with, V:413
 high TA cases, *see* tone arm(s)
 histories, official, III:364
 how case behaves as we raise confrontingness
 on mental image pictures, V:113
 how he figures out what is wrong, S1:231
 how to recognize low-tone case, V:299
 incomplete cases, IX:164
 interest in case from auditor and pc, V:61
 itsa on and on and on and on with no gain,
 cause of, S1:433

key to all cases is,
 inability to hat, V:471
 responsibility, V:289

level(s),
 as an index of auditing ability is discarded, it
 is only an index of how-hard-to-train,
 VII:222
 auditor skills by case level [1963], VII:220
 1-8 [1963], VII:189
 percentages of case levels, VII:246
 sanity and cases, relationship to training,
 VII:240
 time sense compared to case level, VII:245

CASE

case(s), (cont.)

levels of, II:251–252
low TA cases, VII:738, *see also* tone arm(s)
L3RH Rundown handles cases that can't seem to erase engrams, X:161, S3:125
major action,
 done to improve case, IX:79
 don't use to repair a case, IX:487
 set up case before starting, IX:23, IX:365
make-or-break point of case, IV:170
most aberrative thing on case is association with MEST, IV:217
motivatorish, VI:562
must not be run without TA action or with minimal TA action, VII:245, VII:400
natural auditor and dangerous auditor, difference between is not case level but a type of case, VI:453
no case gain in auditing, case has withholds or PTPs, VI:28
no "case gain," relationship to fixed attention, V:90
no case progress, persons with heavy overts on Scientology make, VI:671
no-gain or slow-gain cases, VI:671
nonexteriorized, II:325
non-F/N, S1:132
nonpersistence case, II:299
no one grade solves the whole case, that's why there are grades, VIII:208
"no overts," a case that "has never committed any overts," IX:189
not advancing, six reasons, S2:73
not advancing under auditing, has a PTP, III:422
not handled, S1:9
nothing produces as much case upset as a wrong list item or a wrong list, X:110
not-ness on case, indicators of, V:162
not responding normally, IX:262
not running well, repairing, X:5
not to run on victim process, V:205
obsessive change, high-critical cases shouldn't be on staff, III:342
OCA,
 graph which shows desirable and undesirable characteristics in a case, XIII:574
 left side down and unacceptable is madly out of valence and equals an overcharged case, XIII:574
occluded, I:212
occluded case is too fixed, II:300

case(s), (cont.)

of an auditor, one who is skilled in the processes of Dianetics and Scientology, and the case of a preclear, one who has just walked in off the street without further knowledge, are entirely different cases, X:121
off-line actions, IX:262
opening, II:166
 and running engrams, I:24–25
out-points, case is collection of, IX:96
pc audited a bit below or at his level of awareness gets case gain, VII:595
pc blows and invalidation of case or gains, remedy, X:186
pc interested in own case, V:345, VI:392
pc not getting gains, causes of, VII:667, VIII:329, VIII:350, VIII:493, VIII:499
pc's case is a composite of PTPs, III:223
pc who makes no case gains is suppressive, VII:641, VII:643, VII:681
people talking about their cases, IX:263, S1:117
percentage of cure, II:337
phenomena which can occur when pc is audited on Dianetics past Dianetic Clear, S1:337
points of case address, *see* program(ing)
present time problem, relationship to case, *see* present time problem
programing cases [1963], VII:245
progress marked by rock slams, VI:703
PTP, person in PTP is often current clue to case, V:337
reality of case is proportional to amount of charge removed, IX:636
relative entheta on, *see Science of Survival*
release is a person whose case "won't get any worse," V:110
remedies, V:140, V:176, VIII:269
repair, VI:511
 don't use major action to repair, IX:486
 how to C/S, IX:87
 many cases have to begin processing with a repair, IX:91
 worse the condition, lighter the remedy required, IX:88
resistive, II:296–297, S1:180, S1:182
 person who has been on drugs, S3:58
resistive cases, IX:134–135
 case does not run well means (a) resistive, (b) errors have been made in auditing, IX:580

case(s), (cont.)

drugs or alcohol in most instances make a resistive case, IX:445–446
 former therapy, IX:635
 handling, IX:580
 person who has been on drugs is one of the “seven types of resistive cases,” IX:445
 rundown [GF 40] is an VIII development to handle those who cannot make the grades, IX:134
 running well, never repair, IX:488
 runs on cycles of actions: auditing comm cycle, process cycle, program cycle, IX:344
 run well when moderately well programed, C/Sed and audited, IX:291
 seven types of resistive cases, IX:635
 found in GF 40X, IX:519
 results, what a result is, V:90
 “roller-coaster” case, VII:694
 R3R, which cases can run, VII:246
 rudiments, don’t run a case by, VI:125, VI:261
 running engrams produces most case gain, VIII:264
 run the, I:30
 scale of deterioration of case, V:41
 Selected Persons Straightwire on Overts will bring up responsibility of case to a point where he can be trusted to run engrams, V:121
 setting up cases, IX:23, IX:71–72, IX:365
 set up for auditing, VIII:270
 slump where Clear was achieved but unacknowledged and bypassed, S1:338
 somatics, S1:29
 case has, equals Dianetic level unflat, IX:97
 stalled, *see Notes on the Lectures*
 have been traced to Word Clearing errors, X:632, S2:275
 missed F/Ns and, XI:21
 standard tech alone resolves all cases, VIII:186
 starting a case [1959], V:57
 starting cases, I:24, V:498
 entrance point of case determined by ability to remedy objective havingness, V:478
 Formula is a method of getting a case started, V:503
 how to start an old case, V:411
 revised case entrance [1960], V:490
 starvation for energy is the keynote of any case which maintains facsimiles in restimulation, X:115
 state of case, how to establish, III:518
 State of Case Scale, levels 1–8, VII:189

case(s), (cont.)

straight memory case scouting, I:33
 study, find the right Why, S1:132, S1:170
 symptoms of case with overts and withholds, V:273, V:274
 TA action, relationship to case progress, V:462, VI:28, VI:46
 tagging cases, IX:580
 tagging of, by C/S, S1:233
 takes as long as it takes, S2:35
 tangled, how you get, XI:269, S3:116
 tech errors on a, S1:73
 tests for types of, I:112
 tests give idea of how charged up case may be, VIII:268
 that couldn’t remember, handling of, III:123
 that have “dub-in” —imaginary—recall, I:109
 that lives difficult life can be solved with Expanded Dianetics, XI:52
 theetie-weetie, VI:562
 there are no cases in the Academy, IV:405
 there are no different cases, VIII:415
 tone arm, *see* tone arm(s)
 rather than needle, is foremost in analyzing case, V:289
 registers relative mass of, XII:201
 trouble, failure to F/N words and, S2:271
 two biggest auditor crimes are rough and choppy auditing and overestimating level of case, V:50
 types of cases and handling,
 ARC Break Straightwire cannot be run on case that is motivator hungry, V:50
 ARC breaky case, communication becomes a contest of overts in, V:430
 average case, processes for [1960], V:491
 bad off and good condition case alike require special handling, IV:206, IV:236
 bad-off case does not register on E-Meter, why, VIII:437
 basic difference amongst cases lies in ability to knowingly cause, IV:207, IV:236
 big withhold case, V:502
 black case, V:61, V:279
 case of student, IV:405
 children with rough cases, V:256
 confront case, V:61
 delusory or dub-in cases also sometimes trace to chemical “releases,” VIII:217
 Dianetic “oddity” case, VIII:453
 difficult case, VIII:426

case(s), (cont.)

drug cases, characteristics of, VIII:413
 dub-in case, V:61
 has a wholly one-sided flow and is trying to run the other side, VIII:266
 experience case, V:61
 failed case,
 defn., case in which thought can always be overpowered by MEST, IV:155
 can't confront overts, V:274
 medically ill or injured cases, VIII:325
 figure-figure case, somebody who will not ever admit having done something or anything to anybody, V:206
 getting special cases to participate in session, IV:205, IV:235
 heavily charged case, symptoms of, VIII:267, VIII:487, VIII:488
 Help and Step 6 do not work on low-level cases, IV:422
 HGC case, tips on how to crack [1960], V:476
 high case, how you tell, IV:206–207, IV:236
 how to handle cases that self-invalidate between sessions, V:185
 hypercritical case, V:502
 low case, processes for [1960], V:492
 low graph case, V:455
 low-tone case, overt manifestations on, V:299
 nervous-dispersed case, there is no real gain in running significance until “Hellos and Okays” are run, IV:310
 neurotic, ARC Straightwire can crack, VIII:224
 “no auditor” case, VI:200
 no responsibility case, V:396
 not-ising by figure-figure, V:61
 OT cases on Dianetics, VIII:426
 out of valence case, VIII:487
 poor case, processes for [1960], V:491
 running Help is necessary on a case that is hung up, IV:317
 seven resistive cases, VIII:315, VIII:454, S2:84
 special cases, VIII:493
 that can't get into or run past lives, VIII:485
 “theetie-weetie case” (sweetness and light), VI:200
 UK case, control is more easily inverted on, VI:22
 unresolving, VIII:274, VIII:289
 which runs shallow and F/Ns easily, VIII:485
 wide-open case, V:113

case(s), (cont.)

defn., case that has pictures and everything and is impatient to get on with it but does not markedly alter the bank with thinking alone, IV:207, IV:236
 unburdening case brings up confront, IX:144
 undercutting cases, V:60
 unmoving case, V:273, V:502
 unusual cases, do the usual, VII:639
 wants no processing, handling of, V:502
 ways to bog a, S1:157
 way to solve a, S1:168
 what gets the case moving, III:259
 what makes cases advance, V:348
 which do/do not have sonic recall, I:109
 which maintains facsimiles in restimulation, keynote of, II:322
 who answers with generalities, LRH session, III:173
 who do not resolve easily, address in them problem of havingness, II:338
 why C/S begins to believe some cases are very tough, XII:437, S1:363
 wide-open, I:211
 is actually a psychotic who duplicates continuously and psychotically, II:297
 withholds, as case progresses it becomes conscious of more, VI:24
 worsened, do not abandon, III:461
 worsening is caused only by a PTS situation, VII:702
 worsen when audited over an ARC break, VII:480
 worse off the case, lighter you handle it, VIII:268
 “You're working too hard” case shouldn't be on staff, III:342
case action(s), done before Purification Rundown may need to be repaired once Purification Rundown is complete, XII:17, S1:345
Case Assessment, VI:36; *see also* **Preclear Assessment Sheet**
case file, case folder,
 almost only way to completely bar door on pc is to lose his case folder or fail to put all lists and reports in it, VI:720
 vital, VI:17
case gain, *see also* **drugs, Purification Rundown**
 basic thing that monitors it is: pc interested in own case and willing to talk to the auditor, XII:21
 deposits of drugs and biochemical substances in the body can prevent or inhibit, XII:17, S1:345, S3:620

case gain, (cont.)

dishonesty can prevent, XIII:14, S1:374
do not occur in the presence of overts and withholds, XII:550
honesty opens the door to, XIII:15, S1:375
if OCA graph has risen, this means case gain has occurred, XIII:574
no case gain in auditing or in training is due to continuous overts and withholds, XII:388
no case gain, jokers and degraders and, XI:32
no change of OCA graph time after time (same repeated curve within small limits) equals no case gain, equals a problem, XIII:574
people who have been on drugs do not make case gain until the drugs are handled, XI:73, S3:539
what it depends upon, XIII:14

case histories, Expanded Dianetics, X:210, X:243, X:260, X:280, X:319, X:350, X:365, X:376, X:390, X:400, X:421, X:438, X:634, S3:152, S3:185, S3:202, S3:204, S3:224, S3:263, S3:294, S3:309, S3:320, S3:334, S3:344, S3:365, S3:382

case level,

auditor and Cramming Officer assignment by comparable case level, S2:526
auditor assignment by comparable case level, XI:550-551
Cramming Officer must be of comparable case level, XI:550
nonaudited corrective actions and the case level of those delivering those actions, XI:550

case supervising, C/S, see also case supervision, Case Supervisor

against standardness of application, not against results, VIII:485
always C/S the pc for his own gain, not for any other purpose, XII:421
auditor flunks a C/S instruction and can't get it going, remedy for, VIII:269
basic rationale behind C/Sing, VIII:486
Confessional tech, XII:388
Dianetics, VIII:356, VIII:400, VIII:452, VIII:455, VIII:491
False Purpose Rundown, XII:583
gross case supervision errors, VIII:210
how it goes nonstandard, VIII:546
okay, safe rules for giving, XII:421
points on, VIII:192
procedure for programing a case where "C/Sing" has not followed Grade Chart or case has been snarled up, XII:421

case supervising, C/S, (cont.)

right way to go about, XII:420
use Summary Sheet to get auditor's attitude, VIII:238
very straightforward procedure, well laid out, XII:422
when C/Sing a rundown, one C/Ses that rundown, not a mixture of different rundowns, XII:419

case supervision, C/Sing, see also Case Supervisor

accepting a C/S, IX:481
action of C/S is reduction of forces, IX:105, S2:59
actions, IX:136, IX:522
admin and auditing, VIII:199
always C/S the pc for his own gain, not for any other purpose, S1:355
attitude of C/S, IX:493, S1:211, S1:449
auditing materials, HCOBs and texts, C/S has to know, much better than auditor, IX:362
auditor admin and, S1:102
auditor may not C/S in auditing chair while auditing pc, IX:481
auditor opinion is not a study of case, IX:467
auditors and C/S, IX:160, IX:196, IX:197, IX:571
auditor's handler, IX:160
auditors like businesslike, accurate C/S, IX:572
C/S correcting auditor must refer to HCOB or tape, IX:367
daily auditor's conference, IX:197
how to make auditors flubless, IX:498
must insist on good legible handwriting of auditors, IX:615
must intern his auditors for each internship missed on way up, IX:455
responsible for auditor's ability to audit, IX:196
secret of how LRH as a C/S makes star auditors, IX:373
test of C/S in auditor's eyes, IX:571
auditor's "handler," XII:436, S1:362
auditors may only take advice on cases from C/S, VII:607
backwards C/Sing, IX:106
basic facts of case supervision, IX:78
basic tech, use of, IX:81
below one's training level, XIII:485
biggest error for C/S is not to read through the pc folder, VIII:210
books C/S must know well, IX:137



CASE SUPERVISION

case supervision, C/Sing, (cont.)

broad shooting C/Ses, IX:579
cannot C/S flublessly while he has ANY auditors flubbing, X:198
case gain, S1:190
 how to handle C/Ses who have PTP of how to get case gain for their pcs, IX:444
cause and effect in C/Sing, IX:81
Chart of Human Evaluation, use of in C/Sing, IX:114, IX:115
Class VI (SHSBC) tapes and bulletins are all valid and vital to C/Sing, IX:137
Confessional List, XII:191
correcting auditor, should do it positively and refer to HCOB; negative criticism undermines auditors, VIII:452
Correction List, XII:171
Cramming and, S2:508
cramming,
 anyone that flubs that affects the C/S gets a cramming chit, IX:501
 if an auditor doesn't grasp a C/S he gets help from Cramming, IX:251, S1:105, S1:477
 if there's no Cramming, C/S can fully afford to do cramming himself, IX:659
 1 flub, 1 retrain to Cramming on that point, IX:197
cramming cycles and, S1:238
C/Sing
 instruction must be written, IX:126
 is for the pc, S2:61
data,
 how the C/S gets data on case, IX:519, IX:578
 lists prepared by C/S, assessed by auditor, IX:578
 maxim "when in doubt order a two-way comm," IX:65
 opinions, C/S does not take opinions as a source of data on pc, IX:467
 Registrar's Advice Form informs C/S what pc wanted and expected, IX:10
declare, it is C/S's responsibility that a pc or pre-OT is sent to declare, IX:374
definition of, XII:435-436, S1:361
Dianetic C/Ses, IX:256
Dianetic C/S-1, IX:653
Dianetics C/S, four possible actions to take, VIII:452
Dianetics is its own field of C/Sing, IX:260
difference between C/Sing for interns and new auditors and for veterans, S1:234

case supervision, C/Sing, (cont.)

Director of Processing does not have to be a C/S or to know C/Sing, IX:660
don't let others decide what's to be run, IX:112-113
don't look for *the* process to handle, use a gradient scale, IX:120
don't wander off known tech points, IX:367
error, S1:58, S1:121, S1:271
 agreeing about what dogs the pcs are, X:169
 being too critical of auditors, X:169
errors,
 gross case supervision errors, IX:129
 overshooting, S2:44
 undershooting, S2:44
ethics and, XII:423, S1:357
evaluative, XIII:459, S1:388
"Examiner! Ask pc what auditor did in session," IX:362
Exam Reports and, S1:119
expertise, IX:362, S1:167
expert on *The Original Thesis* and the first few chapters of the DMSMH and on 8-80 and 8-8008, IX:63
failure, S1:49
 auditor being unable to get a list to read on a meter is a primary cause of, S1:289
false auditing reports, C/S's response to, VII:608, VIII:547
fast flow basis, C/Sing on, IX:270
FES, what data it provides, XIII:167, S1:454
finest skill of, X:5
firm rule for, IX:40, S1:56
first lesson, S1:19
flubless, S1:276
 standard procedure for, X:198
F/Ning, S1:236
 obtain before starting next C/S action, IX:343
folder-C/S line, IX:248, S1:102, S1:474
folder handling, VII:607, VIII:210, S1:56-57
 C/S only with all folders to hand, IX:127
forbidden for a C/S to force his opinion on a pc about what pc should be running in session or on his program, XIII:459, S1:388
form, IX:247, S1:101, S1:473
genius, S1:15, S1:26
getting information, X:5
glossary of terms, S1:59
go back in the folder to where the case was running well and come forward, X:5
grading of sessions, IX:248, S1:102, S1:474
handles post fast flow, S1:119

case supervision, C/Sing, (cont.)

handling auditors, XII:436, S1:75, S1:362
 instruct, cramming, reread, S1:276
 three rules, S1:229
 handling cases on the via of an auditor, IX:362
 handling for C/Ses who cannot get a result on pcs, X:572
 handling pc ethics, XII:424, S1:358
 hard work, S1:95
 has a right to get his programs completed, X:171, S1:273
 HCOBs and tapes are stable data that form agreement between auditor and C/S, IX:367
 HGC line, S1:473
 HGC, two chief seniors, C/S (for tech) and Director of Processing (for auditors and bodies), IX:251, S1:105, S1:477
 high crime for a C/S not to write in a pc's folder what the case supervised instructions are, VIII:191
 honest C/Sing gives an honest result, S2:35
 honorable hat, XII:439, S1:365
 hopeful C/Sing, IX:484
 how he gets data on the case, S1:231
 how LRH C/Ses and handles auditors as a C/S, X:199
 how LRH handled auditors as a C/S, S1:276
 how to get results in an HGC, S1:448
 insane, ways for a C/S to detect, IX:206
 instructions are always written, IX:126, S1:55
 Int, S1:95
 in the chair, IX:481, S1:4
 Int RD, C/Sing, IX:657
 invalidation by, S1:74-75, S1:170
 invalidative remarks should not be made by C/S, IX:159
 irreducible minimum C/S postings, X:645, S1:297
 key points on case supervision, IX:126
 limited by what his auditors can do, VIII:269
 line for pre-OTs on Solo levels, X:95
 lines of C/S and Senior C/S, IX:250, S1:104, S1:476
 listing, points a C/S must be alert to regarding, IX:566
 long, S1:110
 long C/Ses, advantages of, IX:256-257

case supervision, C/Sing, (cont.)

measures the amount of ethics which must go in on pc from viewpoint of Ethics Officer while still C/Sing pc for his own case gain, XII:425, S1:359
 mentally tags the easy cases and tough cases, IX:580
 mental masses, forces, energy are what C/S handles, IX:105, S2:58
 misunderstands from worksheets, IX:615
 most successful when he supervises in seclusion, IX:466
 must be confident he could crack case as auditor, IX:362
 must be in possession of physical data about pcs, reason for, X:20
 must be properly trained and certified to C/S any level or rundown to his class, XIII:485
 must know before he goes, S1:231
 mustn't tolerate missing materials, IX:502
 must steer a sane path on the subject of ethics, XII:426, S1:360
 must watch ethnic (customs) oddities and changing fashions, VIII:209
 neither kind nor decent to let auditors lose, X:199
 newly training auditors, IX:196, IX:586-587
 next, S1:101
 notes from pcs, how to handle, XIII:506
 not responding normally, suspect off-line actions, IX:262
 okay, safe rules for giving, S1:355
 only variable a Case Supervisor has is how charged up is a case, VIII:268
 opinions, C/S has no political or personnel opinions, IX:466
 Org, S1:119
 org C/S, duty of, IX:270
 overloaded, potential cause of out-tech, X:645, S1:297
 pc gets into ethics trouble, C/S should have folder reviewed, VIII:202
 pc remarks, use of in C/Sing, IX:113, IX:579
 pc running well, let roll; pc not running well, repair, IX:366
 pc's case director; his actions are done for the pc, XII:436, S1:362
 pc who refuses auditing, steps to take, XIII:459, S1:388
 penalty for C/Sing a level for which he is not trained, XI:431
 permitting an auditor to write incomprehensibly or omit data, ethics penalty for, X:547, S2:269

case supervision, C/Sing, (cont.)

plays adept Scientology reviews against Dianetics auditing, VIII:453

preclears and C/S,
friend of pc, IX:466

pc illness must be reported to C/S before new session, IX:262

should watch for ethics record of pcs who have been C/Sed, IX:128

there to make certain that pc makes gains and attains actual abilities of level, IX:108

pre-OT having a Solo and auditing folder, C/S must look at both before C/Sing, IX:127

pre-OTs don't, S1:257

prepared lists, case supervising from, IX:368–369, IX:578, IX:586, IX:664

procedure for programing a case where "C/Sing" has not followed Grade Chart or case has been snarled up, S1:355

product he is after is the pc's (or pre-OT's) case gain, XII:437, S1:363

PTS Rundown, S1:259

purpose, IX:104, IX:108, S1:40

Q and A, IX:102, IX:111, IX:124, S1:286–287
to abruptly C/S everything the pc has just said is a Q and A; but worse, it can lead to evaluation, IX:579

results of, X:550

Quad Dianetics, S1:112, S1:125
how to C/S a case for, IX:258

qualifications, XI:431
needed to C/S actions or rundowns, XIII:485

quality, S1:123
is raised by C/S study of cases and Qual Sec cramming the C/S, IX:278

Qual Sec, Cramming Officer and Intern Supervisor are close technical links with C/S, IX:501

reason C/Ses fail, S2:23

reliable indicators are TA action and cognitions, S2:59

repair for errors caused by untrained auditors finding Whys or post purposes or post products or doing Word Clearing, X:109

repairing a case not running well, X:5

repair, ingenuity is required of C/S only in area of repair, IX:90

Repair Program session, procedure for repairing, IX:123

request for review, VII:641

case supervision, C/Sing, (cont.)

requirements in C/Sing the False Purpose Rundown, XII:583

responsibility, IX:196, IX:305, IX:498, IX:587, S1:143
for marking programs, S1:471
for Qual Cramming, X:573
for training, S1:85
that pc or pre-OT is sent to Declare? S2:53
to see that pc declares releases, XIII:507

retraining is an inevitable part of C/S's job, IX:197

R-factor, never give future or past, S1:165

rights of auditor with relation to C/S, IX:490

right way to go about, S1:354

rule(s) IX:364, IX:366, IX:373, S1:168, S1:170, S1:172, S1:176
for interns or new auditors—give as little thinking to do as possible in the session, S1:234
recognize a completion of an action and end it off; recognize an incomplete action and complete it, S2:47

rundown, one C/Ses rundown as itself, not as botch of several actions run into it, IX:375, S1:178

senior for tech, S1:477

short, S1:110, 111

should consider himself a sort of czar whose word is law, S1:449

should know exactly what is wrong with a case, IX:578

stable datum, S1:134

staledated C/S means it is too old to be valid, IX:481

standard handling of auditors: one error—instruct, second error—cram, third error—retread, X:198

standard tech and C/S, VIII:546

standing order to auditors, S1:255

standing rule C/S should have with his auditors: if TA is high or low at session start, do not continue the session but send for a C/S, X:22

study requirement re: NED and Clear Certainty Rundown, XIII:117, S1:340

suppress, XIII:459, S1:388

supreme test of a C/S, IX:375, S1:178, S1:179

TA, amount per session is C/S's index of gain, IX:106

Tech and Qual terminals and lines, C/S must coordinate, IX:498

tech, C/S who knows his tech is able to hold the line on any given action in auditing or C/Sing and not mix up, IX:375, S1:178

case supervision, C/Sing, (cont.)

tech leader, XII:436, S1:362
 tech, why C/S C/Ses for exact tech application and not exclusively result, IX:373
 terms, glossary of C/S terms, IX:130
 test line is check on C/S and auditing quality, X:32
 test of, XIII:484, S1:413
 there to make certain that the pc makes gains and attains the actual abilities of the level, S2:61
 thorough C/Ses, IX:257, S1:111
 three golden rules of, S1:229
 time, IX:118
 tips, IX:360, S1:164–167
 tools of a C/S, IX:518, IX:520, IX:664, S1:224
 towards significance produces nonadvancing cases, IX:106
 training officer, C/S as a, IX:498
 troubles C/S is looking for, IX:270
 troubles, where most of a C/S's troubles come from, IX:305, IX:586
 trusted beings, XII:422, S1:356
 trying to obtain volume, quality and viability, IX:499
 two variables: auditor fault, or pc in overwhelm, IX:89
 two-way comm, IX:64, IX:138, IX:486, IX:578, S1:67
 unworkable C/S, IX:481
 variables, S1:167
 very straightforward procedure, well laid out, S1:356
 via, S1:166
 vital action, S1:177
 wander on repairing a repair, S1:52
 ways he can ascertain the actual scene when tech "doesn't work," X:745, S1:309
 what he is actually accomplishing, XII:436, S1:362
 when C/Sing a rundown, one C/Ses that rundown, not a mixture of different rundowns, S1:353
 who assesses pc to higher levels to solve lower ones is really asking for a wreck, IX:362
 who cannot get a result on his pcs, reason for, S1:288
 win, C/Sing a win is Q and A, IX:112
 with all folders to hand, S1:56
 with magical complex, S2:33
 worksheet, never try to C/S an illegible W/S, IX:128
 written in duplicate, IX:126

Case V, defn., II:128

keynote of processing, II:67
 solution of a, II:93
 what is wrong with him, II:92–93

casualty contact, "I will talk to anyone," illness researches: three methods of dissemination, III:294

causability, degree of knowing, IV:207, IV:236

causation and knowledge, III:408

causative, action is, I:292

cause(s), causation, see also effect(s)

defn., emanation, III:411

defn., for purposes of communication, source-point, III:411

able to admit causation, able to withhold from is anatomy of responsibility, V:287, V:290

always precedes effect, I:290

blame is arbitrary election of, I:293

capability and cause, wide difference between, I:38

effect and, imbalances between, III:411, III:414

evaluation on a cause basis, IV:245

group goals and national, I:199–200

Havingness, running Havingness restores pc at cause over matter, V:326, II:107

human mind is cause and human body is effect, I:292

inability to duplicate is also inability to be cause and inability to be effect, III:67

individual is representative of cause on all eight dynamics, I:290

knowledge and, III:408

last ditch way on being cause, V:204

life becomes serious when man becomes less cause and greater effect, I:295

of husband and wife quarrel, IV:479–480

only those things which others are able to experience easily, V:94

other people's causation is not aberrative, V:290

pc has as much bank as he has denied cause, V:290

pc has creation tangled up with cause and cause tangled up with overt-motivator sequence, V:310

people who get things done are at cause, X:553

potential source of flow, II:290

prevailing anxiety is to be effect, not to be cause, III:411

success depends upon being willing to be cause equally in ratio to being willing to be effect, III:414



CAUSE

cause(s), causation, (cont.)

- thetan is at obsessive cause while trying to do overts or get motivators, VI:5
- those things that are right are assigned the attributes of cause, I:528
- raising cause level of auditors, VII:431
- raising cause level of pc, VII:431, VII:438, VII:442
- state of high cause is also Keyed-Out Clear, VII:432
- terminals, run always causative terminals never effect terminals, V:447
- thetan cannot withhold, then compulsively causes things that are bad, V:290
- unwillingness to be cause is monitored by unwillingness to be duplicated, II:292, VII:430

cause and effect, I:290; *see also Advanced Procedure and Axioms*

- beingness, relation to, II:149
- necessarily interoperate as a person experiences life, I:290
- postulates lie at root of, I:294
- Processing, I:294
- Tone Scale, relation to, II:184
- understanding laws of, I:297, II:130, II:139, II:187

cause-point, and effect-point, bridge between, on any subject, IV:474

- degree to which person becomes aberrated, V:135

Cause/Withhold version of Responsibility, V:290

CCH(s), IV:11, IV:363, V:47, V:54

- 1–4, commands and how to run, VII:734–737
- defn.*, is really C for Control, D for Duplication, Ct for Control of Thought = Havingness, IV:169
- defn.*, stands for Communication, Control and Havingness, IV:48
- ARC and CCH, IV:124
- background theory of CCH, IV:170
- case history, IV:327
- commands and how to run, IV:409
- correct way to run CCHs, VI:232
- Course [1957], IV:80
- curriculum of CCH [1957], IV:159
- does not work unless each command is in a separate unit of time, IV:468
- 8–10, used on TRs and Objectives Co-audit, XIII:435–436
- “familiarization” processes that permit pc to confront control and duplication, VI:465

CCH(s), (cont.)

- flatness, forget the 20 minute test, times equally done are enough to see a CCH is flat, VI:471, VI:585
- gains vanished when the ARC ran out, VI:471
- goal of CCH, IV:11, IV:169
- good on auditors, VI:455
- Joburg Sec Check and CCHs, VI:233
- long form, IV:350
- must be taught exactly as they are used in session, complete with two-way comm, VI:531
- Opening Procedure by Duplication different than CCHs, VI:470, VI:512
- originations and CCHs, VI:584
- handling originations, VI:471
- pick up a physical origination when it happens, VI:584
- take up each new physical change manifested as though it were an origin by pc and query it, VI:470, VI:472, VI:474
- preclear kept in two-way comm, VI:470
- processes, not drills, VII:602
- produced tone arm action while higher-level processes did not, VI:466
- producing change do not go on but flatten that CCH, VI:585
- psychos, run on CCH 1, V:2, V:3, V:4, V:182
- purpose of the CCHs, VI:471, VI:484
- repair of CCHs, VI:511, VI:512
- Routine 1 and CCHs, VI:215
- running CCHs, V:159, V:183, VI:466, VI:470, VI:585
- alternated with Prepchecking [1962], VI:486–487, VI:585
- correct: no antagonism to pc, Tone 40 not shouted, no endurance marathon in progress, VI:469
- correct version of CCHs, VI:585
- done right flatten CCHs done wrong, VI:512
- run wrong can drive pc out of PT, VI:485
- Tactile Havingness is a CCH type of process, VI:465
- thinking at command is a sort of CCH on thinkingness, V:431
- to handle accident proneness, S1:17
- Tone 40 auditing, V:156
- training and CCH processes [1957], IV:83
- training and CCH processes [1959], V:47
- Upper Indoc attitude makes CCHs grim, VI:471
- use of, V:26
- use only right hand on CCH 1, VI:200, VI:585
- when to run CCHs before SOP Goals, VI:101

CCH(s), (cont.)

when to use CCHs, VII:602, VII:734
 when verbal commands fail, CCH 3 and CCH 4 can be used, V:478

CCH 0b, Help in Full,

defn., a collection of mechanical aids to assist pc's participation in the session and to assist the auditor in ARC, IV:205, IV:235
 is firstly establishing the rudiments of session, discussing the goals of pc for intensive, handling PTP and clearing auditor for pc, IV:315

purpose of, IV:317

rudiments, goals and present time problem, IV:88

rules governing the running of, IV:292

starting session, IV:291, IV:386

Step 6, Mock-ups and Help, CCH 0b, two processes that clear a pc, IV:320, IV:234, IV:272, IV:383, IV:412

CCH 1,

"Don't give me that hand" version, V:159

"Give me that hand," Tone 40, IV:88, IV:409, V:156

Reality Scale and CCH 1, IV:317

running of CCH 1, IV:211

session, IV:73

what it does, IV:317

CCH 1 and 2, used for bad-off child, V:218

CCH 2, Tone 40 8-C, IV:89, IV:324, IV:410, V:157

CCH 3,

Book Mimicry and CCH 3 are not Tone 40, V:54

CCH 3 was Book Mimicry in 1958, *see* CCH 4 Hand Space Mimicry, IV:90, IV:324, IV:411, V:158

how to run, V:55, V:248, V:249

Hand Space Mimicry called CCH 4 in 1958, IV:325

CCH 3(c), SCS on a person, IV:416

CCH 3 and 4, only valid if they heighten ARC, IV:200

CCH 4, Book Mimicry, IV:90, IV:411, V:158

Book Mimicry called CCH 3 in 1958, IV:325

CCH 4 was Hand Space Mimicry in 1958, *see* CCH 3

Hand Space Mimicry and CCH 4 are not Tone 40, V:54

motions are the commands, V:55

CCH 4, (cont.)

product, purpose and procedure of Book Mimicry, V:54-55

CCH 5,

CCH 5, Location by Contact, commands and how to run, IX:581

Location by Contact, IV:91

Tone 40 Locational Processing, purpose, procedure and commands of, IV:333

CCH 6,

Body-Room Contact, IV:91

commands and how to run, IX:581

Opening Procedure by Duplication [1957], purpose, procedure and commands of, IV:333-334

CCH 7,

[1958] Tone 40 8-C—"Keep it from going away," IV:334

Contact by Duplication, commands and how to run, IX:582

Contact by Duplication, IV:92

CCH 8,

[1958] Tone 40 8-C—"Hold it still," IV:334

Trio, IV:92

CCH 9,

[1958] Tone 40 8-C—"Make it a little more solid," IV:334

is a withhold process, IV:304

Tone 40 "Keep it from going away," IV:93

CCH 9, 10 and 11, why they are run, IV:307

CCH 10, Tone 40 "Hold it still," IV:93

CCH 11, Tone 40 "Make it a little more solid," IV:93

CCH 12, Limited Subjective Havingness, IV:94

commands of, IV:335

CCH 13, Subjective Solids, IV:95

commands of, IV:336

CCH 14, Then and Now Solids; *see* **Then and Now Solids**

CCH 15, Rising Scale Processing, IV:97

CCH 18, IV:132

CCH 50, processing number of ARC Break Straightwire, IV:478

CCH 88, Enforced Nothingness, IV:323

to handle accident proneness, IX:81

CDEI, cycle with Lower Scale; *see* *Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*

CDEI Scale,

assessment used in flying the ARC break rudiment, XI:222

expanded, VIII:116

goals listing using CDEI, VI:612

on inflow and outflow, VI:428



CECS, *defn.*, Committee of Examinations, Certifications and Services, II:419, III:57

cells and the organism, *see Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

center, exact plan of a, V:180
small amount of money needed to start one, III:331

center centerness of all thinking, II:193

Central Organization(s), III:432
and field auditor targets, VII:428
can succeed as far as it can service, V:198
fees, what they go for, III:437
field auditor relationship and, III:434
function, training professional auditors, III:338
necessary for survival of the subject, III:433
purpose of, III:237

certainty(ies),

as a gradient scale, II:85, II:111
auditor certainty,
pc's reaction to, II:86
results and, II:86
can be classified as knowledge, I:284
clarity of observation, II:111
directly influences beingness, XII:21
formula of, II:76
is awareness, II:88
itself is knowledge; datum is secondary knowledge, II:76, II:109
knowledge is, II:84
most certain certainty is perception, least certainty evaluation, II:76
number of times over the material equals certainty and results, VIII:398
of awareness, triangle of, II:112
of impact, II:112
positive or negative, I:284
Processing, II:64, II:77, II:98, II:130, II:139
basic technique, II:132, II:133, II:141
beingness and, II:149
report on, II:307
sanity and certainty, parallel between, II:109, II:111
theory of, II:67
this is Scientology—the science of certainty, II:106
triangle of, II:76

Certainty Processing, SOP 8, Appendix No. 2;
see Creation of Human Ability

certificate, definition, VII:426
auditor, purpose of, II:143

certificate, (*cont.*)

cancellation of auditor's certificates, reason for, V:305, V:392
provisional, I:71
expires after one year if not validated, X:196
requirements for permanent, I:88
restoration of, V:309
suspension, line for, I:89
why all begin with word "Hubbard," IV:374

Certification Board,

duties and responsibilities, I:87
purpose of, I:89

certification, student, II:104

chain, *see also engram running*

defn., chain of incidents, makes up a whole adventure or activity related by same subject, general location or people, understood to take place in a long time period, weeks, months, years or even billions or trillions of years, VII:164
defn., series of incidents of similar nature or similar subject matter, VI:447
defn., series of recordings of similar experiences, VIII:366
defn., series of similar engrams, or of similar locks, VII:164
basic of, *see* basic of chain
engram chains go into restimulation on overrun in life, IX:26
engram running by chains, *see* engram(s)
engrams, S1:37, S1:69
engrams which go solid when you try to run them are too late on chain, VIII:154
erased chains can be overrun: what happens is that pcs try to cooperate and put something there, IX:305
failed to flatten, S1:85
floating needle on chain can be called end of that chain, but not of Dianetics on case, VIII:373
flubbed, S1:140
repair by L3RH within 24 hours, S3:57
Full Flow Dianetic chains that did not go to EP when originally run, how to handle, IX:282
held together mainly by somatics, VIII:377, VIII:424
high or low TA and bogged case can result from failures to erase a chain of incidents, XIII:525
narrative chain, *see* narrative
of incidents has only one basic which is earliest engram received from or overt act committed against subject, location or beings which make it a chain, VII:164

chain, (cont.)

- overt chain, *see* overt(s)
- postulate is what holds it in place, XI:274, S3:120
- R3R and chains, *see* R3R
- reduction of lock chains, I:148
- rehabbing chains, IX:303
- rehabbing, S1:140
- somatic chains go quickly to basic and are important chains, VIII:425
- somatics, run one chain at a time, VIII:366
- takes more than one chain of engrams to build up an ill area, VIII:474
- unflat engram chains and high TA, IX:26, IX:105, IX:150, IX:151
- unknown incident pins chains, VI:463
- will not go null until its basic is reached, VI:463
- withhold chain behaves exactly like any chain, VI:447

chains of engrams, *see* *Dynamics of Life; Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; Science of Survival*

challenge, never challenge a preclear's data, I:18

change,

- ability to, III:232
- Axiom 55: create, change, destroy, III:245
- basic curve of change compares to cycle of action, VI:105
- belongs at "inverted control" on Prehav Scale, VI:193
- fear of, II:83, III:27; *see also* Start-Change-Stop
- individual who is bent mainly upon survival is intent upon changing things, III:406
- is essentially the redirection of energy, I:617
- is "ought to be—should be" postulate, IV:117
- Model Session is designed to avoid unpredictable changes, V:327
- no change = Level I is out, IX:97
- obsessive, IV:170
- Processing, II:196, II:205
- rapidity of change of state, unpredicted, definition of surprise, death and forgetfulness, V:327
- resisted change is basis of all mass in physical universe and every stuck point on track, VI:102
- turning points are simply self-determined changes in pc's life, VI:326
- two things which will create change: postulates and communication, III:176
- unpredicted change lessens havingness, V:327

change, (cont.)

- when attention is fixed, ability to reach and withdraw decreases, therefore ability to change decreases, V:90

Change of Space Processing, II:225, II:325–326; *see also* *Creation of Human Ability*

Change Processes, VI:98, VI:102

- 5-way bracket, VI:105–106
- 15-way bracket, VI:106
- Change brackets and commands, VI:105–106
- clarification of, VI:193
- make a Release, VI:110
- tendency of pc to alter-is commands, and change, VI:102

Change the Civilization Eval, XI:434

changing the pc, S1:45

chaos, is created by two opposing creations, III:367

Chaplain, interview, XII:287

character of person, determining by observing his intent concerning communication, IV:138

Character Processing Chart, II:264

charge,

- defn.*, electrical impulse on case that activates meter, IX:70
- defn.*, stored energy or stored or recreatable potentials of energy, VII:190
- defn.*, stored quantities of energy in time track, VII:189, VII:404
- actions that can be done to bleed case of emotional charge on subject of auditing, XIII:551
- advance of case is amount of charge you get off it, IX:257
- all after charge is based on prior ARC, VII:447
- all cases react to same actions, they differ in amount of "charge," VIII:281
- ARC break and charge, *see* ARC break(s)
- auditing and charge, *see* audit(ing)
- automaticity is rendered discharged by indicating area of charge only, VII:174
- blowdown is a period of charge blowing off bank, VII:635
- blows off bank to degree that it's confronted and this is represented by its a line, IX:324, S1:423
- bypassed, last session, S1:23, S1:24, S1:26; *see also* bypassed charge
- cases progress in exact ratio to amount of charge gotten off, VIII:485
- chronic, VII:192
- E-Meter and charge, *see* E-Meter(ing)

CHARGE

charge, (cont.)

- erasure, auditing theory of charge erasure, VII:192
- gains on pc can be measured in terms of charge discharged, VII:238
- getting charge off past auditing preclear has had can raise OCA dramatically, XIII:552
- held in place by basic on chain, VII:191
- how it reacts on needle and TA, VII:93, VII:190
- left-side rundowns have as their target the stripping off of emotional charge from the case, XIII:539
- level still charged, reliable indicators are TA action and cognitions, IX:106
- overwhelms; auditor errors add charge; pc then is overwhelmed, VII:381
- pc's ability to confront is directly proportional to amount of charge removed from GPMs, VII:110, VII:114
- postulates at time of incident contain charge, VII:273
- reality is proportional to amount of charge off, VIII:154, VIII:267
- reality of case is proportional to amount of charge removed, IX:636
- removed from case only by comm cycle pc to auditor, VII:256, VII:402
- shows not only that an area has something in it; it also shows that pc has possible reality on it, IX:70
- slows down responses, VII:380
- stuck TA is always caused by running pc above pc's tolerance of charge, VII:274
- study blows charge, VIII:268
- symptom of heavily charged case is F/Ning too quickly to be processed well, VIII:488
- TA slows down when pc goes into more charge than he can itsa easily, VII:320, VII:400
- tests give an idea of how charged up case may be, VIII:268
- time track and charge, *see Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*
- tone arm motion, without, no charge is being released and no actual case betterment is observed, VII:243, VII:400
- what keeps pc out of valence is, XIII:548
- where there is charge (motion) E-Meter needle is in motion, and where pc is stuck needle will freeze, III:530

charity, can be a virtue or a vice, VII:532

- mercy, kindness are the highest and kingliest qualities there are, III:144

chart,

- abilities gained, XII:156
- Classification, S1:60
- Human Evaluation, S1:44
- Scientology Process Chart, III:468
- Chart of Attitudes**, application of, IX:192
- Chart of Human Evaluation**, IX:114, IX:115
 - application of, IX:192
 - study of the prediction of *Homo sapiens*, X:118
 - use of in Expanded Dianetics, XIII:580;
 - see also Science of Survival*

chart of processes, where they are on the ARC Tone Scale, III:12

checking reads, S1:70, S1:81, S1:98

checklist, *defn.*, list of actions or inspections to ready an activity or machinery or object for use or estimate needful repairs or corrections, IX:178

ARC Straightwire Expanded Grade Process Checklist, XIII:171

Confessional Auditor Analysis, XIII:471, S1:400

definition, S2:337

Expanded Grade 0 Process Checklist, XIII:184

Expanded Grade I Process Checklist, XIII:214

Expanded Grade II Process Checklist, XIII:253

Expanded Grade III Process Checklist, XIII:286

Expanded Grade IV Process Checklist, XIII:301

Int Rundown, checklist to be used in C/Sing Int, S1:321, S3:531

NED Auditor Analysis, S1:324, S3:78

Scientology Auditor Analysis, XIII:461, S1:390

checkout(s), *see also course(s); Supervisor; training* IX:633

defn., action of verifying student's knowledge of an item given on checksheet, IX:178

all theory checkouts must consult the student's understanding, S2:212

check for application in checkouts, VIII:126

definition, S2:337

don't demand a student at lower levels produce results found only in higher levels, S2:210

high-crime checkouts,

ethics penalty for letting them fall out, XI:496

require Method 4 Word Clearing, XI:495

Word Clearing mandatory, XI:495

high-crime checkouts, S2:41

ethics penalty for letting them fall out, S2:265

failure to enforce, results, S2:42

checkout(s), (*cont.*)

- require Method 4 Word Clearing, S2:264
- Word Clearing mandatory, S2:264
- on materials by auditors, S1:218
- practical, XII:85
- star-rated checkouts,
 - definition, S2:265, S2:338
 - demonstrations and, S2:370
 - means 100 percent letter perfect in knowing and understanding, demonstrating and being able to repeat back the material with no comm lag, S2:42
- star-rated checkouts, definition, XI:496
- star-rate, demonstrations and, XII:454
- supervisor checkouts, S2:337
- twin checkouts, S2:337
- what it should consist of, S2:214
- zero-rate, definition, S2:338

checksheet, VII:4, IX:633

- defn.*, list of materials, often divided into sections, that give theory and practical steps which, when completed, give one a study completion, IX:178
- material, *defn.*, policy letters, bulletins, tapes, mimeo issues, any reference book or any books mentioned, IX:268
- sequence, IX:634

checksheet material, definition, S2:75

- arranged in the sequence necessary to a gradient of increasing knowledge of the subject, S2:337
- definition, S2:337
- may not be cut, edited or reduced after a fully approved checksheet is issued for use, S2:23
- use in training, VI:205, VI:605

chemical assist, I:57**chemical release**, drugs can give sensation of releasing from the bank, S3:897, XII:216; *see also* **Drug Rundown; Scientology Drug Rundown****child, child's, children**, *see also* **Child Dianetics**

- accessibility of, I:62
- acknowledgment of, IV:143
- application of Scientology to children, VII:592
- attention is badly scattered, I:62
- attention span of, is short, V:255
- attitude towards, *see* *Science of Survival*
- case description and how to handle in processing, X:677
- communicating with, II:44

child, child's, children, (*cont.*)

- condition of, IV:142
- continually interrupted in his physical actions, I:593
- Dianetics, I:163
 - preventative, I:64
- dignity and purpose are native to the, II:44
- education of the, I:64, IV:45
- full of affinity, I:133
- goals, importance of giving goals to children, I:63
- Group Processing of, II:37
 - how it is done, II:47
 - results of, II:40
- help and, V:376
- high IQ,
 - mock-ups, II:48
 - yet low quality work, II:48
- how to handle children, IV:108, IV:137–138
- increased beingness and potentialities of beingness of, II:38
- independence, what undermines it, I:66
- in present time, II:45
- instilling confidence in children, V:256
- interpersonal relations with, I:258
- is a thetan in usually rather bad condition, IV:50
- is dependent on exterior evaluation, IV:245
- is suffering from death shock, IV:142
- misunderstood of, I:64
- much time is used to flatten things on child, VII:594
- natural sense of dignity, I:62
- never talk over child's head to his parents, I:62
- not capable of sustained concentration, I:66
- not permitted to work, IV:285
- originations of a child, V:8
- out of present time, II:45
- perception inhibitions, II:40
- processes for, VII:592–593
- process given to groups of, II:39
- processing of, I:60; *see* *Child Processing*
 - age of child, I:60
 - aim is not to return children to normal, II:41
 - education of parents, I:63
 - effect of processing on, II:47
 - for use in public schools, II:48–49
 - game for processing, I:300
 - grief, I:62
 - locks, I:61

child, child's, children, (cont.)

processing of, (cont.)
 never tell the child that any part of any situation is imaginary or a delusion, I:67
 parent as auditor, I:60
 shifting environment, I:63, I:65
 should be limited to Scientology processing, XIII:116, S1:387
 technique for entering a lock, I:66
 theory underlying, II:42
 three major steps in, I:60–61
 psychosomatic difficulties, II:40
 reactive bank, language in the, I:61
 reality, I:66
 relative or other person who interrupts the communication between a child and his parents, I:66
 requires understanding and assistance in controlling the environment around him, IV:143
 role in the home, II:45
 routine of, IV:108
 Scientology, II:37
 should own his own MEST, I:259
 special problems, I:66
 three classes of, II:39
 using good 8-C on children, IV:109
 with rough cases, V:256
 Word Clearing Method 7 used on, X:178, S2:230

“childhood delusions,” psychoanalysts and, I:19

childhood home, II:136

childhood illness, I:63

Child Processing, V:255

age of child in processing, IV:49–50
 assists on children, V:256
 auditing a 10-year old child, IV:73
 demands more perfect auditing than adult processing, needs very formal session, V:255
 give the child the dignity of real sessions, V:218
 processes for different types of children, V:218
 routine child processes, V:256
 short-sessioning works very well with a child, V:218, V:255
 “You do something you think I’ll like” [child process], V:238

Children’s Security Check, ages 6–12, VI:290

chilled pc, almost always has a high TA until he gets warm, IX:621

Chinese school, S2:345

anything can be taught by Chinese school that is to be learned by rote, X:154, S2:346
 two steps of, X:153–154, S2:346

choice, power of, is senior to responsibility, V:296

thetan’s power of choice, how it has been overthrown, IX:338

chopping pc’s communication, IX:326, S1:425

Christ, III:111

goals set for man by, III:42
 identification with, II:282
 intended for man: wisdom, good health and immortality, III:50
 promises of, III:46

Christianity, is based on the victim, compulsion of overt act–motivator sequence, V:174
 why it won, IV:175

chronic,

arthritic, processing of, I:439
 psychosomatic illness pc has usually counterfeit of illness suffered by ally, I:29

chronic aches and pains, S1:223

chronic high TA, *see* tone arm(s)

chronic illness, suspected, send pc to medico, II:168

low tone, anxiety, insecurity, can stem from prolonged physical illness, II:168

chronic somatics, *see* somatic

defn., any “illness” generated by an engram or engrams, I:33

almost all have root in force of one kind or another, S2:57

Dianetics handling of, S1:79

failure to release, I:35

grief charges, relation to, I:35

handling of, II:88

how to release a, I:33

how to remedy, II:8, II:129

resolution of, II:130, II:139, S1:36, S1:70

sympathy predominates as emotional aspect of engrams carrying chronic somatics, I:34

church, how to handle ministers of other churches, III:49; *see also* religion

churches, used mechanism of confession, V:284

Church of American Science, II:313

circuit(s),

circuit case, characteristic of, II:296

cycle of the explosion on, II:229

demon, *see* demon circuits

circuit(s), (cont.)

- key out, II:174
- key out with knowingness, VI:413
- mechanism of, II:128
- mental mass, pictures, ridges, thetan accumulates to degree that he misassigns responsibility, V:290
- somatics, aberrations and problems are postulate-counter-postulate situations, VI:342
- student setting up circuit which is purely memory, XI:487
- valences are circuits are valences, VI:413
- which can receive and give back sentences and phrases, set up by student, S2:213, S2:461

civilization,

- can't have a civilization without able citizens, IV:251
- education is necessary to have a civilization, III:413
- mission of Scientology is civilization, III:361
- past civilizations have vanished, IV:166

classes of minds, I:105**Classification Gradation and Awareness Chart,**
S1:28, S2:28; *see also* **Grade Chart**

- [1965], VII:595
- basic program of any case, IX:78, IX:79
- Gradation Chart, critical band of, IX:667
- in every folder, S1:19
- master program, S1:14
- pc must attain full ability on each level before going on, IX:78
- tools of auditing are the Grade Chart processes and the numerous correction lists, IX:518

classification of psychotics, I:77-78, II:233**Class VI, Saint Hill HGC staff auditor is not the same as a Class VI Saint Hiller, VII:597**
(SHSBC) tapes and bulletins are all valid and vital to lower grade auditing and C/Sing, IX:137**Class VI Auditor, things he should know,**
VII:398**Class VIII,**

- actions, IX:133
- auditing, IX:101, IX:134
- Case Supervisor, the basic processes, VIII:264
- Course, VIII:184, VIII:260
- Course, what it has been slowed by, IX:213
- high TA handling, Class VIII Course recommendations list "what has been overrun" are cancelled, IX:355
- how he gets in standard tech, X:679

Class VIII, (cont.)

- invalidation can crash stats, IX:33
- purpose of, VIII:186, VIII:256
- six zones of action in, VIII:208

Class VIII Course, XI:388

- purpose is to train an auditor up to be able to deliver 100 percent standard tech and turn him into a zealot in pushing in standard tech in the field, X:679

clay,

- causes and handling of a pc just doodling in clay, VII:515
- demos, how to make, VII:458, VII:460; *see also* clay table
- physical handling of, VII:463

clay demonstration,

- defn.*, model made out of clay to clarify studies, definitions or confusions, XIII:403
- checkouts, IX:66
- difference between clay demo and clay representation, XIII:455
- how to make, IX:210
- personal creation by student, IX:66
- very dangerous to confuse with Clay Table Processing, XIII:405
- when properly done is to be highly validated by Supervisor, IX:66

clay representation,

- defn.*, model made on a clay table out of clay by someone undergoing Clay Table Processing, XIII:403
- anything can be represented in clay, XIII:406
- difference between clay demo and clay representation, XIII:455

clay table, IX:633, *see also* Clay Table Auditing

- any part of mind or any term in Scientology can be demonstrated on, VII:459, IX:210
- art is no object in clay table work, IX:211
- construction of clay table, VII:457, IX:209
- everything is labeled, IX:211
- goofs, VII:489
- IQ increased by HGC use of clay table, VII:461
- label each clay object, VII:458, VII:490, VII:530
- mass parts are done by clay, significance or thought parts by label, VII:458
- thin-edged ring of clay with a large hole in it is usually used to signify a pure significance, VII:459, IX:211
- use, VII:43
- work in training, VII:457, IX:209

Clay Table Auditing,

audited action, XIII:403, XIII:405
Auditor's Code applies to the Supervisor especially, XIII:410
clay models must be recognizable, XIII:409
development of, XIII:453
different colors of clay need to be procured, XIII:407
done with muzzled auditing, XIII:406
enforces that pc does what you ask him to, XIII:404
how a student learns to do it, XIII:405
how pc labels clay models, XIII:409
importance of getting auditing questions answered in Clay Table Auditing, VII:502
inspection of representations, XIII:410
letting the pc have his win, XIII:409
material needed, XIII:407
never done solo, XIII:405
never under any circumstances touch the pc's clay, XIII:407
not a training action, XIII:405
pc is gotten to answer the auditing command, XIII:404
pc must label each separate thing made, XIII:408
Picture Book, used to teach students how to administer Clay Table Processing, XIII:407
Repair List (LCTR), XIII:412
result on pc's progress to give capricious or wrong flunks or brush-off passes, XIII:410
size that clay work must be, XIII:408
two activities of, VII:465
very dangerous to confuse with clay demonstration, XIII:405
what to do if pc has attained EP and not run Reach and Withdraw, XIII:412
why each clay model is labeled, XIII:409
why one would not use the word "flunk" on inspecting the preclear's representation, XIII:410
work,
 is Level III, VII:476
 not for cases who get no TA in general, VII:495
 on definitions, VII:457
 pc *must* label *everything* he or she makes in Clay Table, VII:530
 what Clay Table work handles, VII:477
worksheets and, XIII:410–411
you must never tell the preclear what he has to do to make his clay recognizable, XIII:409

Clay Table Clearing, VII:465, VII:488, VII:491, VII:492

auditing cycle vital in Clay Table Clearing, VII:516
auditor is handling chief urges of pc, not trying to teach pc, VII:466
Clay Table Healing and Clay Table Clearing are different, VII:484
direct style auditing, VII:522
does not go into physical ills, VII:466
errors, VII:488, VII:489, VII:490, VII:492, VII:506, VII:514
pc should have TA action on lower levels first, VII:495
process of clearing words and symbols, VII:487
representing the word, VII:514
steps of Clay Table Clearing, VII:467
used to achieve pc's rehabilitation and raised IQ in various fields, VII:465
was called Clay Table IQ Processing, VII:461, VII:464

Clay Table IQ Processing, VII:461, VII:464; *see also* **Clay Table Clearing**

Clay Table Processing Repair List (LCTR),

uses for, XIII:412
who does it, XIII:412

clay table training, VIII:125

Clean Hands Clearance Check, VI:445

clean hands make a happy life, VI:306

cleaning cleans, *see* **E-Meter(ing)**

clean needle,

defn., one which flows, producing no pattern or erratic motions of smallest kind with auditor sitting looking at it and doing nothing, VI:724

defn., responsive to instant reads only, VI:539

medium clean needle, *defn.*, offers many prior and latent reads, but reads instantly when a question is asked, VI:539

vital in order to null a list, VI:725

Clear(s), clearing, I:35, V:263, VII:223, VII:623, VII:661, VIII:21; *see also*

Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health

defn., a gradient process of finding places where attention is fixed and restoring ability of pc to place and remove attention under his own determinism, V:90

defn., a person at willing and knowing cause over his own life, his body and his surroundings and without a reactive or subconscious mind [1958], IV:288, IV:301

Clear(s), clearing, (cont.)

defn., a thetan who can knowingly be at cause over life, matter, energy, space and time, subjective and objective [1957], IV:198

defn., in an absolute sense would be someone who could confront anything and everything in past, present and future, IV:149

defn., a being who no longer has his own reactive mind, XI:310

defn., somebody who does not have any engrams in present time with him. By actual practice a Clear would have to be a stable thetan exterior since the body itself is composed of energy masses which unfortunately contain engrams, III:133

defn., somebody with no “held-down fives” in this lifetime, VII:288

allowed handlings on a Dianetic Clear, XII:559, S1:371

altered goal wording prevents clearing, VI:624

are the lucky, IV:195

assembly line, VI:627–628

assessment for clearing intensive, VI:640

attained by handling sixth dynamic to attain a straight seventh, V:489

attainment of “Clears” [1958], IV:288

attention units, as case progresses toward Clear, I:35

audited on Dianetics past Dianetic Clear, manifestations, S1:337

auditing of, XIII:109, S1:349

auditors will always be senior to Clears, IV:312

basic personality capable of all attributes of Clear, IV:370

being Clear gives one the potential of being and makes the being rather easy, and fun; makes it possible to continue to be something, IV:311

bodhi is evidently our “Clear,” IV:288

Book One definition is valid, XII:372

buttons which depress clearing if pc has erroneous definitions of them, IV:421

by SOP Goals, VI:40

checks and re-Clear checks, VIII:121

classes of pcs requiring Clear verification, XIII:88, S1:335

Cleared Theta Clear, singular attribute of, I:616

cleared Zulu is a cleared Zulu, IV:311

clearing someone is erasing his reactive mind, VIII:69

completing clearing, VII:291

confidence regained makes Clears, not quantity of stuff run, V:343, V:344

curriculum for Clearing Courses [1961], VI:278

Clear(s), clearing, (cont.)

definition, XII:560, S1:372

Dianetic, IX:131

length of time to achieve, I:113

major steps for Dianetic Clear moving up the Bridge, XII:558

may be run on service facs but only with any Dianetic steps deleted, XI:241, S3:877

not run on Power, R6EW or the Clearing Course, XI:311

stalled Dianetic Clear solved, XII:356, XII:558

who do not go up the Bridge are still subject to the vagaries and pressures of life, XII:559, S1:371

Dianetics not to be audited on, S3:467

difficulty of clearing, VII:224

doesn't react on E-Meter because he is able to be conscious, VI:208

don't try to make an OT before you make a Clear, VII:78

Dynamic Clears, VI:345

Earth, V:181

End of Endless Int Rundown on a Clear who has not had an Int Rundown, X:560

false Clear read, V:299

fields, clearing of, IV:279, IV:280

Fifth Stage Release, VII:662

final object of the auditor in clearing, VII:93

first Clear, a relative not an absolute thing, II:86

first Clears made easily by others were done with meter assessments and five-way Help brackets on terminals, V:387

“first goal Clear,” state of, VI:578

free needles and clearing, VI:578

Grade VII—Clear, VII:672, VIII:22

has no vicious reactive mind and operates at total mental capacity, VII:577

healing and, by engram running, IV:488

HGC clearing [1962], VI:626

how they are made, XIII:89, S1:336

in Dianetics vs. in Scientology, IV:354

is best described in DMSMH, V:363

Keyed-Out Clear, VII:577, VII:578, VII:609

know-how in auditing to Clear, IV:372

last-life or past-life, S1:336, S1:339, S1:385, S1:386

lies in confronting, not escaping, VI:278

major steps for Dianetic Clear moving up the Bridge, S1:370

materials used for clearing [1961], VI:272

MEST Clear, V:453

Clear(s), clearing, (cont.)

- defn.*, a Book One Clear; clear in terms of facsimiles, IV:201, IV:230
- defn.*, can see facsimiles with sonic present lifetime, has no psychoses or neuroses, upper part of OCA/APA graph, above 135 IQ [1957], IV:203, IV:232
- defn.*, freedom from keyed-in engrams, V:20
- defn.*, preclear is MEST Clear when no terminal selected is, when run by Communication Process, productive of variation of tone arm from male or female Clear reading, V:185
- defn.*, thinks of himself as a body and is subject to one; all engrams are effectually keyed out without being examined; has excellent recalls, V:20
- clearing processes for, V:23
- difference between MEST Clear and Theta Clear, V:21, V:111
- Help is flat on Clear, V:424
- is a way station on the road to Theta Clear or OT, V:21
- method of making, II:254, II:260
- Procedure [1958], IV:272
- process package which makes MEST Clears, Theta Clears and OTs [1960], V:448
- shortcut clearing, V:112
- to Theta Clear requires an address to sixth dynamic with Help Processes, V:497
- what makes the stable unstable, V:112
- natural, XI:450
- needle reaction when a person goes Clear and cognites on what has happened, S1:337
- needs training, IV:312
- New Era Dianetics forbidden to be run on, XI:268
- no longer run on Dianetic auditing assists, secondaries, engrams or narrative incidents, X:493
- no responsibility case, a mockery of Clear, how to check this out, V:396
- not to be audited on Int Rundown, S3:467
- one's first duty is to be Clear, IV:195
- one-shot, *see Dianetics 55!*
- "one-shot Clear" is impossible, IX:97
- Operating Thetan vs. Clear, VII:609, VII:615, VII:661
- OT and, VII:609, VII:615
- past-life, XIII:114
 - definition, XIII:89
 - how to check for, XIII:115
- person is not run further on Dianetics after he has gone Clear, XI:311

Clear(s), clearing, (cont.)

- person's next action when they've gone Clear on Dianetics, XI:310
- postulates of Clear read as a surge, VIII:149
- Power will not need repair after pc has gone Clear, IX:182
- procedure for certifying Clears [1958], IV:376
- programing of, XI:371, S1:351
- Project Clear Process, how to run, IV:184
- purposes and nonsurvival considerations can be located on, XII:560, S1:372
- R6 bank, VII:624
- reality, IV:310
- Release, Clear and OT, VII:661, VIII:21
- responsibility, basic clearing process using, IV:421
- road to Clear, VII:577
- R/Sing is not an R/Ser, XI:273
- Scientology Clear, *defn.*, able to confront the physical universe, other bodies, his own body, other minds, his own mind and other beings—without trimmings, IV:134
- staff clearing, IV:379
- stalled Dianetic Clear solved, S1:370
- Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing, I:603
- state of, can be achieved on Dianetics, XI:310
- state of high cause is also Keyed-Out Clear, VII:432
- steps to make a Clear [1963], VII:289–290
- test [1963], VII:75, VII:288
- Theta Clear, V:20, V:448, V:497
 - defn.*, a Case Level 2 that is exterior, VII:223
 - defn.*, a Clear obtained by Clear Procedure [1957], IV:202, IV:230
 - defn.*, can exist knowingly independent of bodies [1957], IV:202, IV:203, IV:231, IV:232
 - defn.*, has no obsessive engrams; can put back at will reactive bank or any engram in it and blow it off again at a glance, V:21
 - defn.*, person at cause over his own reactive bank and can create and uncreate it at will; person who is willing to experience, V:113
 - defn.*, preclear is Theta Clear when he can handle engrams without producing a change from Clear reading [1959], V:185
- Clears made in 1947 that were stable were in reality Theta Clears, not MEST CLEARs, V:111
- faster than MEST clearing but not faster than releasing, V:113

Clear(s), clearing, (cont.)

- made by gradually raising their confrontingness of mental image pictures, V:111
 - MEST Clear and Theta Clear, difference between, V:21
 - Operating Thetan and, road to, VI:705
 - route Theta Clear, list of processes, V:104
 - schedule [1959], V:140
 - things that prevent clearing, VI:40
 - three grades of Clear [1959], V:20
 - to clear pc give him series of realized wins, V:343
 - Training 0—Confronting, first step on the road to Clear, IV:134
 - training of, XIII:109, S1:349
 - valence, if pc were in no valence, but was himself completely, he would be wholly Clear, V:403
 - valences key to clearing, VI:271
 - various roads to it described, VII:165
 - what are Clears, V:20
 - what you do with a Clear who has purchased NED auditing, XI:268 XII:372
 - who is not getting on up the levels, handling, XII:560, S1:372
 - who is progressing on route to OT should not be interfered with, XII:558, S1:370
 - why Clear would go unclear, VI:383
 - why it works, VII:506 [1947–1949], IV:358; [1947], IV:417
 - why some people are unwilling to clear people, V:122
 - you cannot stay Clear unless you solve things by the greatest good for the greatest number of dynamics, IV:312
- Clear bracelets, [1958], IV:451**
- Clear Certainty Rundown,**
- development, XIII:87, S1:334–335
 - lines, terminals and tactical steps for handling, XIII:108, S1:348
 - object of, XIII:107, S1:347
 - person's next action after going Clear on Dianetics, XI:310
 - purpose, XIII:87, S1:334
 - replaces the DCSI, XIII:107, S1:347
 - routing forms and, XIII:110, S1:350
 - who is routed onto it, XIII:108, S1:348
- Clear Check by D of P, [SOP Goals], HCO WW Form CT8 [1961], VI:57**
- cleared cannibal, Introspection Rundown data, X:611, S3:933**

cleared word, definition, X:644, S2:279, S2:289; see also misunderstood(s); Word Clearing

Clearing by Valences, IV:359

LRH session, Clearing by Valences, IV:361

clearing commands, S2:272

backwards by first clearing in turn each word in the command in backwards sequence, XIII:442

reads gotten on, S1:98, S1:164

rules of, XI:217

Scientology C/S-1 and, XI:192

words in tests, forbidden, S1:244

Clearing Course, XI:389

do not run Power on anyone who has run CC materials, VIII:122

Clearing Procedures, V:30**Clearing Success Congress in Washington, VI:594****clearing the auditor, IV:161, IV:162, IV:393**

best way of, IV:426

commands of, IV:316

with the pc after D of P interview, IV:401

Clear Procedure, Clearing Procedure, IV:386

ACC Clear Procedure, IV:407, IV:485

auditing the pc on Clear Procedure, IV:320

definitions, goals, IV:230

Scientology: Clear Procedure Issue One, IV:198

Step One: Participation in session by the pc, IV:203, IV:233

Step Two: Placing the preclear at cause, IV:209

Step Three: Establish control of pc's body by pc, IV:212

Step Four: Find the auditor, IV:216

Step Five: Pc versus MEST, IV:217

Step Six, see Step 6

Step Seven (Optional): Establish pc's control over his "bank," IV:191

Step Eight: Make some time, IV:220

Standard Clearing Procedure [1958], IV:359

standardization of Clear Procedure, IV:380

what Clear Procedure consists of, IV:380

clinic, for treatment of something very specialized, I:274

close(ing) terminals,

people who, III:51

phenomenon of, III:85

coach,

defn., a student who is standing in the role of the "pc," IV:65

blows occur when coach gives too few wins, IV:152

coaches, coaching, coachless,

- coachless training, use of a doll, VI:561
- or bullbaiting, terms to use in TR 103 and 104, IX:47
- rules of, VII:739, VIII:163–164
- TRs done solo in absence of good coaches, except TR 0–4, VI:561
- what coaches should look for, VI:683

coaching, TRs 0–4, XIII:388

co-audit(ing), co-auditor, *see also* auditing

- defn.*, one who audits another co-auditor under supervision and after training at a given level, VII:425
- ARC Break Process, VII:230
- auditors do not leave their pcs, XII:88, S2:102
- beginning muster, XII:84
- co-auditor in trouble, handling, S2:100
- Co-audit Supervisor hat and duties, S2:97
- complement, XII:81
- course room vs. co-auditing room, XII:83
- Course Supervisor hat and duties, S2:97
- course, the most frequently observed manifestation on the drills section will very likely be the skipped gradient, XII:89
- C/Sing of folders and line for handling folders, S2:100
- defined, XII:77
- definition, S2:91
- gives a subjective reality on the processes one is delivering to others, XII:77
- Grade Chart is the guiding factor in any co-audit, XII:80
- handling students, S2:98
- handling TRs and Objectives students, XII:85
- how it is set up, XII:83
- how to run, XII:81, XII:84
- interrupting sessions, S2:101
- mutual out-ruds and, S1:290, S2:103
- new students, XII:84
- nonprofessional, S2:92–93
- professional, S2:92–93
- purpose of, XII:77, S2:91
- read-it, drill-it, do-it, XII:79, S2:93–94
- red tag sessions, XII:90, S2:104
- requirements, XII:81
- rules for handling session difficulties, XII:87
- rundown co-audit packages, S2:92
- Saint Hill Special Briefing Course students, XII:78
- secret of a successful one is administration, XII:81
- session admin, XII:88

co-audit(ing), co-auditor, *(cont.)*

- session difficulties, rule for handling, S2:101
 - space and personnel requirements, S2:95
 - space plan, S2:97
 - staff co-audit, S2:93; *see also* staff co-audit
 - stats, XII:91, S2:105
 - students,
 - blowy, XII:89
 - gotten to where they can handle a session as a co-auditor, XII:93
 - mutual out-ruds, XII:89
 - no musical chairs, XII:83
 - twinned according to comparable case and training level, XII:83
 - twin responsible for recovering course partner, XII:89
 - supervising, XII:92
 - Supervisor,
 - interrupting sessions, XII:87
 - is there to help co-auditors who get into something they can't handle, XII:86
 - may handle reads that the co-auditor is not trained to handle, XII:87
 - must guard against verbal tech and case evaluation, XII:87
 - should be given back-up he can rely on, XII:98
 - theory, XII:82
 - tight scheduling must be maintained, XII:84
 - TRs, XII:92
 - twinning according to comparable case and training level, S2:97
 - twinning and course attitude, XII:82
 - WHAT IS A COURSE? and, XII:84
- ### Co-audit C/S, *see also* Case Supervisor
- co-audit stalled cases when, V:509
 - difficulties, III:53
 - economical, VII:348
 - formula, V:151
 - formulas and regimens were never for co-audits, V:500
 - functions, S1:298, X:646
 - HAS Co-audit, V:27, V:116, V:178, V:216, V:220, V:512
 - allowed process, V:142
 - Comm Course and co-auditing [1959], V:124; *see also* Communication Course
 - Course [1959], V:119
 - ended, V:500
 - finding terminals, V:196
 - how to run a co-audit, V:120
 - is for people “trained” on a PE course, V:512

Co-audit C/S, (cont.)

- processes, V:105, V:178
- Process I and II, V:513
- resumed, V:509
- Sixth London ACC tapes tell how to run an HAS Co-audit Course, V:149
- terminals, one of most effective light terminals and one of the best Comm Processes particularly for HAS Co-audit is a body part, V:206
- untrained person can go release on, V:110
- husband-wife co-auditor team, unlucky as a general rule, VI:458
- in groups, V:343
- Instructor audits each case through the co-auditor, V:351
- listen style co-audit, VII:535, VII:547
- O/W dropped on co-audit, VI:442
- PE Co-audit process, V:253, V:351
- retain co-audit pc's interest in case, V:236
- team should run O/W [1960], V:292, V:298
- urgent change in all co-audit courses [1959], V:252

Co-audit TRs, S2:106; see also co-audit(ing)**Code, Auditor's, see Auditor's Code****Code of a Scientologist, [1954], II:419, II:420; [1956], III:416; see also Creation of Human Ability [1957], IV:3**

- Scientologist operates within the boundaries of the Auditor's Code and Code of a Scientologist, IV:281

Code of Honor, an ethical code, II:404; see also Creation of Human Ability**coexistence, superior to ARC triangle and mechanics of living, III:20****coffee-shop auditing, IX:263, S1:117, S2:188, described, VII:525, S2:188**
must be part of pc's auditing folder, XII:422, S1:356**cognite, cognition(s), III:149, III:171**

- defn.*, as-ising aberration with realization about life, IX:308
- defn.*, awareness of awareness, III:171, III:172
- defn.*, unknown confronting or not confronting, when uncovered, gives us the phenomenon of cognition, IV:408
- auditor not in comm with pc means no cognitions, IX:322
- blowdown is a period of relief and cognitions to pc while it is occurring and for a moment after it stops, VII:635
- chopping, abuses the indicator of F/N, S1:38

cognite, cognition(s), (cont.)

- chopping off cognitions, effect of, IX:31, IX:107
- don't prevent by cutting when F/N appears, VIII:258, VIII:395
- example of, III:171
- flattening off a process and cognition, IX:322
- flattening of that process, III:172, III:266, S1:421
- F/N occurs most often after a big cognition, VIII:24
- goal of any process, III:172
- havingness and, III:273, III:276, III:325
- how pc gets, IX:104, S2:57
- in lower levels is not necessarily an ability regained, S2:60
- invalidation of pc's, VII:407
- is rather quick, not an hour's maundering, VIII:45
- lag, most important communication lag, III:172
- master cognition, "I knew it all the time," IV:117
- milestone of case gain, IX:307
- no cognite soon becomes overwhelm, VII:381
- pc who doesn't cognite, cause of, VI:457
- show that thought is releasing from force, IX:106
- significance recovered or realized by the pc only show up as cognitions, IX:106
- totally dependent upon the freedom to know, XI:37
- Training 13, Fishing a Cognition, IV:99, IV:318
- TRs, in presence of rough TRs cognitions do not occur, IX:307
- waiting for F/N to broaden to cognition, IX:30
- coldblooded**, "control case" feels he must be coldblooded in order to be rational, I:554
- cold (common)**, cause of and handling, VII:575
- cold pc**, sometimes has a falsely high TA, IX:600
- colds**, and psychosomatics, process to cure, IV:323
- collective-thought agreement**, result of, VII:561, S2:6
- color**, XII:539, S2:576; *see also art; integration*
 - associations, XII:541, S2:578
 - depth, XII:540, S2:577
 - harmony, four types of, XII:539, S2:576
 - integration and, XII:545, S2:582
 - wheel, XII:540, S2:577
- coma**, a person in a coma, how to handle, IX:442
preclear can be audited even if in, X:498
- comanome, defn.**, I:5; *see also engram*

combined terminal,

defn., an item or identity pc has both been and opposed produces therefore both pain and sensation when it is "late on the track," VI:657

item turns on both pain and sensation, it is a combination terminal, VI:659

command(s),

alternate commands, how to run, III:516

altitude is the factor that makes a pc receive and execute auditing command, V:450

anaten ensues when one direction of command is run too long, IV:292

auditor must know when pc has finished answering the command, IX:331

auditor's command restimulates charge in pc; only way this charge can be blown is by pc telling auditor, VII:257, VII:402

before auditor gives them, he makes certain he has pc's attention on him again and off last question, IV:386

CCH 3 and CCH 4 can be used when verbal commands fail, V:478

clearing commands, III:424, VII:696, VIII:230, VIII:271, XI:217, S2:272

dangerous auditor misses withholds and refuses to permit pc to execute auditing command, VI:453

effect of accusative auditing commands, VII:447

engram, I:43

failing to give the next command, VIII:457

give them crisply and definitely and get them executed, VII:521

is pc ready to receive it, IX:326, S1:425

itsa line, don't use new commands to cut, VII:261

misacknowledgment is only and always a failure to end the cycle of a command, V:244

modification of auditing question for process that dives backtrack fast, V:219

never let pc off cans while clearing command, VIII:271

new auditor does not realize how serious it is to flub a command, VIII:457

no auditing command is ever let go of until that actual command is answered by pc, VII:502, VII:521

no auditing command must depend upon any other auditing command or it won't be in present time, IV:468, V:34

command(s), (cont.)

pc's ability to follow, V:450

phrase, III:485

preclear not running, II:375

repeating commands, theory of, IV:469

reversal of in subzero Tone Scale, I:604

rudiments, important to clear the commands, VIII:230

tendency of pc to alter-is commands, VI:102

Tone 40, giving a command and just knowing that it will be executed despite any contrary appearances, IV:318

undoable commands, V:137

use of symbols to keep track of commands given, VIII:176

value of action phrases, *see Science of Survival*
words not to use in auditing commands, VII:439

Commanding Officer, see Executive Director

command line, there is direct coordination between the state of a case and the ability to follow a command line, VIII:3

command lines, must exist in an organization so people know who is **boss**, III:340

Comm Ev,

for allowing out-ethics activities to exist unhandled in course rooms, XI:334

offense to undermine the use of FPRD, S3:712
on any C/S or auditor guilty of forcing auditing on a pc, XIII:460, S1:389

comm lag, see communication lag

communicate, communication, see also ARC

defn., any ritual by which effects can be produced and perceived, I:284, II:150

defn., cause-distance-effect, III:378, III:411

defn., duplication of the receipt-point of that which emanated at a cause-point, II:290

defn., energy or recognition, VIII:224; *see also A New Slant on Life*

defn., essentially something which is sent and which is received, III:378

defn., interchange of ideas about something, III:158

defn., more important than affinity or reality, for it is the operation, the action, by which one experiences emotion and by which one agrees, II:78

defn., shift of a particle from one part of space to another part of space, II:220

defn., the handling of particles, of motion, II:79

defn., volume of flow or lack of flow, II:115

communicate, communication, (cont.)

aberration, earliest button susceptible of
aberration was apparently communication,
V:204

aberration is caused by cut communication with
the mass, remedy of, IV:193

ability to communicate precedes ability to
handle, IX:349, S2:340

acknowledgment, its general use is putting a
period to the communication cycle, IV:462

administration is a form of communication,
III:340

affinity and reality exist to further, II:115

affinity embraces distance part of comm
formula, III:20

area of enturbulence ceases to exist as soon as
communication is leveled into it, III:219

art is a word which summarizes the quality of
communication, S2:544

auditing and withdrawing communications,
II:99

auditor has to assume responsibility for all
comm breakdowns in session, VI:634

auditor's admin is a, XIII:135, S1:447

awareness is the first requisite of a
communication system, I:284

basic clue to successful marriage, II:25, II:27

becomes a contest of overts in the ARC-breaky
case, V:430

be, do and have, IV:124

beingness, space, II:45–46
synonyms in action, II:80

between men and women, I:284, II:150

breakdowns in session, auditor has to assume
responsibility for all, S1:431

breaking a solid communication line, IV:179–
180

can be blunted by suppressing its art form,
S2:546

can create spaces, III:445, III:480

change also means perception change, II:79

change, measure of progress, II:293

character of person, determining by observing
his intent concerning communication,
IV:138

chopping pc's communication, IX:326, S1:425

common denominator of communication and
aberration, IV:42

communicate so it can be duplicated, III:20–21

communication ability proceeds from control,
IV:37

Communication-Control-Havingness, *see* CCH
consequences of cut communication, IV:193

communicate, communication, (cont.)

control + duplication = communication,
IV:325, IV:469

cycle(s), *defn.*, cause, distance, effect with
intention, attention, duplication and
understanding, S1:426

auditing comm cycle; *see* audit(ing)
consists of just cause, distance, effect with
intention, attention, duplication and
understanding, IX:327

difficulties of auditing are difficulties of the
communication cycle, IX:318

fundamental of auditing is communication,
S1:418

in auditing, S1:429

magic of, S1:417

must exist before technique can exist,
IX:319, S1:418

pc's results will go to hell on an additive
comm cycle, S1:439

six comm cycles which make up one auditing
cycle, S1:426

which make up one auditing cycle, IX:325,
IX:327

within the auditing cycle, S1:424

cycle in auditing, III:246, III:418; *see also* TRs

cycle of action, communication formula and
Axiom 10 become identified in the mind
with one another, V:310

depends upon certainty of despatch and receipt,
II:125

depends upon duplication, II:292

depends upon the ability to hold to a location,
S2:340

devices useless with no formula for
communication, III:357

does not mean invalidative or evaluative
questions or comments by auditor, V:161

do not force a person who is low on havingness
to communicate, III:461

drugs and, XII:49

duplicative factors of, IV:469

eccentric genius is a problem in, I:178

Factors, The, II:107

first discoverable ability of a pc is
communication, IV:11

formula, III:20, S2:268

formula of, is cause, distance, effect with
intention and attention and duplication at
effect of what emanates from cause,
IX:309

fourth dynamic problems solved with
communication, III:357

communicate, communication, (cont.)

getting into communication with basic personality through affinity, I:81
 getting into communication with preclear, II:297
 graph of, II:325
 has power of eradicating spaces and masses, III:445
 havingness drop and communication, IV:179, IV:204
 havingness is result of withheld communication, III:380
 how to communicate to a group, IV:443
 idea that communication could be harmful, V:204
 inhibited communication, V:135
 intention communicates, IV:445
 interest, communication, control, help, sequence of breakdown in aberration, V:430
 is a familiarization process based on reach and withdraw, IX:319
 is an anchor point, II:221
 is as exact as it approaches duplication, II:292
 isness and communication, IV:191
 is part of the triangle of affinity, reality and communication, III:20
 is raised by holding things in, IV:306
 is simply a familiarization process based on reach and withdraw, S1:418
 is the heart of life, II:78
 lag, *see* communication lag
 language, chief tool of, I:133
 levels of, II:79
 line(s),
 depend upon reality and communication and affinity and where individual is too demanding affinity tends to break down slightly, IX:320, S1:419
 itsa maker line, itsa line, what's-it line, IX:324
 process doesn't work until auditor has a comm line to pc, IX:321
 three important, S1:423
 lines, *see* communication lines
 line, worse off case, the less person can follow a comm line, VIII:3
 live communication, postulates, will always create change, III:176
 location, to communicate one must be able to hold to a location, IX:349
 machines which reverse communication, handling of, II:339

communicate, communication, (cont.)

mechanisms of, II:333
 mimicry, entering wedge of communication, III:22
 mind is a communication system, III:400
 misuse and withhold of communication is aberrative, V:204
 monitor of any processing, I:283
 more important than the other two corners of the triangle, III:377
 most fundamental right of any being, XII:446
 no communication is no art, S2:545
 OCA/APA drop in comm level caused by double acknowledgment by auditor, IV:441
 of material, II:145
 one-way communication is a first dynamic operation, III:22
 other forms of, I:133
 outranks by far affinity and reality, II:57, II:220
 overcommunication, III:445
 O/W is junior to various laws of communication, control and help, V:510
 parts of communication, IV:12
 perfection and, S2:544
 person who is jealous has something wrong on the subject of communication, II:27
 persuasion and communication, differences between, IV:109
 point past which communication is bad and short of which lack of communication is bad, IV:203–204
 preclear is as well as he can originate a communication, V:6
 Prehav Scale command for Communication, VI:32
 primary target of art; technical quality is secondary consideration, S2:544
 Processes, *see* Communication Processes
 reach and withdraw and, XII:289
 reason for, II:115
 refusing to communicate is a crime of omission for an organization, III:58
 rehabilitation of communication, IV:125
 relationship to obsessive games condition, IV:137
 responsible as one can communicate, II:79
 role that communication plays in game called Existence, II:80
 Scale, III:89
 Scale of Awareness and, III:88
 Scarcity, Remedy of, III:214, III:263
 solvent for all things; it dissolves all things, III:377

communicate, communication, (cont.)

sound in communication, IV:178
 speed, II:99
 success level of a person is his communication level, IV:124
 technique and, S2:544
 tends to as-is masses in the bank, IV:178
 terminal is a live mass or something that is capable of causing, receiving or relaying communication, IV:149–150
 terminal, using the body as a, III:198
 terminals, keeping certain communication terminals in place and making sure that the proper particles go to and through the proper terminals is administration, III:340
 theory of affinity, reality and communication, I:132
 theory of communication, II:220
 thetan communication the best, II:79
 third dynamic activity, highest level of, and earliest instant of it is and was communication, V:204
 third dynamic, how it violates the communication formula, IV:443
 to a specific individual, IV:443
 two-way comm, IV:161, IV:177
 as a process, IV:207, IV:236
 auditors must make notation of auditing essentials in two-way comm as of senior importance to pc's text, IX:138
 Course Supervisor use, IX:186, IX:242, IX:390
 C/Sing two-way comm, IX:138, IX:486, IX:578
 four main reasons for two-way comm C/Ses, IX:64
 reasons for C/S errors in C/Sing two-way comm, IX:138
 E-Meter, two-way comm done on, IX:65
 end phenomena, IX:65, IX:139, IX:156
 evaluation in auditing two-way comm is a deadly sin, IX:64
 follows all rules of auditing, IX:138
 how to get to F/N, IX:139
 Interiorization Rundown is followed by two-way comm session, IX:73, IX:155–156, IX:656
 is not conversation, it is a highly specialized thing, IV:161, IV:209, IV:238
 must remain "two-way," IV:258
 one-way communication as-ises havingness, two-way doesn't and actually raises the tone of pc, IV:257

communicate, communication, (cont.)

prepared lists, two-way comming reading items, IX:587
 Prepcheck, two-way comm is lighter than, IX:124
 process of Two-way Comm, IX:243
 questions, improper, IX:139
 rudiment going out in two-way comm session must be put in by auditor, IX:139
 sessions, mark all reads, IX:90
 subject chosen must be tested for read, IX:139
 subject of major process, don't use, IX:139
 two ways to err: permit two-way comm to a point where the pc's havingness is injured; chop communication to such a degree that havingness is injured, IV:233
 use of two-way comm, IX:90
 what it consists of, IV:164
 which do not end in F/N, how to handle, IX:139
 worksheets are detailed as to what pc says, IX:65
 two-way communication, III:20, III:246, III:424; *see also Dianetics 55!*
 applied to a mass will as-is mass without particularly depleting havingness of pc, III:94, III:95
 can be too much in auditing session, III:424
 maintain it, do not begrudge preclear few moment's discussion of incident just recalled, or discussion of phenomena he has suddenly noticed, III:29
 mass can be disintegrated, no matter what type of mass it is, by two-way comm, III:95
 must be used sparingly, III:445
 not using can cause failed pcs, III:32
 part of every process, III:22
 prolonged, reduces havingness, III:378
 recalling pc's secrets, III:165
 right amount of, III:141
 sessions, do not go into long two-way comm, III:382
 third dynamic operation, III:22
 what it is, III:223
 two-way flow, XII:446
 war, how it can come about by lack of communication, V:85
 what makes communication work in processes is duplication part of communication formula (Axiom 28), V:478
 withheld, single and sole reason for accumulation of ridges and barriers, III:380

communicate, communication, (cont.)

- withhold communication, ability to, advances IQ, IV:264
- withholds and communication, IV:125, IV:264
- with hurtful things, IV:137
- word of mouth, II:390

communication bridge,

- to get from one process to another, III:425
- what it is, V:9, V:232

Communication Course, see also Co-audit

- IV:79, IV:442, V:119, V:124
- ARC in Comm Course, IV:319
- HAS Comm Course, V:116, V:119, V:124, V:220
- PE becomes a dissertation in Scientology and a Comm Course, V:507

communication formula, to be done in clay by TRs student as one of the first things, X:90, X:491, XI:557

communication lag,

- defn.*, length of time between the moment the auditor poses the question and moment when that exact question posed is answered positively by pc no matter whether silence or talk or incorrect answers occurred in the interim, II:362–363
- defn.*, the length of time, whether verbal or silent, intervening between the auditor's asking of a specific question and the specific and precise answer of that question by the preclear, X:119
- always reduce every communication lag encountered by continued use of same question or process, II:399
- direct index of sanity, II:26, II:222
- explained, III:424
- flat question is when communication lag has been similar for three successive questions, III:141
- handling of, II:80
- how to measure, III:9
- index as test of aberration, II:79
- interval of time between the moment of auditor's asking the question and the reply to that exact question by pc, III:9, III:141, III:425
- is inverse to amount of space a person has, II:222
- is known to be flat when the replies are readily given without pause or hesitation and without any comment on pc's part, III:119
- most important communication lag is the cognition lag, III:172

communication lag, (cont.)

- no-comm-lag reaction, process above pc's level, III:120
- of aberrative personality, II:235
- physical communication lag just another kind of communication lag, II:363
- physiological, III:11
- position on the Tone Scale established by, III:9
- process lag is length of time it takes to reduce all communication lag from a type of question or action in auditing, III:11
- questionable answers and repeat of question do not reduce the communication lag, III:9
- use in selecting a marriage partner, II:26
- what it tells you, III:10
- communication line(s), see also How to Live Though an Executive**
- all communication lines should have a purpose, III:356
- are not command lines, III:340
- collapsed, II:98
- cut comm lines in marriage problems, II:26
- first requisite of auditing, II:339
- how severed, I:195–196
- jealous person afraid of hidden communication lines, II:27
- management, keeping wide open all communication lines, I:195
- of Scientology, II:390
- withholding vital information, X:649, S3:891
- communication process(es), IV:12**
- defn.*, any process which places pc at cause and uses communication as the principal command phrase [1959], V:184
- assists for PT location and on body by communication processes, V:249
- auditors can be smoothed out as cases by running a communication process on "an auditor" and "a preclear," V:185
- avoid pinning the process in present time, V:224
- basic communication process, "Recall a time you communicated," V:132
- body part run on communication processes, "From where could you communicate to a (name of body part)," V:196
- cautions regarding communications processes, V:186
- Comm Recall Process, V:231
- cycle additives, VII:621
- DEI Scale and communication processes, V:228
- dirty needle phenomena usually traced to auditor having cut pc's communication, VII:455

communication process(es), (cont.)

- don't self audit with a communication process, V:186
- end phenomena [1959], V:185, V:196
- essentials of use of communication processes, V:183
- failure (of communication) keys in bypassed charge, VII:405
- how to run comm processes on assessment, V:216
- illness, process with communication processes if illness is in the way of session, V:185
- includes havingness, V:235
- increase havingness by damping out excessive individuation, V:225
- itsa isn't a comm line; it's what travels on a comm line from pc to auditor, if that which travels is saying with certainty "It IS," VII:314
- Locational Communication relieves face pressures and terror stomachs, V:136
- on universe: separation process from all universes the thetan is anxious about, V:216
- processes—Grade 0 Release, VII:672, VII:673, VII:676
- restimulative nature of communication processes, V:182
- terminals employed in command should be generalized, V:184, V:196
- terminals to which communication processes are addressed must be real terminals never significances only, V:184
- used on body part, V:351
- use of E-Meter [1959], V:185
- why pc doesn't do it, V:205
- work best on obvious and visible terminals, V:224

Communication Processing,

- Axiom 51, III:148
- "What could you say to your father?" III:91

communication starvation, II:23

communism, cult of, based upon only one life, III:399

communists, try to convince people that you're guilty of their overt, VI:212

community, Dianetics can proceed in the degree that it produces results in a community, I:272

Comparable Magnitude, Problems of; *see* **Problems of Comparable Magnitude**

Comparison [process], II:50

compartmenting the question, VI:213–214, VI:528, VI:529

competence, not the basis of psychosis, XI:54

complete,

- cycles on a case, S1:168
- definition, X:106, S1:263, S2:25

complete list, see list(s)

completion, completed, completing,

- defn.*, completing of a specific course or auditing grade, meaning it has been started, worked through and has successfully ended with an award in Qual, IX:180
- definition, S2:339
- visual idea of completing actions, IX:345
- quickie, S1:263

complexity,

- misunderstands and, S2:291, S2:457
- proportional to the degree of nonconfront, VIII:113
- surrounding any subject or action is derived from a greater or lesser inability to confront, IX:352

compliance, degraded beings refuse to comply without mentioning it, VIII:98

composition, S2:580; see also art; integration; message

- defn.*, any or all of the actions necessary to integrate and give meaning to a message, XII:543

integration and, XII:543

compulsions, and obsessions, assessment of, I:614

compulsive bypasser, XIII:12

compulsively talking, III:445

compulsive outflow, how to stop a, IV:462

compulsive position, precedes compulsive thinking, II:288

computation, see also Advanced Procedure and Axioms

- defn.*, ability to resolve problems, I:96
- defn.*, that aberrated evaluation and postulate that one must be in a certain state in order to succeed, XI:232
- effective computations to be run, II:190
- imagination is vital to, I:104
- of aberrative personality, II:235
- of workability of techniques, II:208
- processes of, I:100, I:103
- secrecy, II:235
- service facsimile is a computation generated by the being not the bank, VIII:56
- slowness of, I:593

computer(s),

- mind as, I:97
- targets and, VIII:293

concentrate-shift attention process, run on stuck needle, VI:42

concentration, child not capable of sustained, I:66

concept(s),

- defn.*, abstract general notion or conception, I:440
- conditions and positions and states run as, I:441
- how to run, I:441
- in processing, II:28
- of authoritarianism, I:249
- Running, *see also Scientology 8-80*
 - Hubbard Chart of Attitudes and, I:440
 - routine for, I:441–442

Concept Help, V:431

- Confront straightens out any “mugginess” churned up by Concept Help, V:433
- Two-way Concept Help on general terminal, V:427

conception, running of, I:27

conceptual level, running of motivators, overt acts, DEDS and DEDEXES, I:440

conceptual understanding, S2:326, XI:543

condensation, tendency of physical universe is condensation and solidification, VII:166

condition(s), IV:242

- all conditions are postulated conditions, III:148
- difference between terminals and conditions, III:515, IV:242
- games, *see* games condition
- Scientology points out what can be seen or changed from a person’s own viewpoint to bring about change in his own condition, III:412

terminals should be run, not conditions, III:260, III:271, III:297

“**conditioning**,” Pavlov’s school of, VIII:421

conditioning, randomness contains the idea of conditioning, III:538

Conditions by Dynamics, glib student and, X:114, S2:353

conditions of existence, III:370; *see also as-is(ness); isness; not-issness*

conditions of success, *see Problems of Work*

conduct,

- codes of, mutually agreed, VI:307
- good conduct—do only those things which others can experience, V:95
- must be regulated by a sense of ethics, I:614

conference, daily auditors’, S1:86

Confessional(s), *see also evil intention(s); Expanded Dianetics; rock slam(s); Security Checking*

addressed to the individual versus society or his family, XI:37

anyone doing a Confessional should be fully trained and interned, XI:370

auditor analysis checklist, XIII:471, S1:400

basic procedure, XI:362

causes for failure to report on offenses of another, XII:391

Est Confessional Form, XIII:383

ethics reports required, XII:391

Exam Report is required after any Confessional, IX:217

Expanded Dianetics and, XIII:559

formulating Confessionals for Expanded Dianetics, XIII:560

handling unchanging OCA points with, XIII:560

have been part and parcel of religion nearly as long as religion has existed, XI:340

how to know what area of one’s life to address, XI:39

how to write additional questions for, XI:36

if pc can’t accept forgiveness or feels bad, XI:341

implants and, XIII:513

never subtract anything from a, XI:36

Non-Interference Zone and, XII:389

pc getting off other people’s withholds, XII:391

PDH Confessional, XIII:513

penalties for discouraging or forbidding them, XII:387

penalties for refusing one, XII:388

penances for knowingly withholding, XII:388 purpose of, XI:340

questions, formulation of, XI:37

rule in, break the problem down to its most fundamental expression, XI:39

“Security Checking,” “Integrity Processing” and “Confessionals” are all the exact same procedure and any materials are interchangeable, XI:20

statement of forgiveness of sins, XI:341

students and, X:468

Confessional(s), (cont.)

- tech,
 - case supervision and, XII:388
 - Ethics Officers and, XII:387
 - executives and, XII:387
 - ministers and, XII:387
 - policies, XII:387
- two tones and two types of TRs, XIII:122
- unburdening case with, XIII:559
- unburdening evil purposes and R/Ses with, XIII:560
- valid, XI:40
- when you give one, XII:388
- writing reports to Ethics on matters relating to others' offenses revealed during a Confessional, XII:391

Confessional List(s), see also Security Checking

- Case Supervisor, XII:191
- Flag Representative, XII:244
- general staff, XII:146
- LRH Communicator, XII:237
- PRD (Primary Rundown), XII:160
- Registrars and sales personnel, XII:180
- Supervisor, XII:151
- Tours, returning personnel, XII:165

Confessional Repair List,

- prefix used with, XII:119
- uses of, XII:119

confessions,

- and IQ, IV:264
- mechanism used by churches, V:252, V:284

confidence,

- ability to predict, VI:547
- auditor confidence,
 - importance of, VII:240
 - increased by standardized sessions, V:326
- it's confidence regained that makes Clears, not quantity of stuff run, V:343, V:344
- only thing wrong with pc is his lack of confidence in handling himself without hurting others, V:346
- scale of increasing confidence, V:277

conflict(s),

- requires an unknown third party, VIII:281
- usually remedial by conference unless a third party is promoting conflict, VIII:283

confront, IX:349

- defn.*, ability to be there comfortably and perceive, IX:350
- ability to confront pc and session and parts of session permits one to accurately go from A to B, IX:375, S1:178

confront, (cont.)

- auditing environment influences pc's ability to confront, VIII:384
- auditors failing to handle E-Meters, chief reason is mainly confront, VI:110
- basic thing man can't or won't confront is evil, VIII:114
- bullbaited, *see* TRs
- cause of inability to confront, XI:438
- CCHs are "familiarization" processes that permit pc to confront control and duplication, VI:465
- charge blows off bank to degree that it's confronted and this is represented by itsa line, IX:324, S1:423
- clearing lies in confronting, not escaping, VI:278
- complexity surrounding any subject or action is derived from a greater or lesser inability to confront, IX:352
- degree of complexity is proportional to degree of nonconfront, VIII:113
- Dianetic item that reads guarantees pc will be able to confront and erase chain, VIII:382
- false data and inability to confront, XI:487
- gradient of confronting study, IX:350
- havingness is proportional to pc's ability to confront in session, VI:726
- HCO PL or an HCOB, IX:457
- misunderstoods, confusions, omissions, alterations of a subject begin with failures or unwillingness to confront, IX:349
- pc, *see* TRs
- pc ability to confront force, IX:107
- pc who makes no gain is pc who will not as-is; who will not confront, VI:456
- processes aimed at further confront, S1:39
- student only fails by not confronting, duplicating, absorbing and using the materials before him exactly like it says, IX:317
- symptoms of having trouble with, IX:350
- TA "drift up," pc's refusal to confront, VI:473
- "talent" and "native ability," related to ability to confront, IX:349
- that which is not confronted and inspected tends to persist, XI:233
- TR 0, *see* TRs
- unburdening case brings up confront, IX:144
- via, confronting on, (using a relay point), IX:350



confront(ing), confrontingness, IV:133, IV:148, IV:282, IV:417, X:471; *see also* **TRs**

ability to confront the future without restimulation, V:166

Affinity Process, "What would you like to confront?" V:132

auditing restores confidence in confronting and undoes necessity to confront, IV:408

beingness is more involved with havingness than with confront, V:433

charge prevents pc from confronting time track, VII:190

concepts are more in kind with confronting than with creating, V:431

Confrontingness Scale, V:168

Confrontingness Scale of Reality, V:113

is a parallel to Responsibility Scale, V:112

Confront Scale is the scale of disintegrating reality, V:61

consequences of failures or unwillingness to confront, S2:340

create and confront, V:310

definition, S2:341, S2:354

drama, IV:284

eyesight and confronting, IV:53

failed case can't confront overts, V:274

false data and inability to confront, S2:461

first step of handling anything is gaining ability to face it, IV:148

graduated scale of increasing difficulty, S2:342 addition, S2:344

havingness is an objective and somewhat obscure method of confronting, V:432

if one can confront, he can be aware, S2:354

"If you can't stand it, confront it," IV:133

incidents, end goals of running incidents is increasing ability to confront, V:80

increasing ability to confront, S2:341

irresponsibility and confronting, IV:128

less a pc can confront two things, the more he fixes on one, V:338

level, IV:284

mental image pictures and confront, IV:149, V:113; *see also* mental image picture(s)

MEST Clear has not been through a total confront, V:112

not-is, when a person can confront something, he no longer has to not-is it, V:71

obsessive confronting, IV:419

pc's ability to confront is directly proportional to amount of charge removed from GPMs, VII:110, VII:114

confront(ing), confrontingness, (cont.)

preclear's past, how to increase willingness to confront, V:167

present time, IV:128

PTP is basically inability to confront dual terminal nature of universe, V:337

reactions to, S2:341

Responsibility is confront and is very senior to Confront as a process, V:310

Rock is confrontingness on a via, IV:420, S2:340, S2:354

survival represented best by "continuous confronting" at a process level, V:237

survive and confront are the same order of thing, V:237

Theta Clears were made by gradually raising their confrontingness of mental image pictures, V:111

things which are worth confronting, IV:284

TR 0, *see* TRs

unhappiness is inability to confront that which is, V:95

unknown confronting or not confronting, when uncovered, gives us the phenomenon of cognition, IV:408

vias, S2:341

work, IV:285

you have to be able to hold the position in the face of something, IV:306

confronting mental mass, gradient scale of, III:132

Confrontingness and Recall Processes, III:528

Confront of Preclear, [process], III:551

Confront Processes, V:472, V:477

Alternate Confront, V:431

commands of, V:248, V:457

Body Confronting, commands and how to run, IV:418

commands for Presessions II-X, V:459

commands in order of test for pcs, V:474

Confront is a Responsibility process, V:310

Continuous Confront, V:433

survival is translated for processing as Continuous Confront, V:439

Failed Help as the Confront process, V:495

Havingness is a Confront process and straightens out the create factor, V:310

order of test of Havingness and Confront commands, V:472, V:474

standard Confrontingness Processes, IV:286

straightens out any "mugginess" churned up by Concept Help, V:432

Confront Processes, (cont.)

Subjective Confrontingness, commands and how to run, IV:418

confused ideas, misunderstood words and, S2:161

confused scene, mechanics of taking over, IV:343

confusion(s),

defn., motion unexpected above the tolerance level of person viewing it, III:540

defn., random knowingness and not-knowingness create, when unaligned, a confusion, III:205

ability to live depends to a marked degree upon ability to shift consideration of what is confusion, what is motionlessness, III:543

anatomy of confusion, IV:24

at length becomes a mystery, III:43

begins with failures or unwillingness to confront, S2:340

blows off when order is put in, V:25

disorder and condition of Confusion, S2:474

glee and, VIII:214, S2:156

how disseminating Scientology can result in confusion, III:43

how to handle confusion, IV:343, IX:591

is the antithesis of a flow, III:43

minus randomness is the opposite of confusion, III:541

misunderstood word exists at the bottom of a confusion, IX:496, S2:161

of earlier philosophies, III:350

of workaday world, handling, *see Problems of Work*

prior confusion, *see* prior confusion

problem consists of two opposed stable data and therefore two confusions, VI:247

somatics, handling by sec checking area of confusion, VI:338

stable datum and confusion, V:338

student, why he may experience somatics and confusions, IV:458

TA motion is caused by energy contained in confusions blowing off case; confusion is held in place by aberrated stable data, VII:320

teaching of basic data restimulates confusions, VIII:260, VIII:365

(two or more opposed views or actions) stays in position because it is hung on a single fixed point, V:338

where it comes from, S2:244

congress, reasons to go to a, IV:188

Connectedness,

can also be run outside, IV:220

clears stuck needles, IV:320, IV:387

commands,

of Connectedness, IV:387

of GP-3, Connectedness, IV:417

with "you" added, IV:303

Control Connectedness, *see* Control Connectedness

control version, IV:383

earliest commands of, IV:218

is the basic process on association of theta with MEST, IV:241

most basic of spotting processes, IV:217

[process], III:516, III:563

process, IV:129, IV:416

used to bolster havingness, IV:416

why it works, IV:217

conqueror, world, operates with a perverted dynamic, I:48

conquest, of MEST, by theta, I:244, I:256

conscience,

bad, V:262

guilty, and fighting Scientology, V:313

uneasy lies the head that wears a guilty conscience, V:300

consciousness,

banishment of, by too much agreement under duress, II:78

reactive mind acts below the level of, III:402

Consequences, [process], III:166, V:332

consequences and prediction, related to overts, VIII:436

Consequences of Solutions, [process], IV:18

consideration, Clears, mental mass and, S1:372, XII:560

considerations,

aberration, totality of, is basically considerations a thetan is making, III:410

all things are as one considers they are, III:422

in the Form of Significances [process], II:363

principles and axioms of Scientology are considerations which have been agreed upon and out of which stem this universe and livingness, IV:458

take rank over mechanics of space, energy and time, II:362

CONSISTENCY OF THEORY

- consistency of theory**, I:625
- constructive and destructive people**, difference between, VII:393
- constructive ideas**, are individual and seldom get broad agreement in a human group, VII:561, S2:6
- consultant**, *defn.*, an instructor who is on duty sporadically or from time to time but not routinely in any one place, IV:65
- consulting ministers**, society of, III:296
- consulting Scientologist**, III:179
- Contact (Step VII of SOP 8)**, II:172, II:174
- Contact Assist**, S1:187
described, VIII:123–124, VIII:342–343
EP—pain gone, cog, F/N, IX:441
interrupting a general course of auditing, IX:263, IX:441
Touch Assists and Contact Assists mandatory when any injury occurs, IX:217
when possible make persons hold things they were holding, if any, while doing, IX:443
- Contact by Duplication**, *see* CCH 7
- continue**, is the reverse action to overrun; continue equals survival, IX:355
- Continue Process**, assessing and listing, IX:370
- continuous confront**, survival is translated for processing as continuous confront, V:439
- continuous missed withhold**, X:574
handling with additional rudiment, X:575
how to detect, X:576
- continuous overt**, *see* overt(s); X:575
handling with additional rudiment, X:575
how to detect, X:576
- contract**, training, before staff trainee is sent at org expense he has to sign a five-year contract, beginning the five years *after* he returns, X:8; *see also* **staff member(s)**; **training**
- Contrasurvival and Prosurvival Processing**, I:261
- contribution**,
art and, S2:558, S2:579
art invites contribution of and from the beholder, XII:542; *see also* art
- control**, *see also* **Start-Change-Stop**
defn., start, change and stop, III:374
absence of control is sickness itself, III:114
acknowledgment is a control factor, IV:461
anatomy of, XII:51
anatomy of control is start, change and stop, III:406, III:522
- control**, (*cont.*)
asking for missed withholds is a totally acceptable control factor, VI:499
auditing, earliest stage of, consists in taking over control of pc to restore to pc more control of himself than he has had, III:418
bad, *defn.*, disharmonious alignment, XII:414
bad control, no such thing, III:523
body control comes before control of thinkingness, V:155
body, control of by pc, IV:212, IV:318, IV:350
by ARC is taught in Comm Course, IV:319
by Tone 40 is taught in Upper Indoc, IV:319
change belongs at “inverted control” on Prehav Scale, VI:193
children, using good 8-C on, IV:109, IV:143
communication ability proceeds from control, IV:37
Communication-Control-Havingness, *see* CCHs
communication is reached by control plus duplication, IV:325, IV:469
creation of mental images and, utilizes and disciplines energy, II:43
cure for auditor who can’t control pc, VIII:20, S1:437
difference between good and bad control, III:114
effected by introducing uncertainties and hidden influences, II:126
8-C,
good and bad, IV:283
on students, IV:119
facsimiles are control mechanisms, IV:305
factors available to the auditor, IV:36
“Find the Auditor” is part of control, IV:268
Formula 20 is an effort to run control on thought level, VI:35
game, requisite to playing is ability to control, III:421
good, *defn.*, harmonious alignment, XII:414
good control is positive control, III:523
interest, communication, control, help, sequence of breakdown in aberration, V:430
mind (attention), control of, IV:350, IV:351
more easily inverted on UK case, VI:22
parts of control, IV:13
pc is out of session when he starts to control session, III:525
pc under auditor’s control to extent of doing the process, V:345
person, control of, IV:350–351

- control**, (*cont.*)
 preclear,
 controlling the, II:293
 control of, IV:268
 rehabilitation of, in terms of control, III:518
 religion used as bad control, III:113
 session without proper rudiments is a session
 without control, V:330
 situation, how to control, IV:342
 thinkingness, control of, IV:156, IV:334,
 IV:350–351
 whole track, control of, V:122
“control case,” *defn.*, person who feels he must
 be coldblooded in order to be rational, I:554
Control Connectedness, IV:272
controlled reason, I:215
controlling, a situation, IX:591
Control Process, tactile 8-C(b), III:562
control processes, characteristic, purpose, stable
 datum of, V:155
Control Trio, IV:156
 commands, IV:145, IV:363
 how to run, IV:363–364
 is a three-stage process on a heavy spotting
 control, IV:219
conversation, is not two-way comm, IV:238
cooperative auditing, *see* **co-audit(ing)**
cope, way to get out of, is to organize, IX:505
copperplate, longhand, IX:615
correction list(s), S1:247, S1:455, S1:493; *see*
 also **prepared list(s), repair lists**
 defn., a prepared list which corrects an ongoing
 action, XII:38
 description, XIII:168, XIII:318
 L3RH, S1:141
 method of use, S1:248
 PTS Rundown, S1:260
 worksheet admin and, XIII:318, S1:493
correspondence courses, frailties of, IV:432
counseling, Scientology Marriage Counseling,
 XIII:364
counselor, attitude of, I:355; *see also* **auditor**
“counselor,” Scientologist as a counselor, V:421
counter, *defn.*, against or opposing, XI:425
counter-effort(s), I:299
 acceptance of, I:237
 occluded case will run efforts and, II:3
counter-intention, *defn.*, an opposing intention,
 XI:425
counter-postulate, *see* **postulate**
courage, that we can observe what we observe
 and say what we have observed, VI:23
courage level, *see* **Science of Survival**
course(s), *see also* **student(s); Supervisor;**
training
 all elements of What Is a Course? should be in,
 XI:334
 basic reason students remain long on courses,
 S2:210
 can be wrecked by lack of study materials,
 VIII:439
 containing TRs 0–4, 6–9 or Admin TRs is a
 major program in itself, IX:343
 Course Supervisor Correction List, X:56
 data student is seeking at his course level is IN
 the materials, S2:285
 fast courses, IX:213
 final valuable product of any course, IX:269,
 S2:76
 graduate becomes an auditor by auditing,
 IX:313, IX:454
 how to translate a course, IX:625
 in-ethics course, XI:333
 materials, IX:268
 materials needed for, S2:75
 Method 4 Word Clearing used to handle all
 student queries about contents of course
 materials, X:30, S2:209
 misunderstood word tech is the sole course tech
 when course admin is in and materials are
 available, IX:395
 natter stems from students’ noncomprehension
 of words and data, S2:212
 out-ethics course, XI:333
 pack, definition, S2:339
 practical, definition, S2:337
 product of, XI:92
 real gains for the student come from lots of
 coaching, lots of tough, unswerving
 demands that he know his business, S2:21
 retread course, illegal to give away, IX:213
 Scientology course, what it consists of, IX:268
 secret of fast, IX:378, S2:117
 slow, speeding up, S2:151
 Solo Auditors Course, XI:389
 speeding up a slow course, IX:433
 Student Correction List, X:42
 students who drift off of courses or who are
 very slow lack somebody to talk to, IX:242
 Study Tapes, only piece of technology you use
 on a course, IX:394

COURSE

course(s), (cont.)

- tape course,
 - checksheet, S2:383
 - clay table training is a vital part of the course curriculum, S2:383
 - definition, S2:394
 - enrollment, S2:382
 - files, S2:383
 - how to study, S2:395
 - rules and description, S2:382
 - slow students, S2:384
 - teaching, S2:382
- tapes are never played to a group of students, IX:617
- tapes made for courses, how to study, S2:184, S2:386
- theory and practical are never in the same room, XI:26
- theory checkouts must consult the student's understanding, S2:212
- theory, definition, S2:337
- translation to tape, S2:375
- use of clay table on courses, IX:210
- what is a course, IX:268
- what it consists of, S2:75
- when to twin students on courses, XI:499
- Why behind course failures, XI:497
- with no materials, S1:218

Course Administrator,

- defn.*, course staff member in charge of course materials and records, IX:179
- actions of Course Administrator, IX:269
- definition, S2:338
- duties of, S2:76

courses available, II:151

Course Supervisor,

- defn.*, instructor in charge of a course and its students, IX:179
- actions, IX:268, IX:392
- checking students for misunderstandings on E-Meter, IX:392
- checkout done by Supervisor of a course or his assistants, IX:178
- dialogue of Supervisor, IX:390
- duty, VIII:246
- handling of student asking technical questions, IX:316
- is not an "instructor," IX:268
- is there to get student's confront up on materials not to lessen it by "explaining," IX:316
- is tough, IX:269
- minimum requirements of Supervisor, IX:309-310

Course Supervisor, (cont.)

- must show that he is interested in progress of his students, IX:186
- outnesses make slow course, VIII:509
- skill, what it is, IX:268
- student doping off, looking upset or blowing, Course Supervisor actions, IX:186
- student is going along well, Course Supervisor does not act to correct, IX:186
- two-way comm, IX:186, IX:242, IX:390

Course Supervisor Correction List, designed to help locate the individual reasons a Supervisor has for not fully applying study tech in supervision, X:56

Court of Ethics, offense, refusing to answer an auditing question, XIII:4

cramming, IX:251, IX:272, IX:371, S1:105, S1:477

- defn.*, section in Qualifications Division where student is given high pressure instruction at his own cost after being found slow in study or when failing his exams, IX:179

Admin Cramming, product of, X:37, S2:510

- all cramming actions done in Qual must be done on a meter, X:688, S2:514

- always require ruds be flown before, XII:421, S1:355

assignment policies, XI:550, S2:526

- audited corrective actions and cramming ruds, S1:341

- nonaudited corrective actions, S1:342

- audited corrective actions, list of, XI:551, S1:342, S2:527

- auditing quality raised by getting in cramming, IX:278

auditor,

- goofs, always find and handle, by cramming, IX:197, IX:272, IX:360, IX:588

- if an auditor doesn't grasp a C/S he has received he gets help from Cramming, IX:251, IX:477, S1:105

- leaving Cramming goes through Examiner, IX:588

- let them complete programs on pcs even though going to Cramming, IX:504

- must complete cramming on action before doing action again, IX:504

basic tech it has to do with, XIII:499, S2:537

- chit, S1:217

Cramming Order, how to write up a, IX:649

C/S, S1:195

- anyone that flubs as it affects the C/S in any way gets a cramming chit, IX:501

- does cramming himself, if no Cramming, IX:659

cramming, (cont.)

cycle, compliance reports on cramming cycle should have Exam Report attached, IX:588

cycles and the C/S, S1:238

definition, S2:338

done before Purification Rundown may be needed once Purification RD is complete, XII:17, S1:345, S3:620

do not do or permit on a pc who is not at a rest point or win on a rundown, XII:421, S1:355

every auditor leaving Cramming should go through the Examiner, S1:236

excellent checkouts and, S1:105

finding the misunderstood, S1:121

for handling technical queries, X:708

handwriting drills for auditors, S1:237

HGC line and, S1:477

Hi-Lo TA assessment, S1:150

key cramming question, XIII:493, S2:531

key to flubless auditing, X:207, S2:511

lack of basics and, XIII:495, S2:533

maxim of, X:655, S2:513

motto, S2:511

must be part of pc's auditing folder, XII:422, S1:356

must exist in any org which sells auditing, IX:311

must have a library of all materials, IX:367

must include Method 9 or Method 2 Word Clearing if person has been high-crimed on material and goofs on it, XI:495, S2:264

neglect of full use of meter in, result, X:688, S2:514

nonaudited corrective actions, list of, XI:552, S1:343, S2:528

normal procedure even for Class XIs, IX:504

order, how to write, S2:509

orders,
 every cramming order includes TRs, S1:277
 how to write up, S1:240

over out-ruds, result of, X:654, XI:538, S2:512, S2:524

raises auditing quality, S1:123

reason it is there, S2:508

results of faulty or quickie cramming, XI:103, S2:516

rudiments, XI:551, S2:527

ruds, S1:342

Section issues Okay to Audit, IX:312

send auditors who flub to, S1:164

should exist in every org, S2:507

cramming, (cont.)

standard Cramming action when correction list said to be blank, IX:663

success and what it depends on, X:655, S2:513

tech as good as Cramming Officer can cram, IX:252, S1:106, S1:478

there to find the real cause of any error, IX:638

tools to use in, XIII:500, S2:538

use of C/S 53 in repairing past cramming actions, XII:460, S2:530

why it is mandatory to get C/S okay to cram a pc, XII:421, S1:355

why it's vital, IX:272

cramming motto, X:207

Cramming Officer,
 always has to report outnesses found in detail to the Case Supervisor, S2:508
 C/S responsibility for, S1:276
 flubbing, get him crammed fast, X:654, S2:512
 F/Ning, S1:236
 must check person's folder before cramming, XI:538, S2:524
 only problem he'll run into, XIII:495, S2:533
 product of, XIII:501, S2:539
 result of cramming over out-ruds, X:654, S2:512
 to deliver cramming ruds or audited corrective actions, must not be of a lower case level than the person being crammed or corrected, S1:341
 tools of, XIII:500, S2:538
 what he needs to know, XIII:499, S2:537
 what his job is, XIII:499, S2:537
 who crams him, X:654, S2:512
 who thinks he has to know all about a subject before he can cram somebody on that subject, doesn't know the first thing about cramming, XIII:499, S2:537

cramming order, on an auditor is always to include TRs, especially TR 0, X:199

Cramming Repair List, see also cramming
 use of, XI:103, S2:516
 what to do if it doesn't seem to be getting anywhere, XI:104, S2:517

crashing misunderstood,
 can effectively prevent knowledge of or action on post, IX:200
 will block off further ability to study or apply data, IX:200

Crashing Misunderstood Finding, see also Crashing Misunderstood(s)
 defn., it's what crashes something across the dynamics, XI:475

Crashing Misunderstood Finding, (cont.)

blocks to finding them, XI:516, S2:320, S2:450
called a Crashing Mis-U because it crashed the subject and the person, XI:475
can be obscured by other Mis-U's, XI:517, S2:321, S2:451
can sometimes appear to be elusive, XI:476, S2:312, S2:447
case histories, XI:464, S2:299, S2:434
defense mechanism which would make it impossible to find the person's Crashing Mis-U, XI:462, S2:297, S2:432
end phenomenon, XI:461, S2:296, S2:431
examples, XI:464, S2:299, S2:434
false data and, XI:519, S2:323, S2:453
integral part of debug tech, XI:463, S2:298, S2:433
investigatory procedure which utilizes all methods of Word Clearing and whatever else it takes to find the Crashing Mis-U, XI:459, S2:294, S2:429
justifications and, XI:519, S2:323, S2:453
key to completed cycles of action and products, XI:457, S2:292, S2:427
may not be on the subject of the product itself but in an area related to the subject, XI:477, S2:313, S2:448
metered and nonmetered, XI:458, S2:293, S2:428
overts and withholds and, XI:518, S2:322, S2:452
procedure, XI:459, S2:294, S2:429
repair, XI:468, XI:469, S2:303, S2:304, S2:438
service facsimiles and, XI:520, S2:324, S2:454
tech,
 can be used by anyone who has checked out on it and drilled it, XI:458, S2:293
 theory, XI:458, S2:293
watchword is you utilize all methods of Word Clearing and whatever else it takes to find the Crashing Mis-U, XI:477, S2:313, S2:448
when full Crashing Mis-U and Product Debug procedure hasn't turned up the Crashing Mis-U, what to suspect, XI:477, S2:313, S2:448
will block off further ability to study or apply data, S2:165

Crashing Mis-U Repair List, XI:469, S2:304

craving for work, II:56

cravings and hungers, how to resolve, II:261

create, created, creating, creation,

defn., make, manufacture, construct, postulate, bring into beingness, III:366
ability to, III:232
are limited, V:310
Axiom 55, create, change, destroy, III:245
common denominator of all aberration (mental derangement) is cessation of creation, III:405
concepts are more in kind with confronting than with creating, V:431
confront and create, V:310
"create" is dynamic principle of existence in Scientology as "Dianetics," V:237

create-counter-create,

defn., to create something against a creation; to create one thing and then create something else against it, III:366
create again continuously one moment after the next, III:366

Create Processes,

Alternate Create, commands of, V:248
are limited, V:310
cycle of action: create-survive-destroy, V:438
dangers and advantages, V:237
death, cessation of creation, III:405
discreditable creations, V:276
fundamental urge of a thetan, V:438
Havingness is a confront process and straightens out create factor, V:310
how to handle subject of create, V:424
how to stop, III:367; *see also* as-is(ness)
individual who has a free heart and mind about life is bent upon creating, III:406
knowing and unknowing, III:367
lying is the lowest order of creation, III:405
obsessive creation, V:237
of knowledge, opposed to knowledge, III:410
of time and creation of memory were concurrent incidents, III:125
person in any valence is victimized by his own creation, V:424
precedes destruction, III:160
preclear has creation tangled up with cause and cause tangled up with overt-motivator sequence, V:310
reactive bank comes from obsessive creating, IV:419
reactive mind, basis of, is creativeness done below level of consciousness, V:424
reactive mind toughened up by creating, how to handle, V:424
"Recall creating," V:232

Create Processes, (cont.)

- responsibility of individual for his creation, V:310, V:466
- science goes mad when it is "creating in order to destroy," V:439
- spirit is source of all creation, IV:354
- survival is apparenity of creating, V:438
- thetan's answer to being threatened or struck is to create, IV:419

creating, greatest joy there is in life, XII:416, S2:567

creation,

- control of mental images and, utilizes and disciplines energy, II:43
- destruction and, I:247
 - insanity can be grouped and classified, detected and remedied by a study of, I:613
- gradient scale of creation, mind and body are part of, II:166
- no creation without destruction, I:612

creative,

- ability, II:141
 - loss of, II:133
- imagination, II:42
- Processing, changing things in space, II:206, *see also* mock-up

creativity, radiation hits at, IV:72

Creative Processing, III:198, III:530 *see also* **Mock-up Processes**,

- adding creativity to spotting, III:232
- commands and running, IV:272
- needle consistently out of pace with supposed command execution, cause of, IV:273

credo of a good and skilled manager, I:130

credo of a true group member, I:128

cremation, a person whose body isn't cremated when they die could get stuck in by reason of residual radiation, XIII:428, S3:624; *see also* **radiation**

crime, see also criminal; criminal mind

- answer to, XII:406
- cause of, XII:407
- critics of Scientology and, VIII:129
- drugs connection to, S3:538, XI:72
- most covert and vicious crime in auditing is falsifying an auditing report, X:744, S1:308
- perpetuated by antisocial personalities, VIII:61, VIII:63
- psychiatry, psychology and, VIII:450

crime, (cont.)

- subdivided into accidental and intentional crime, II:353
- why it increases, VIII:437

criminal(s), criminality, II:353, IV:309

defn., one who is motivated by evil intentions and who has committed so many harmful overt acts that he considers such activities ordinary, XII:337

defn., one who thinks help cannot be on any dynamic or uses help on anyone to injure and destroy, V:399

accuses others of things which he himself is doing, XII:337

always assists himself to be caught, V:284

attackers of Scientology had criminal records, III:60

codes and violent punishment are not needed to regulate social personalities, VIII:67

creation of, VIII:437

does not benefit from giving off current withholds, XII:339

Expanded Dianetics and, XI:20

get no case gain, VII:680

gradient scale and, XII:339

groups, II:354

having no awareness of good and evil, VIII:437

how a person becomes criminal, V:297

individual rights not originated to protect criminals, V:300

insanity of, II:354

is ignorant and stupid, III:362

is in fact insane, V:367

mentally deranged persons, II:354

most criminals are unable to predict and thus have no fear of any consequences, VIII:437

people who are frantically attempting to create an effect long after they know they cannot, III:373

psychiatrists and psychologists and, XII:128

seeking to destroy himself, XII:340

sees others as he himself is, XII:339

treatment for, II:355

war and criminality, V:322

why punishment doesn't cure, VII:440

will not receive orders called law, V:452

would not register on overts, V:290

criminally inclined, I:112

criminal mind, see also criminal

individuals with criminal mind tend to band together, XII:338

motivated by evil intentions, XII:339

psychs and, XII:405



criminal mind, (cont.)

relentlessly seeks to destroy anyone it imagines might expose it, XII:338

critic, anyone can always be criticized for something—it all depends on what standards the critic uses, XII:395

critical,

auditor finding himself being nattery or critical of pcs should get his withholds on pcs pulled and overts on them off, IX:467, IX:489

critical thought is a symptom of overt, not the overt itself, VII:479

hypercritical case, V:502

OCA/APA: Critical; *see* OCA/APA

of organizations or people of Scientology, missed withholds and, VI:499

only reasons a pc is critical are a withhold or misunderstood word, VII:667

pc becomes critical of anything outside engram, it is an ARC break, VII:195

pc with withholds will be critical, natter or blow and is out of comm, VII:643

“Recall being critical,” “Recall withholding criticism,” [process], V:226

there are no criticisms in absence of overts committed earlier by pc, VII:474

critical pc = W/H = pull W/H, IX:485

criticism,

constructive, XI:64

critics of Scientology, VIII:129

C/S negative criticism undermines auditors, VIII:452

invalidative, XI:64

justification of having done an overt, V:285

1.1, is effort to reduce size of target of overt, V:285

two types: constructive and invalidative, S2:559

critics, II:6

crusade, Dianetics and Scientology are a crusade for sanity, II:393

C/S, see case supervision; Case Supervisor

C/S 53, X:562; see also prepared list(s),

always done Method 5, X:520, XII:40

at variance with the general handling of prepared lists, XI:336

champion list of all time, XII:39

Long Form to get a TA up or down, X:558

never done Method 3, X:520

out-Interiorization and, XI:300, S3:480

primary purpose of, XI:337

priority of handling outnesses, XII:40

C/S 53, (cont.)

two forms—Short Form and Long Form, XII:39–40

use of in repairing past cramming actions, XII:460, S2:530

use on Clears and OTs, XI:337

cultural lag, VIII:409

curable physical ailment, II:167

cure(s) don't ever promise people you will cure them, III:187

in disrepute, I:274

prior assessing is done to determine what pc was suffering from before he used a harmful “cure,” VIII:414

tend to become a new illness, V:405

curiosity, V:227

current program, inside pc folder, S1:168

curriculum, how to write a, V:133

curse of the world today, is irresponsibility of physical scientists, II:125–126

cutative, definition, S2:22

cycle, defn., a span of time with a beginning and an end; a section of the totality of time with a beginning and an end; in beginningless and endless time one can set out periods which do have a beginning and an end insofar as action is concerned, III:365

cycle of,

conquest of MEST, I:256

creation, growth, conservation, decay and destruction, I:612

group receiving an engram, I:116

life forms, I:612

universe, I:612

cycle of action, II:112, II:285–286, III:365

defn., actually only a continuous creation, III:366

defn., an apparency as follows: create, then survive, then destroy; or creation, survival, destruction, III:365

actual, *defn.*, create, create-create-create, create-counter-create, no creation, nothingness, III:366

applied to work, V:438

Axiom 10 becomes confused by thetan with cycle of action, V:237

basic curve of change compares to cycle of action, VI:105

communication formula and Axiom 10 become identified, V:310

completed, normally results in a product, XI:457, S2:292, S2:427

contains nothing but creation, III:366

create-survive-destroy, V:438

cycle of action, (cont.)

definition, XI:457, S2:292, S2:427
demand for attention, II:117
double action cycles, V:438
inversion of, V:310
old action cycles, V:438
parallel to a cycle of understanding or a cycle
of communication, XI:458, S2:293, S2:428
Processing, II:226
redefined as start-continue-completed, VII:395
session is a cycle of action, V:310, V:330,
VIII:174–175

cycle of action, (cont.)

wasting, II:161
cycle of deterioration, from independent being,
to being critical of self, V:510
cyclical and noncyclical process ending, VII:679
cyclical process, defn., repetitive process which
does cause pc to cycle on time track,
VII:679
never leave the process when pc is recalling
moments which are far into the past,
III:119
cycling action, of pc into the past, IV:94

D

Danger condition, see also Disagreement Check

disagreements and, X:38, S3:965
First Dynamic Formula, XIII:7
handling, XIII:6
Junior Danger Formula, full program for junior assigned Danger, XIII:7-8
Senior Danger Formula, XIII:7
technical data for Review Auditors, VIII:3

“dangerous auditor,” VIII:25; see also auditor(s)

darkness, the result of too much loss, II:120; *see also blackness*

data, datum, see also knowledge

defn., an invention which has become agreed upon and so solidified, X:125
as valuable as it has been evaluated, I:171
course creates a beingness, not imparts data, V:133
don't “solve” cases by altering data, VIII:416
education is the process of placing data in recalls of another, IV:42
evaluation of, I:171, II:106, V:83
importance, XI:448, S2:561
importance of data in philosophy, IV:460
importance of datum is often more important than the datum itself, IV:460
good data is usefully accurate data, I:102
HCOBs and tapes and stable, S1:171
is as valuable as it has been evaluated, V:83
knowledge is not, II:84
lack of, I:105
management and operational, I:195
never challenge a preclear's data, I:18
new data doesn't invalidate early proven techniques, I:625

data, datum, (cont.)

observe for yourself that presented data exist and are true, V:83, V:86
occluded, how to pick up, I:206
person does not have more Scientology data just because he is a Release, VII:601
power of choice over data, IV:33
power of Scientology is that it, by stressing single, simple truths, eliminates oceans of mere data, IV:460
prime datum, no such thing; there must be two data since datum is of no use unless it can be evaluated by datum of similar magnitude, V:83
quality and quantity of, I:105
secondary knowledge, II:76
similar magnitude, I:171
stable datum and confusion, V:338
teaching of basic data restimulates confusion, VIII:260, VIII:365
thinking consists of comparing a particular datum with physical universe as it is known and observed, V:86
utilization of data and education, IV:44

date, dating,

defn., action the auditor takes to help the pc spot the exact time something happened, XI:342
argument with pc can group track, VII:194
don't use “more”-“less,” use “greater than”-“lesser than,” VIII:82
drills on dating incidents with E-Meter, V:372
E-Meter dating on rehab, VII:632
false track and, VII:250
how to date, VII:188
implant dates, XI:345

date, dating, (cont.)

incidents, I:329
with E-Meter, V:40
pc's contrary data unspoken and untaken can give you a completely wrong date, VII:194
purpose of, XI:345
rehab and, XII:206
use meter to date and verify date only after pc has been unable to come up with date, VII:255

Date/Locate, IX:575

drill used depends upon pc ability to find and give the data, XI:347
False Data Stripping and, XI:492, S2:466
possible source of BPC peculiar to Dating and Locating, XI:351
precise action but by no means a rote procedure, XI:343
preliminary step, XI:347
procedure by steps, XI:348
rule to date and verify date, XI:344
use the time measurement system the pc is using, XI:344
very effective tool for the handling of certain items found to be out on a prepared correction list, XI:342

dead, death(s), II:108, IV:295

defn., rapidity of change of state, unpredicted, past, "Where are you buried?" project, V:327
are run out Narrative Secondaries R3RA Quad, S1:204
cause of desire for, VII:63
cessation of creation, III:405
child is suffering from death shock, IV:142
condition of, ARC broken: incapable of affinity for, reality about and communication with environment, VII:271
eating is a matter of absorbing death, III:309, III:327
exteriorization, and, IV:298
is an approximation of, II:182
occurs at death, IX:220
under duress, characteristic of death itself, III:402
handling of dead bodies, IV:299
havingness and death, IV:297
inclination towards, I:126
injury or death (or harmful communication), basic postulate of, is best summed up by "victim," V:204
is a forgettingness, IV:295

dead, death(s), (cont.)

is just one of varied forms of game of victim, V:204
isn't a game anymore, V:204
mind, partial death of, IV:296
necessary part of activity of theta, I:256
see History of Man
of relatives, run them out narrative as secondaries R3R, IX:460
of the body, IV:296
past deaths of famous historical figures, V:69
Past Life Remedy for pc in recent shock of having died, X:677
person actually dies for lack of effect, III:373
person always exteriorizes body on body death, III:405
preclear who only gets death pictures or bad pictures is somewhere late on cycle of action or late on an inversion cycle, V:310
prenatals, birth, conception and sexual incident are a bounce from a death, V:70
state of organism motionlessness, I:298
ultimate failure, II:271
unworkable solution, II:208
what happens after, IV:298
what it is, IV:296

"dead horse list," IX:69

deafness, psychosomatic, I:547

Dean of Technology, XI:27

Dear Alice, see TRs

debug, see also debug tech

definition, S2:405
end phenomena, S2:415
repair, S2:415-416

debug tech, XI:507, XI:547, S2:405; see also Crashing Misunderstood Finding; debug

checklist, S2:414, S2:416
can be done on or off meter, S2:415
use of, S2:415
Crashing Mis-U Finding is integral part of, XI:463, S2:298, S2:433
don't continue debugging past the point where the person or area has been successfully debugged and products are now rolling, XI:463, S2:298, S2:433
executive tool, S2:406
prepared lists for, X:741, S1:305
procedure, S2:406
vital executive tool, XI:508

decay of tech, hidden data lines and, S1:171

Decided and Protested, used to get pc easier in session, VII:455

- Decisional Processing**, III:213, III:261
- decisions**, people who get things done make, II:235–236
- decision to be**, II:107
reason behind, II:87
- declare**,
completes pc's cycle of action and is a vital part of the action, IX:374, S2:53
C/S's responsibility, IX:374, S1:177
multiple declare (declaring 0 to IV to Examiner all at one time mostly without any mention of EP of Grade), IX:135
pc sent to, S1:177
- DED-DEDEX**, II:281
- DEds and DEDEXes**, I:329; *see also History of Man*, motivators, overt acts and, I:440, I:626
- deep and light processing**, I:270
- defend**, don't protect and defend, IV:192
- defense**,
consequences of, IV:192
of anything is untenable; only way to defend anything is to attack, III:47
- defensive person**, VII:233
- deficiencies**, there are a few deficiencies which produce manifestations similar in appearance to insanity, X:51
- Definition Process(es)(ing)**, III:199, III:208
description, S2:188
not clay table processes, VII:525, S2:188
purpose of, VII:528, S2:191
when used as remedies are normally processed by guiding secondary style, VII:526, S2:190
- definitions**, IX:634
aptitude, relation to misunderstood definitions, IX:384–385
bypassed definition, IX:384
clay table work on definitions, VII:457, IX:209
cycle of misdefinition, VII:529, S2:192
false and omitted definitions in dictionaries, S2:330
how to handle misdefinition on vital words, IV:394, IV:421
in basic courses give precise definitions, III:345
- deflation**, exists where there are more goods than there is money to buy them, VIII:36
- degradation**, begins when thetan is interiorized into unwanted mass, II:323, X:116
- degraded being(s)**,
can't put out a postulate or intention in a direct line or way and make it hold good, X:567
data on, VIII:98–99
missed withhold and, X:575
overt and, X:575
- degraders**, jokers and, XI:32, S1:316
- deintensified engram**, I:26
- DEI Scale**,
comm processes and DEI Scale, V:228
evolution of the DEI Scale, V:227
on beingness, IV:355
stealing and DEI Scale, IV:338
- delicate cases**, pcs needing lots of repair are, S1:54
- deliver(ing)**,
Dianetics and Scientology, importance of, III:462
what you promise, III:347
- delivery**, C/S halting, S1:81
- delivery (birth)**, running out, IV:476, IX:4
- delusion**, II:183
and hallucination come under heading of alteration of physical universe facsimile, III:553
general delusion that "I am the only one" is the chief and most general aberration of a MEST body society, I:530
imagination out of control, II:43
mock-up, how it differs from, II:46
never tell child in processing that any part of situation is imaginary or a delusion, I:67
something forced upon one by one's aberrations, I:590
- delusive or dub-in case**, II:185
entrance to, II:181
- Demerol**, I:141; *see also drugs*
- democracy**, Scientology exists to further and better government of people, and believes in principles of democracy, Magna Carta, Constitution of the United States, and Bill of Rights, III:62–63
- demo kit**, basic purpose of, XII:455, S2:371; *see also demonstration*
- demon circuit(s)**, I:26, I:41, I:44, I:626
defn., is any circuit that vocalizes thoughts, I:113
relation to entities, II:88
removing demon circuits and valence commands, I:28
- demons**, source of, I:28; *see also Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

DEMONSTRATE

demonstrate, *defn.*, to explain or make clear by using examples, experiments, etc., XIII:454

demonstration, *see also study; study tech*

defn., the exhibition and explanation of specimens and practical operations, as a method of instruction in a science or art, XIII:454

basic purpose of the demo kit, XII:455, S2:371

checkouts and, S2:213

checksheets and, XII:455, S2:371

clay demo, theory of, XII:455, S2:371

clay table, vital part of tape course curriculum, S2:383

definition, XII:454, S2:370

history, XII:454, S2:370

sketching, XII:455, S2:371

star-rate checkouts and, XII:454, S2:370

theory study and, XII:455, S2:371

use of, XII:454, S2:370

density, *see E-Meter*

denyer, obscures a part of track by implying it is not there or elsewhere (a misdirector) or should not be viewed, VII:165

Department of Certifications and Awards, purpose, S2:39

Department of Examinations, purpose, S2:38

Department of Review, purpose, S2:39

departures, *see History of Man*

sudden and relatively unexplained, V:260

dependence, that upon which one becomes dependent becomes one's enslaver, III:27

dependency,

aberration on the subject of help would be a fear of dependency, V:376

MEST universe and, II:131, II:140

Viewpoint Processing resolves, II:189

depository ills, at 1.5 on Tone Scale, I:274

depression, suppression and oppression are basic causes of, VII:552

depth perception, sight, sound and, I:544–547

depth perspective, *see also art*, eight types, XII:537, S2:574

derivation,

defn., is a statement of the origin of a word, XII:276

definition, S2:330

design, *see also art; integration*

calligraphy, XII:545, S2:582

center of interest, S2:580

geometric design, S2:581

mood lines and, S2:582

type styles, S2:582

desire,

DEI Scale, V:227

for effect, I:292

for pain, II:55

despatch lines, fast despatch lines handle awkward situations, V:208

destimulate, takes 3–10 days to, S1:69

destroy, destruction, destructive, *see also creation*

defn., a creation of something against a creation of something else, III:366

Axiom 55: create, change, destroy, III:245

betrayal is help turned to destruction, IV:291

creation precedes destruction, III:160

criminal is one who uses help on anyone to injure and destroy, V:399

help and destroy are opposite ends of the same string, IV:330

in order to survive is not a duplication, V:438

keynote of insanity is destructive efforts on various dynamics, V:366

no such thing, III:366

preclear who believes that every cause brings about a destruction, V:310

psychiatrist thinks destroy is same as help, IV:330

science goes mad when it is “creating in order to destroy,” V:439

destructive actions, are not necessarily overts, VII:232

destructive people and constructive people, VII:393

detachment, pc's feeling of, I:433

determinism, psychotic goes berserk at thought of doing anything told him by another determinism, V:452

detoxification, *defn.*, action of removing a poison or a poisonous effect from something, XIII:429, S3:625

Devil, invention of, III:504

dev-t (developed, meaning excessive traffic), basic reason for, IX:6

Dharma, II:368–369

diagnosis, *see Dynamics of Life; Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

repair of groups and, I:125

“dialogue sense,” I:27

Dianazene, for radiation prevention, what it is, VII:740

Dianetic(s), VIII:225, VIII:501; *see also* **R3R**

- defn.*, an extension of old-time faculty-psychology of 400 years ago, III:362
- defn.*, a very exact analytical approach to problems of a mind, III:109
- analytical, I:37
- assessment, VIII:382, VIII:418
- defn.*, choose, from a list or statements, which item or thing has the longest read or pc's interest, VIII:367
- by longer read, list of symbols, VIII:382
- Dianetic misassessment, how to tell, VIII:492
- precise assessment steps in New Era Dianetics, XI:112, S3:12
- prior assessment, VIII:413
- Assessment List, S1:455, S1:499
- Assist(s), I:7, S1:187
- audit a pc with Dianetics and Scientology until pc's case is handled, S2:52
- auditing,
- ability to do, is fundamental background of Scientology auditor, VIII:41, VIII:351
- C/S plays adept Scientology reviews against auditing, VIII:453
- end phenomena, XI:124, S3:5
- original version, done on a gradient, VIII:44-45
- procedure [1966], VIII:44
- run somatics, not medical terms, VIII:420
- run what is offered, don't force pc, VIII:365
- run what reads, not what auditor thinks, VIII:383
- so simple that it demonstrates cleanly whether person can audit or not, VIII:544
- auditing on specific situations, IX:4
- auditor(s),
- ability to get results is a basic for, VIII:545
- and ruds, S1:5
- don't wait on pc to act or move in time, pictures do what auditor says, VIII:365
- instructions, VIII:40
- locks, auditor keys out locks, what happens to pc, VIII:408
- must know Dianetics to understand mind and aberration, VIII:42
- not expected to do Scientology actions, VIII:356
- requirements, VIII:400
- should stop trying to prove Dianetics to anybody, I:273
- skills reach up to and include a well, happy human being, VIII:352
- value of being Dianetic auditor before Scientology auditor, VIII:545

Dianetic(s), (*cont.*)

- axioms, primary, *see Dynamics of Life*
- basically epistemology, the study of knowledge, I:210
- basic difference between Dianetics and Scientology, IV:354
- begin Dianetics with Original Assessment Sheet, not Health Form, IX:460
- beginning a pc on, S1:204
- Black, I:519
- body pain, sensation, somatic, illness, disability, subject to use is Dianetics, VIII:375
- bottom rung of Dianetics, III:352
- bouncer will command the pc off the incident, XI:101
- branch of Scientology which deals with mental anatomy, V:143
- can proceed in the degree that it produces results in a community, I:272
- case failures, causes of, VIII:357, VIII:415, VIII:416
- case supervision, VIII:356, VIII:400, VIII:455
- C/S-1, VIII:2 and 3 [1969], VIII:452
- Case Supervisor, four possible actions to take, VIII:452
- case, three types of, I:109
- chain, *see* chain
- chains previously flubbed, how to handle, IX:303-304
- child, *see Child Dianetics*
- Clear, IX:131
- length of time to achieve, I:113
- commands, XI:101
- Course, [1966] VIII:40; [1969] VIII:354, VIII:365
- crusade for sanity, II:393
- C/S-1, IX:653, S1:138
- C/Sing, S1:112
- Dianetics is its own field of, IX:260
- definitions, VIII:363
- development of, VIII:423
- don't copy Dianetic lists or worksheets, IX:485
- Double Terminating and Dianetics, II:80
- Drug RD, New Era Dianetics, IX:447
- drugs are handled first in Dianetics, IX:460; *see also* drug(s)
- pc on drugs lately, why Dianetics can't be run properly, VIII:532
- early Dianetics, similarities and differences to Freud, III:444

Dianetic(s), (cont.)

educational, I:37
 education of parents, I:63
 end phenomena, IX:28, XI:102
 of a chain, XI:274, S3:120
 engram discovery and erasure methods owned entirely by Dianetics, III:444
 Engram Release, VIII:58
 EP of a Dianetic chain is the postulate coming off, X:753, S1:314
 erasure, IX:276
 errors, VIII:379, VIII:458, VIII:544
 high crimes, VIII:428
 nine things that go wrong, VIII:491
 session outnesses, examples, how to handle, VIII:400–401
 evolution of, II:249
 first law of, I:524
 flows, one tries to do all flows of item in one session, IX:256
 flubbed session or chain, repair by L3RH within 24 hours, S3:57
 F/Ns and, X:753, S1:314
 F/N taken up again will immediately key in, XI:284
 Foundation, II:156; *see also* organization
 Full Flow Dianetics,
 action, result of doing, IX:282
 chains that did not EP when originally run, how to handle, IX:282
 if pc's TA begins to average higher, overrun is occurring, IX:304
 Full Flow Table, IX:259, IX:281, S1:457, S1:503
 Int RD and Full Flow Table, IX:259
 gains, VIII:504
 goal of, I:210
 original, I:9
 greatly speeds up reaction time, increases IQ rapidly, VIII:480
 grinding, VIII:430
 healing profession and Dianetics, there is no conflict of interest between, VIII:344
 high TA in Dianetics, VIII:380, VIII:478
 Hubbard Standard Dianetics Course, XI:18
 Identity Rundown, XI:121, S3:73
 illness and Dianetics, *see* illness
 incidents, earlier beginning, VIII:432
 in other languages, S2:378
 instant F/N takes precedence over all other reads, XI:284
 intention in, III:460

Dianetic(s), (cont.)

interest and, X:193, S1:274
 item(s),
 already run may give a protest read, VIII:383
 ask for pc interest, VIII:383
 doesn't read, pc still has symptoms, use Suppress and Invalidate, IX:12
 how they first are null and later read, VIII:383
 must never be run twice, IX:485
 right item indicators, VIII:419
 that an item reads guarantees that pc will be able to confront and erase chain, VIII:382
 that doesn't read will produce no chain, no basic and pc will jump around track trying but just jamming up his bank, IX:70
 wrong item indicators, VIII:419
 language and, *see* *Child Dianetics*
 lets preclear overwhelm engram, III:354
 Life Repair before Dianetics, IX:101
 list(s),
 defn., is simply pc's physical aches and pains, VIII:420
 all Dianetic lists can be carried to an item that blows down and F/Ns, IX:566
 bring together in folder, IX:485
 Dianetics lists vs. Scientology lists, VIII:420
 errors, IX:566
 is not a listing action, IX:70
 note reads as pc mentions items, VIII:413, VIII:419
 null lists in Dianetics, IX:12
 of somatics, pains, emotions and attitudes can act as a list under meaning of Laws of Listing and Nulling, IX:566
 list errors, S1:225
 lower-toned cases, reason it often worked on, II:263
 mechanistic science, III:109
 misrepresentation of, S2:79
 narrative, when it is used, XI:117, S3:17
 not interested in key-outs, XI:284
 "oddity" case, VIII:453
 official publications of, V:3
 Operating Thetan and Dianetics, VIII:388, VIII:426
 Original Assessment and, XI:112, S3:12
 overrun = disrelated chain being restimulated, IX:26
 overruns, repair for, XI:275, S3:121

Dianetic(s), (cont.)

pain depressants inhibit ability of thetan to create mental image pictures and impede electrical conductivity of nerve channels, VIII:532

pain not resolved on Dianetics, IX:144

pcs, S1:61

peculiarities handled by Scientology review, VIII:406

preclear(s), IX:152

- has somatics, Dianetic level unflat, IX:97
- is one who is being processed toward objective of a well and happy human being, VIII:352
- not changing or improving, how to handle, VIII:494
- often is unable to confront actual engram at once, VIII:365
- pattern at Examiner, IX:152
- repair of a Dianetic pc, VIII:492–493, IX:102
- should be audited on Dianetics until no somatics, IX:132
- supposed to erase a picture, not only somatic, VIII:412
- telling there are several incidents, take earliest, VIII:431
- who does not resolve on Standard Dianetics alone, how to handle, VIII:426
- who is unflat on Dianetics will have out lower grades, IX:82

prepcheck, never, while doing Dianetics, it mashes up engrams, IX:305

Preventive, *see* Preventive Dianetics

principles, basic, *see* *Child Dianetics*

processes evolved by paralleling analytical mind action, I:45

processing, I:37; *see also* *Dynamics of Life; Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; Science of Survival; Self Analysis*

produces miracles, XI:102

proper running of can make the difference between a well and happy preclear or one with losses in auditing, XI:102

Quadruple Dianetics, *see* Quadruple Dianetics

reason evolved, I:4

religion and, I:52

- vs. science, III:112

remedies, S1:115

Repair List (L3RH), S3:88

Dianetic(s), (cont.)

results, VIII:375, S1:115

- accomplishes an eradication of unwanted condition, VIII:372
- changes and improves the rate of healing, VIII:344, VIII:371, VIII:484
- Dianetics raises IQ as a side product to usual auditing, VIII:372
- medicine made effective by Dianetics, VIII:408, VIII:484
- “mentally retarded” children have been made more normal by Dianetics, VIII:372
- operations and delivery, aftereffects of, handled by Dianetic auditing, VIII:344
- well, happy, high-IQ human being, VIII:351, VIII:376

reverie, purpose of, I:7

role of, VIII:445

roller coaster after Dianetic auditing, handling, VIII:453

rudiments, out, in Dianetics, VIII:493

scanning an incident another tech entirely, XI:101

science of ability [1954], II:412

Scientology and, VIII:43, VIII:100, VIII:373, VIII:375

- Dianetics addresses the body, Scientology addresses the thetan, VIII:351, VIII:359
- differences between, X:117
- essential difference between, II:422
- less workable the further from source, III:433
- reason why they were abused or even fought has to do with “cultural lag,” VIII:409

scope of, *see* *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

Secondary Release, VIII:58

session or chain, flubbed, repair within 24 hours, IX:462

solution vs. Scientology, II:148

stuck pictures, VIII:154

Study Intensive, VIII:553

study of man, X:117

survival is basic axiom of, I:4

technique of, I:6–7

tone arm high,

- at session start, how to handle, IX:276
- in Dianetics, reason for and how to handle, VIII:380, VIII:478

“total-apathy-won’t-answer” session upset, probable cause of, IX:566

training drills for, XI:17

Triples, VIII:526, S1:10; *see also* Triple(s); Triple Dianetics

- necessity of, VIII:528
- plural item, VIII:531

Dianetic(s), (cont.)

- trouble in R3RA can be due to an earlier unerased flow, XI:228
- TRs, VIII:458, VIII:459–463
- unflat on, S1:17
- upsets, handling of, IX:305
- use of, VIII:370, VIII:371
 - for pastoral counseling is completely legal, VIII:370
 - handles locks, secondaries and engrams, VIII:366
 - must be used in all cases of psychosomatic illness or in physical suffering, VIII:359, VIII:373
 - you use Dianetics much the way you would use any remedy, VIII:373
- what a student needs to know and do to acquire the skill of a Dianetic auditor, XI:122
- White, I:522
 - would not be run on a Clear or OT, X:520
- Dianetic Assessment List**, XIII:156, XIII:168
- Dianetic Assist(s)**, EP: pain gone, cog, F/N, VIII:342, IX:441
- Dianetic Clear**, *see also* **Clear(s)**
 - definition, S2:28
 - false declares, XI:450
- Dianetic Counseling Group(s)**, VIII:433, VIII:434, VIII:446
- Dianetic C/S-1**, XI:173, S3:99
 - New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:125, S3:6
 - procedure, XI:174, S3:100
 - purpose of, XI:173, S3:99
- Dianetic Full Flow Table**, description, X:464, XIII:170
- Dianetic Prepared Assessment Rundown**,
 - early assessment (1948) command used, S3:69
 - New Era Dianetics Rundown and earlier assessments, S3:69
 - purpose of, XI:166
 - purpose of (1949, 1951, 1952, 5th ACC [Advanced Clinical Course]), S3:69
- Dianetic remedies**, *see also* **Dianetics**
 - automaticity of pictures remedy (also called avalanche), XI:210, S3:112
 - handle high TAs caused by chains left in restimulation, XI:209, S3:111
 - handle pcs who go anaten or dope off in session even though well rested beforehand, XI:209, S3:111
 - imaginary incidents, remedy for pc not going backtrack, XI:211, S3:113
 - New Era Dianetics optional program step, XI:127, S3:8

Dianetic remedies, (cont.)

- overts, a remedy for pc going anaten in session, XI:211, S3:113
- pictures or masses remedy, XI:209, S3:111
- Word Clearing, XI:209, S3:111
- Dianetic Research Foundation**, first, failed as it wouldn't run past lives, VIII:368
- Dianetics Jingles**, I:309
- Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health**,
 - auditor needs good command of DMSMH to understand Theta Clearing, II:33
 - Clear best described in DMSMH, V:363
 - contains a bridge between uninformed and informed public on subject of Scientology, V:362
 - disseminate with DMSMH, V:363
 - handles public arguments and questions concerning the mind, V:362, V:364
 - printed with hard covers in foreign language is vital, IX:628
 - why it was written, V:361
- Dianetic Student Rescue Intensive**,
 - New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:128, S3:9
 - optional step to be taken if pc is having trouble with study, XI:169, S3:66
- Dianetic TR Notes**, IX:47
- Dianometry**, *defn.*, is that branch of Dianetics which measures thought capacity, computational ability, and the rationality of the human mind, I:94; *see also* **tests**
- dichotomy**, *see also* **Scientology 8-80**
 - defn.*, plus and minus aspect of all thought, III:419
 - admiration and critical are a dichotomy, IV:322
 - highest—there must be a game, there must not be a game, I:622
- dictatorship**, why it doesn't work, III:389
- dictionary(ies)**, XII:273; *see also* **misunderstood(s); study; word(s); Word Clearing**
 - definition, S2:176, S2:327
 - derivation, IX:510
 - dinky, X:174, S2:226, S2:329
 - false and omitted definitions and, XII:276, S2:330
 - foreign language, IX:511
 - guide words, IX:508
 - how to use a, IX:508, XI:95, S2:176, S2:287; *see also* **misunderstood(s)**
 - idiom(s), IX:509
 - is a word book, IX:508
 - it takes big dictionary to define simple words, IX:514
 - kinds needed for Word Clearing, S2:182
 - person's own language and, XII:275, S2:329
 - pronunciation, IX:508

dictionary(ies), (*cont.*)

recommended dictionaries, XII:273, S2:327
 slang, IX:509
 takes a big dictionary to define simple words fully, S2:172
 written by people who themselves might have misunderstands; mostly correct, but just tools, S2:176

diet, XII:15; *see also* **sugar**

artificial deficiency, XII:15
 auditing and sudden changes in diets, X:19
 barley and, X:514
 correct diet keeps a body going, X:36
 deficiencies and drugs, XII:16
 high protein and auditing, I:59
 how man's diet went in the direction of an abundance of sugar and carbohydrate and away from a high-protein diet, X:514
 nobody has ever isolated the proper diet for *Homo sapiens*, XI:79, S3:545
 theory of a natural diet, X:689
 when man's diet began to undergo a radical change, X:514

differentiate, differentiation, *see also* *Scientology 8-8008*

enhancing ability to, I:359
 identification and, I:358
 inability to, is a decline in awareness, V:433
 rational, I:352

differentiation and identification, III:193

are the two extremes of processes, III:225

difficult student, II:97

difficulty,

get-rid-of desire, goal is an actual desire, VI:350
 stems from no responsibility, VI:419

dignity and purpose, are native to the child, II:44

dimension, space is a viewpoint of, II:285, II:289

dimension point(s),

action of a dimension point is reaching and withdrawing, II:107
 can be moved by the viewpoint, II:107
 purpose of a dimension point is space and a point of view, II:107

dinky dictionary(ies), X:174, XII:275, S2:226, S2:329

direct auditing list, *defn.*, a prepared list which delivers direct auditing commands or questions which, run on the pc, produce an auditing result, XII:38

Director of Processing,

defn., is a director of processing of cases, IX:660

actions of, IX:250, S1:104, S1:476
 any "field ARC breaks" are direct reflection on Director of Processing, IX:661
 case checking hat, VI:49
 case handling, VII:295
 checks assessment, new goals and terminals, and pc on rudiments, VI:39
 Check Type Forms 1-8 [SOP Goals], VI:49-57, VI:99
 dual stat, X:171
 grounds on which to refuse or release a pc, IV:70
 handling of auditors who say "It didn't work," V:428
 HGC, two chief seniors, C/S (for tech) and D of P (for auditors and bodies), IX:251, S1:105, S1:477
 indicates the processes to be used by auditors on pcs [1959], V:29
 interviews, IX:250, S1:104, S1:476
 to get data on case, IX:579
 interview, will reveal falsified auditing reports, X:745, XII:285
 job, "to raise OCAs with paid for processing and to be sure pc is happier," IX:660
 pcs D of P may refuse to audit [1961], VI:215
 pc "transferred" to D of P, how to handle, VI:38
 relationship of staff auditor to, VI:36
 responsibilities, IX:251, IX:252, S1:105, S1:106, S1:477, S1:478
 role of D of P, VI:49
 statistic of, XI:17
 training, IX:251, IX:660, S1:105, S1:477
 unhandled drugs and ethics, X:631
 use of C/S 53, XII:40
 view on R2 and R3 ARC break, VII:66
 work is completely textbook, VII:608

Director of Tech Services, (D of T/S)
 is actually in charge of pcs and all folder files and all board keep-up work, IX:251, S1:105, S1:477
 statistics of, X:171, S1:273

Director of Training,
 Examiner's information line to, I:88
 goal of training from viewpoint of Director of Training, IV:459
 grounds on which to refuse a student already registered or to send student to Examiner, IV:70



Director of Training, (cont.)

Instructors and Director of Training responsible for any future failure student may have in processing pcs, IV:69

should never instruct Academy, IV:347

direct style auditing, see audit(ing)

direct valence, see valence

Dir of Proc, abbreviation for Director of Procurement, IV:438

Dirty 30, is Procedure 30 which encompassed what is now R2-17 and two other steps, III:67; *see also* **Opening Procedure by Duplication**

dirty needle(s), VII:19, VII:256, VII:346, VII:402, VII:455

defn., agitated throughout check, making reading difficult; pc's attention obviously dispersed, VI:539

defn., an erratic agitation of the needle which is ragged, jerky, ticking, not sweeping and tends to be persistent and not limited in size, XI:230–231, XI:236

defn., a quarter of an inch agitation of needle as an instant response, VI:599

defn., one that jerks, tips, dances, halts, is stuck or has any random action on it with the auditor sitting looking at it doing nothing, VI:724

defn., that erratic agitation of needle which covers less than a quarter of an inch of E-Meter dial and tends to be persistent, VI:658

ARC break assessment often has to be done through a dirty needle, VII:215

area producing dirty needle, when questioned to get full data, will either clean or go into an R/S, XI:237

(brief, not continuous) on Grade V or above persons means "no," VIII:150

bypassed charge and, VII:185

can be cleaned both with auditing (like mid ruds) and with Routine 2, VI:724

caused by one of three things, XI:231, XI:236

causes of dirty needles, VI:548, VIII:24, VIII:410, VIII:411

auditor failing to hear all pc had to say, VII:256, VII:402

basic auditing, not technique errors, VII:346, VII:402

cut itsa, VII:346, VII:402, VII:455

cutting pc off, getting in more actions than pc is allowed to answer, VII:408

earlier item is wrong [3DXX], VI:493

incomplete lists [3GAXX], VI:664, VI:665

dirty needle(s), (cont.)

causes of dirty needles, (cont.)

missed withholds, VI:493, VI:499

no-confidence induces a sort of auto-control in session which induces a dirty needle, VI:547

definition, VI:539, VI:658, VI:724, VIII:410, XI:230–231, XI:236,

difference between a rock slam and a dirty needle, XI:231

don't ever try to null a list with a dirty needle, VI:725

how to get rid of, VI:547, VII:455

indicates pc has withholds or is ARC broken, VIII:410

jitters all the time, different from a dirty read, VII:346

medium dirty needle, *defn.*, agitated throughout check but with periods of no agitation when a read can be obtained easily; reacts to checker's voice, VI:539

most apt to appear when Confessionals are being done or when areas of O/Ws are being addressed, XI:236

real dirty needle is constant and continues, VIII:150

TRs and, VIII:411

what a dirty needle means on an oppose list, VII:12

dirty read,

defn., that more or less instant response of needle which is agitated by a major thought; it is an instant tiny (less than quarter of an inch) agitation of needle and is in fact a very small cousin of a rock slam, but is not a rock slam; it does not persist, VI:658

different from a dirty needle, VII:346

R/S is superior in value to a DR; DR is superior in value to a fall, VI:704

Disability Rundown,

New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:129, S3:10

purpose of, XI:165, S3:72

disagreement,

how to cure, VIII:3

makes reality weaker, I:136

sources of, X:38, S3:965

Disagreement Check,

Danger condition and, XIII:11

end phenomena, X:41, S3:968

procedure, X:38, S3:965

use of, X:41, S3:968

disappear, solids which suddenly disappear are quite curious to a thetan, IV:178

- disassociation from identities**, V:277
- discharged process**, S1:38
- discipline**, vs. reactive mind, VII:681
- discipline of imagination**, essential in any learning process, II:43
- disconnection**, *see also* **PTS(ness)**
 basic principle, XII:447
 definition, XII:447
 from present time, IV:129
 how it's done, XII:449
 PTSness and, S1:262
 when it's used, XII:448
- discovery**, why cases weren't making it, S1:182
- discreditable creations**, V:276
- disease(s)**,
 mechanism of, IV:192
 venereal, IV:192
- disease cycles**, antibiotics and, X:696
- dishonest person**, his way out, V:300
- dishonesty**,
 can prevent case gain, XIII:14, S1:374
 culture itself encourages dishonesty, X:467
- disinterest**, one of the mechanisms of play, III:387
- disorder**, *see also* **order; order vs. disorder**
 ARC break is a disorder, V:25
 condition of Confusion and, S2:474
 example of, S2:468
- dispersal**, on programing, S1:16–17
- disseminate, disseminating, dissemination**,
 approach the workaday world, not executives, III:347
 auditing, dissemination of, III:184
 best dissemination is good auditing results, III:65
 book(s), and, V:211
 are dissemination, V:361
 distribution and selling, III:256
 sell Scientology, IV:8
 casualty contact, V:212
 contact individuals, not groups, III:298
 correct gradient of data to use, II:384
 don't try to persuade or overwhelm: just penetrate, V:213
 how to "sell Scientology," V:152
 improperly done results in confusion; correct handling, III:43
 interest is not first step in dissemination, V:356
 is a regular routine activity, III:299
 method(s), II:82
- disseminate, disseminating, dissemination, (cont.)**
 "I will talk to anyone," illness researches, casualty contact, III:294
 street contact, industrial contact and psychoanalytic contact, III:294
 newspaper ads and, V:212
 of material, manual on, III:40
 of Scientology, correct publics, III:43
 personal contact and, V:211
 posters and billboards and, V:213
 precession processes assist dissemination, V:353, V:354
 radio ads and, V:213
 Sunday service as a dissemination method, III:295
 to groups is a waste of time; a group is composed of individuals, V:212
 use a proper gradient, II:385
 use of "learning rate" in, IV:3
 use of the Dianetic idea of the reactive mind, V:213
 using agreement, III:344
 what to disseminate, III:43
 what you are up against in disseminating Scientology, V:213
 with DMSMH, V:363
 with "something can be done about it," III:182
 you cannot communicate in 25 minutes something which took 25 years to develop, IV:139
- dissemination lines**, withholding vital information, VII:294, X:649, S3:891
- distance**, basically a consideration, XI:346
- distrust–trust**, I:296
- divorce**, I:163
- Dixie**, are you waiting for the meter to play Dixie, VI:208
- dizziness**,
defn., feeling of disorientation and includes a spinniness, as well as an optterm produces dizziness or "winds of space" sensation, VI:412
 out-of-balance feeling, VIII:84
- DMT**, a drug, description of, VIII:189
- DN**, *see* **dirty needle(s)**
- Dn C/S-1**, S1:138
- doctor(s) (medical)**,
 cause of antipathy toward, VII:473
 role of, II:317, II:319
- Doctor of Divinity**, II:314, II:368

Doctor of Scientology (DScn) or Hubbard Graduate Auditor (HGA) Course, II:314, III:279, IV:135

degree of, II:30

how to become a, II:71

road to, II:176

do, doing, doingness,

defn., action, function, accomplishment, the attainment of goals, the fulfilling of purpose, or any change of position in space, III:370

defn., the action of creating an effect, III:373

above havingness there is doingness, and above doingness there is beingness and above beingness there is communicatingness and above communicatingness there is knowingness and above knowingness there is postulatingness, III:79–80

be, do, have triangle used to establish goals real to pc, IV:365

be, have and do, relationship to space, time and energy, I:615

being, having, doing—triangular relationship, I:617

beingness, doingness and havingness must be balanced; each must be flexible in pc for a stable gain, VI:27

beingness increased by doingness without having, I:617

categories of doingness (thought, emotion and effort), I:616

energy becomes doingness in life experience, II:288

energy can be summed into Do, I:616

Goals Processing finds beingness and mind's doingness toward it (Prehav Scale) and results in havingness, VI:27

Havingness Scale consists of the doingnesses with regard to mass, IV:180

how all doingness becomes bad, V:296

optimum speed of, I:617

Prehav Scale gives degrees of doingness, VI:653

problem is not a condition or a terminal, it is a "how" or a "whether"; it is a doingness not a person, IV:413

rehabilitation of willingness to do, V:297

second condition of existence, III:370

unwillingness to do, V:296

withholding of, V:296

D of P, abbreviation for Director of Processing, IV:438; *see also* **Director of Processing**
dual stat, S1:273

D of P, (cont.)

operates by OCAs, S1:241

pressures on, S1:43

schedules, S1:104

senior for auditors and bodies, S1:477

Solo, keeps tabs on pcs falling off lines, S1:258

D of P interview,

use of by C/S to get data on case, S1:232

will reveal falsified auditing reports, S1:309

dog cases, S1:120; *see also* "dog pc"

can be handled, S1:169

locating the bugs, S1:215

many are just unsolved cases, S1:208

there are no, S1:300

Why found, S1:271

"dog pc(s)," S1:270

every one investigated traced to incompetent programing, C/Sing, out-TRs, bad metering, Code breaks and bad lists, X:169

has out-lists or incomplete chains or is not being run on what needs to be handled, X:171, S1:272

there are no, X:711

"doing a bunk,"

defn., person shoots out of his head, actually abandons the body, XIII:323

defn., (slang) running away or deserting, XIII:323

doll, use of a doll in coachless training, VI:561

domination,

by nullification, I:595

game of, consists of making the other fellow wrong in order to be right, XI:234

method of controlling others, I:595

processing as, I:216

"dones," get "dones," not thoughts or natter on withholds, VI:356

"don't know" version, Sec Checking, VI:357

dope-off, [R2-12], VII:20, VII:99

pc dope off = lack of sleep or bypassed F/N = check on sleep, or rehab F/N, IX:485

using dope-off as only detection of misunderstandings is operating at below F/N level, XII:344, S2:204

"dopiness," unconsciousness or agitation on the part of pc, what it means, III:424

double acknowledgment, *see* acknowledgment

double, double action cycles, V:438, S1:168

folder, S1:56

major rundowns, S1:7

double folder, danger if the C/S does not look at BOTH before C/Sing, IX:40

double questioning, changing because pc changes, and following pc's instructions, VI:524–525

Double Terminal(s)(ing), II:121; *see also Matched Terminal*

assist, II:80
 Dianetics and, II:80
 excellent assist but limited process, II:50
 in brackets, run on certainties, I:284
 Matched or, II:150
 relation to entities, II:88–89

downgrade,

departure from exact processes, S1:176
 never permit a downgrade of a training or processing result, S2:21

DR, *see dirty read*

dramatization(s), **dramatized**, *see also Dynamics of Life*

difference between restimulation being dramatized and an origination, V:7
 of name, II:96
 of past experience, inability to restrain dramatization occurs when one has decided he can do nothing about such an experience; thereafter he is the effect of all similar pictures, IV:474
 preclear, I:30
 psychiatry is a dramatization, V:405
 restrained by ethics, VII:681
 worry, a dramatization, I:29

dramatizes = R6EW unflat, S1:29

dramatizing pc = R6EW unflat, IX:97

dramatizing psychotic, definition, I:78

dreams, I:104

follow a sudden loss, VII:576

“dream therapy,” I:253

drill, Anti-Q and A drill, X:548

drill lists, *defn.*, prepared lists used in training as dummy lists to get an auditor used to handling the meter and prepared lists, XII:39; *see also prepared list(s)*

drills, *see also training*

condition of “can't-apply” is handled by drills, VII:666
 done by students to accustom them to actions that will be necessary in doing processes, VII:602
 E-Meter, V:369
 processes are not drills; using a process as a drill leaves it unflat on students, VII:602

drop,

of the needle, I:323
 sharp, I:437
 on E-Meter needle,
 description, V:369
 how to produce, V:370
 what it indicates, V:370

drug addict, psychotic, XI:42; *see also drugs*

drug case, handling for in order to get through Method One Word Clearing, X:197

Drug Rundown, X:636, S1:292; *see also drugs*

don't ask for whole track drugs, XI:277
 importance to Solo levels, X:15
 New Era Dianetics Drug RD, IX:446–447
 New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:126, S3:7
 possibility of running a Drug Rundown flat, XI:276
 radiation and, XII:529; *see also Scientology Drug Rundown*
 students who are or have been on drugs need a Drug Rundown before tackling Method 1, X:1, X:87, S3:943
 without full and complete Objectives is not a Drug Rundown, XI:94

Drugs, *see also Drug Rundown; LSD; Purification Rundown*

addiction, why person becomes an addict, VIII:392
 alcohol, hypnotism, not used in processing, III:419
 alcohol is included as a drug and receives same treatment in auditing, IX:446
 alcohol or drugs make a resistive case, handle first, IX:446
 alcohol's effects and handlings same as drug's, VIII:188, VIII:216, VIII:413, VIII:415
 are handled first in Dianetics, IX:460, IX:461
 aspirin, VIII:532
 auditing over, VIII:534
 backtrack and, XII:48
 barrier that prevents widespread clearing, XI:71, S3:537
 block off all sensations, XI:229
 bomb formula and administration, IX:603
 bring about vitamin and mineral deficiency, XI:81, S3:547
 caffeine is a drug, VIII:187
 can prevent or inhibit case gain, XII:17, XII:280, S1:345, S3:620
 can turn on whole track pictures violently, IX:446

drugs, (cont.)

case, a false exteriorization often occurs on an enforced basis and may go into restim, IX:636

case gain (lack of) and, XI:73, S3:539

case gain, people who have been on drugs do not make case gain until drugs are handled, IX:445, IX:602, IX:604

cases, characteristics of, VIII:413

cause of extreme disassociation in the current culture, XIII:404

chains are rehabbed and run out by Dianetics, IX:264

convulsions, it is possible to come off drugs without convulsions, VIII:187

create nutritional deficiencies in the body, XI:81, S3:547

current drug history or connections, handling, IX:52, IX:446–447

data on LSD-25, marijuana, peyote, mescaline, STP and DMT, VIII:189–190

defense against the physical universe, XI:229

dietary deficiencies and, XII:16

done first, S1:182

drive a person out of an unbearable PT or out of consciousness altogether, VIII:291

drying out, IX:602

“drying out” period, VIII:348, VIII:534

effect of drugs, I:140, VIII:187–188, VIII:533, IX:446

burns up vitamin B₁ in system rapidly, VIII:188

can cause forceful exteriorization, VIII:217

chemically inhibit the creation of mental image pictures and inhibit as well the erasure, VIII:533

make auditing very difficult, VIII:532–533

produce a threat to body, thetan reacts by mocking up, VIII:290

restimulation of pictures, cycle of, VIII:533

somatic shut-off is caused by drugs and alcohol, VIII:415

engrams, IX:446

engrams and alcohol, S1:181

ethics and unhandled drugs, Registrar, C/S, D of P, auditor responsibility, X:631

fog up a student and prevent gains, X:87, S3:943

former user, S1:181

full auditing rundown, S1:182–186

drugs, (cont.)

handling, S1:180

for pc who has been overaudited on drugs, IX:445, IX:460, XI:277

how to get off drugs, IX:602, IX:604

TRs to get off drugs, IX:91, IX:446

vitamin therapy, IX:603

heavy, *defn.*, LSD, angel dust and other heavy street or medical drugs, XII:280

heavy drug history,

defn., having taken drugs in sufficient volume to have brought about a biochemical situation physically, XII:281

history of having taken *heavy drugs*, or the person’s drug *history is heavy*, XII:280

how to make a person sober, VIII:438

hypnotic, I:141

illegal drug use, IX:264

“insanity” and drugs, VIII:290

linkage between drugs, crime and the breakdown of social and industrial culture, XI:72, S3:538

medicinal, XI:73, S3:539

medicine is treated like any other drug, IX:460

medicines are, S3:55

mental actions and even biophysical actions do not work in the presence of drugs, XI:73, XII:280, S3:539

No-Interference Zone rule and, X:631

Objective Processes and, XII:48; *see also* Objective Process(es)

past lives restimulation and how this effects pc going backtrack, X:677

pc who suddenly relapses onto drugs, IX:264, S1:118

people who “can’t run engrams” are usually drug cases, S3:55

people who have been on drugs sometimes afraid of running engrams, IX:446

person looked on them as a cure for unwanted feelings, VIII:413

potential harmful effects has been the subject of extensive research and documentation, XIII:431, S3:627

prior assessing, drug and alcohol cases, VIII:413

psychiatrists’ gift to mankind, XI:282

pupil as indicator of, I:141

reactions to drugs, VIII:291

reads on, S1:204

“releases” are deadly because they give the sensation of release while actually pulling in mass, handling of, VIII:216

drugs, (cont.)

resistive case, former drug user is a resistive case, IX:445, IX:446
 retard or prevent case gain, XI:547
 rob life of sensations and joys, XI:229
 roller coaster and, S1:180
 running engrams and, XII:48
 Scientology projects to handle drug problems, VIII:516–517
 set you up to get into situations which are truly disastrous and keep you that way, XI:229
 single most destructive element in these societies today, XI:547
 speed up the burning of reserves of vitamins, XII:49
 takers, some go plowing back into early implants and drug therapies, IX:636
 three classes based on volume of consumption: stimulant, depressant and poison, XII:282
 tone arm, drug chain makes high TA if in existence or unflat, IX:260
 tone arm under drug or on drug case can go very high, TA 4.0, TA 5.0; it can also be dropped to “dead thetan” (a false Clear read), VIII:534
 tranquilizers, how they work, VIII:326, VIII:532
 trippers, VIII:216
 TRs and, S1:181
 use engram running on, S1:108
 users of drugs cannot as-is, do not get TA, nor do they have cognitions, VIII:190
 when running, one does not ask for interest, X:193, X:208, S1:274, S1:279
 why drugs are dangerous, VIII:187
 withdrawal symptoms, IX:602

druidism, VIII:299

drunk, how to make a person sober, VIII:438

drunkard, how to handle, II:254

DScn/HGA, VI:111

dual universe, V:338

dub-in, I:28

defn., any unknowingly created mental picture that appears to have been a record of physical universe but is in fact only an altered copy of time track, VII:163
 is a continuous characteristic of person in a single lifetime and may not be present in the ensuing lifetime, V:51

dub-in case, II:185

has a wholly one-sided flow and is trying to run the other side, VIII:266

dub-in case, (cont.)

or delusory cases also sometimes trace to chemical “releases,” VIII:217
 run ARC Processes as case is over-charged for engrams, VII:194

dull, cause of feeling dull when talking to certain people, VII:585, IX:334

dummy auditing, see also TRs

auditing procedures are learned by, III:282, III:351
 five dummy auditing processes, V:34
 Step Four: Handling Originations, V:6

dummy run, HGC line should be, S1:106

duplicate, duplication, duplicative; see also TRs

all operating principles of life may be derived from duplication, II:292
 auditor must be able to duplicate, IV:469
 auditor willingness to duplicate, II:425
 basic action of existence is duplication, II:292
 CCHs are “familiarization” processes that permit pc to confront control and duplication, VI:465
 communicate so it can be duplicated, III:20–21
 communication depends upon duplication, II:292
 duplicative factors of, IV:469
 works in processes due to duplication part of communications formula (Axiom 28), V:478
 control + duplication = communication, IV:325, IV:469
 deteriorated willingness to duplicate, V:510
 Dummy Auditing—Step Three: Duplication, IV:468
 enforced fixation in a geographical position brings about an unwillingness to duplicate, II:292
 expertly or poorly done, results in agreement or disagreement, III:20
 havingness and duplication, V:478
 havingness is apparently the willingness and ability to duplicate in all senses of the word, V:478
 inability to duplicate is also inability to be cause and inability to be effect, II:292, III:67
 mimicry processes are duplication processes and work only because they raise havingness, V:479
 not-is is a mechanism to prevent duplication, V:100
 Opening Procedure by Duplication, *see* Opening Procedure by Duplication

DUPLICATE, DUPLICATION, DUPLICATIVE

duplicate, duplication, duplicative, (cont)

- Overt-Withhold assists duplication and therefore havingness, V:464
- perception depends upon duplication, II:292
- process, II:20, II:50, II:134
- SOP 8-C Step VIII: Duplication, II:292
- Tone Scale, position on Tone Scale is determined by willingness and ability to duplicate, V:478
- to really as-is you have to make a perfect duplicate, III:228
- Training 3, Duplicative Question, IV:84
- TR 3, duplication of questions, III:143
- willingness of thetan to duplicate, how rehabilitated, II:292

duplication processes, IV:13,

- characteristic, purpose, stable datum, V:155

Duplication (Step E, Short 8), II:172, II:173

Duplicative Question, see TRs

duress, to keep chaos from exploding, IV:283

dwindling spiral,

- how it comes about, III:390
- in terms of knowingness, energy, space and games, III:71
- the idea of “worse than” is the whole of dwindling spiral, IV:205

dying,

- auditing to assist, II:251
- is the final dramatic effect one who has a body can always produce, I:283

dynamic(s), see also Dynamics of Life; Notes on the Lectures

- defn.*, motives or motivations, urges (drives, impulses) in life, III:375
- aberrated third dynamic is the summed irresponsibilities of the first dynamic, IV:189
- ability of individual to assume beingness, doingness and havingness of each dynamic is an index to his ability to live, III:376
- as combination of teams to have a game, III:388
- Assessment, V:64
- audit along the lines of the wellness in the dynamic, II:411
- central dynamic of individual is urge toward survival, I:221
- Clear, you cannot stay Clear unless you solve things by greatest good for the greatest number of dynamics, IV:312
- could best be represented as a series of concentric circles wherein the first dynamic would be the center, III:376

dynamic(s), (cont.)

- definitions of, II:114–115
- development of knowledge on dynamics, V:418
- Dianetics included dynamics one to four, III:376
- eight,
 - arbitrary compartments of life, III:375
 - playing games on, III:389
 - purpose of this division is to increase an understanding of life by placing it in compartments, III:375
- eighth,
 - defn.*, urge toward existence as infinity; also identified as Supreme Being; carefully observed here that science of Scientology does not intrude into dynamic of Supreme Being; called eighth dynamic because symbol of infinity stood upright makes numeral “8,” III:376
 - Scientology does not invade, III:376, III:404
 - when seventh dynamic is reached in its entirety one will only then discover the true eighth dynamic, III:376
- engrams impinging on, I:47–48
- establish the persistency and vigor of the mind and organism, I:106
- fifth,
 - defn.*, urge toward existence of animal kingdom; including all living things whether vegetable or animal; fish in sea, beasts of field, or of forest, grass, trees, flowers or anything directly and intimately motivated by life, III:375–376
 - application of Scientology to the fifth dynamic, V:209
 - fifth dynamic and eating, V:438
- first, II:410, II:411
 - defn.*, urge of individual toward survival for himself, II:408
 - defn.*, urge toward existence as one’s self, III:375
 - ability to handle and train and accomplish goals as one’s self, II:411
 - one-way communication is first dynamic operation, III:22
- first and second dynamics, Scientologists handle, only to achieve better function on third and fourth, V:419
- first four are devoted to Dianetics, X:117
- four, see *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

dynamic(s), (cont.)

- fourth,
 - defn.*, urge of individual toward survival as mankind, II:408
 - ability depends on ability on first three dynamics, II:411
- graph, assessment of a case using, I:613
- help and the dynamics, V:430
- idea of space adjoining enters into, III:376
- inability to duplicate on any dynamic is primary degeneration of thetan, II:292
- Know to Mystery and dynamic scouting, V:161
- MEST Clear to Theta Clear requires an address to sixth dynamic with Help Processes, V:497
- need for individual to project and discover interests upon dynamics, II:408
- of existence, *see Science of Survival*
- originally “the urge towards survival as——,” III:376
- Overt-Withhold Process on terminal representing dynamic, V:293, V:299
- Pre-session Two is based on theory that one is taking the sixth dynamic off the seventh dynamic, V:457
- principle of existence is survive, II:408
- represent list for eight dynamics, V:64
- R-2C Slow Assessment by, VII:329
- second, *see also sex*
 - defn.*, urge of individual toward survival through procreation and includes both sex act and raising of progeny, II:408
 - ability to have and raise and train children, II:411
 - atomic burn hits mainly at dynamics, III:332
- seventh,
 - defn.*, urge toward existence as or of spirits; anything spiritual, with or without identity, would come under seventh dynamic, III:376
 - when reached in its entirety one will only then discover the true eighth dynamic, III:376
- sixth,
 - defn.*, urge toward existence as physical universe, which is composed of matter, energy, space and time; in Scientology first letter of each of these words is taken and a word MEST is coined, III:376
- sixth and seventh dynamics, cases (and banks) are an inversion of eight dynamics into sixth dynamic and they then invert into seventh dynamic, V:489

dynamic(s), (cont.)

- Straightwire,
 - Chart, I:224
 - how to run, I:227
 - suppression of dynamic on Tone Scale by inhibition and enforcement, I:223
 - suppression of dynamics by other dynamics, examples of, I:224
 - survival considered as single and sole purpose subdivides into at least four dynamics, II:408
 - taking the sixth dynamic off the seventh, V:489
 - Theta Clear is attained by handling sixth dynamic to attain a straight seventh, V:489
- third,
 - defn.*, urge of individual toward survival through a group, II:408
 - ability on third dynamic is to have the ability to develop social, industrial or agrarian skills so as to be an asset to the third dynamic, II:411
 - examples of Scientology applied to third dynamic, V:420
 - for Scientology, V:271
 - highest level of and earliest instance of third dynamic activity is and was communication, V:204
 - two-way communication is a third dynamic operation, III:22
 - what our third dynamic organization should do, V:419
 - third and fourth dynamics, aberrated, V:322
 - Scientologists are “doctors” on third and fourth dynamics, V:419
 - three universes and, II:114
- Dynamic Assessment**, on help, V:400
- Dynamic Assessment by Rock Slam**, VI:594–595, VI:611
- Dynamic Clears**, VI:345
- Dynamic Processing Checks**, VI:476
- Dynamic Straightwire**, V:57, V:65, V:73
 - analysis calls for, V:97
 - cleverly done, takes a case apart; starts almost any case, V:121
 - commands and how to run, V:57, V:64, V:65
 - how to do a diagnosis on Dynamic Straightwire, V:103
 - looking for terminals a pc gives you which don’t belong on that dynamic at all, V:97
 - never run a terminal that is sensible, V:103
 - trying to undo identification, V:98

E

- 8-8008**, Scientology, Unlimited Techniques, II:50
- 8-C**, V:34; *see also* **control** and **TRs**
- above 1.9, III:167
 - basic theory of, III:33
 - benefits from, III:33
 - commands of, V:34, V:47, VII:698
 - 8-C Solids, commands and how to run, IV:13
 - equals good course, V:352
 - Opening Procedure of 8-C, III:32, III:199, III:208
 - Plain 8-C, TR 6, IV:86, IV:122–123 [process], III:551
 - Tone 40 8-C, *see* Tone 40 8-C
 - types of, IV:212
- earlier beginning**, VIII:432
- earliest engrams**, reduce the, I:30
- early erasure**, I:27
- earphones**, and tape player must be high fidelity, IX:617
- Earth**, peace on, V:301
- eating**, III:469
- fifth dynamic and, V:438
 - goal of, II:245
 - is a matter of absorbing death, III:309, III:327
- eccentric genius**, is a problem in communication, I:178
- echo invalidation**, *see* **invalidation**
- economic strangulation**, of individual in western society, V:296
- economics**, VIII:32, VIII:308
- fundamentals, VIII:36
 - science of, VIII:35
- education**, II:229, IV:42
- defn.*, conveyance of ideas, patterns and creations from one person to another for knowing retention and conscious use by second person, IX:309
 - aberration and education closely associated, IV:29, IV:43
 - affinity, reality and communication together make up understanding and so play their role in education, IX:309
 - approaches, I:211
 - auditor and, I:169
 - barriers to, S2:122
 - basic science of education, IV:28
 - can show a person he can be at effect without liability, IV:207, IV:237
 - child education, IV:45
 - Dianetic education of parents, I:63
 - errors, I:105
 - forbidden, paralyzed a nation, III:413
 - how it can become burdensome, III:414
 - importance of misunderstood words, IX:385; *see also* **misunderstood**
 - isn't auditor's task; preclears should be processed, II:9
 - is process of placing data in recalls of another, IV:42
 - logics of education, IV:460
 - memory is of the essence in field of education, III:145
 - more esoteric and difficult subject is made, less student will be able to handle subject, IV:149
 - necessary to have a civilization, III:413
 - necessities of education, IV:44
 - of child, I:64

education, (cont.)

- off-breed and peculiar schools, successes of, IV:45
- Scientology and education, III:363, IV:34
- secret of, II:205
- self-created data and, a balance, III:413
- simplicity vs. complication, I:209
- sloppy education can work, IV:45
- two lines of, I:211
- utilization and, IV:44

Educational Dianetics, I:37

effect(s), see also cause(s)

- auditing is teaching pc that he can be at cause without having to be because he doesn't dare be at effect, IV:207, IV:237
- awareness change is the indication of, II:88
- basic impulse is to produce an effect, II:245
- basic law, II:131, II:140
- bridge between cause-point and effect-point on any subject, IV:474
- cause and, see cause and effect
- creation of an effect, III:373
- desire for, I:292
- don't process pc at effect-point, V:204
- high games condition is no effect on self, total effect on others, IV:177
- if one knows the tech of how to do something and can do it, and uses it, he cannot be the adverse effect of it, S2:77
- inability to duplicate is also inability to be cause and inability to be effect, III:67
- Lie about Effect [process], IV:18
- makes distance, III:374
- MEST is full effect, I:290
- neurotic and psychotic, relationship to effect, IV:248
- not always created the *easy* way, S2:572
- of individual on group rises in proportion to his altitude in group, I:249
- on group of energy volume at high tone level, I:127
- potential receipt of flow, II:290
- prevailing anxiety of thetan is to be an effect, not to be a cause, III:411
- psychology is a body of practice devoted to creation of any effect on living forms to handle serious illness, III:270
- rehabilitation of ability to produce an effect, II:88
- success, depends upon being willing to be cause equally in ratio to being willing to be an effect, III:414

effect(s), (cont.)

- thetan is never otherwise concerned than with effects, I:283
- those things that are wrong are assigned the attributes of being an effect, I:528
- total reason for activity is to produce an effect, I:283
- unwillingness to be effect is monitored by unwillingness to duplicate, II:29
- Effect Scale**, VIII:117, IX:88; see also *Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*
- effort(s)**, see also *Advanced Procedure and Axioms*
 - defn.*, is force with direction, motion with purpose, I:298
 - anything which has heavy effort, emotion or energy in general connected with it by association will cause a reaction in the needle of an E-Meter, I:607
 - counter-effort, see counter-effort
 - imagination involved in estimation of, I:356
 - law concerning effort and organisms, I:298–299
 - occluded case will run efforts and counter-efforts, II:3
 - pain is caused by effort counter to effort of individual as a whole, I:525
 - processing, I:298; see also *Advanced Procedure and Axioms*
 - how to run, I:238
 - purpose of, I:238
 - Self-determined, I:235
 - thought is concerned with estimating effort, I:357
- “ego,”** no such thing in mind, only mental pictures, VIII:364
- VIII**, see **Class VIII**
 - actions, S1:62
 - auditing for OT band, S1:63
- eighth dynamic**, see also **dynamic(s)**
 - definitions of, I:115, I:221–222, II:114–115
 - three universes and, II:114
- Eighth Dynamic Processing Check**, VI:483
- eighty-eight (Technique 88)**, a step-by-step breakdown of, I:432
- Einstein's theory of relativity**, V:404
- “electrical,”** is bridge between sensation and pain and is difficult to classify as either pain or sensation when it exists alone, VIII:83
- electrical field**, see also **Metalosis Rundown**
 - metal can distort electrical field around the preclear and cause somatics, XIII:572
 - monitors physical structure of the body, III:403
- electrical impulses**, and thought, connection between, I:313

- electrical shock**, III:404
- electricity**, E-Meter and, I:320
- electric shock**, IV:25 *see also* PDH
 oldest form of PDHing on the track, XIII:510
 Tone 40 is for unconscious, psycho,
 noncommunicative, electric shock
 case pc, IV:319
 trouble with, IX:636
- electrode**, one-hand, TA and, XI:23; *see also*
E-Meter; tone arm (TA)
- electronic attest**, S1:276
 result in auditors after having done, X:199
- electronic incident**, in suspension, II:63
- electronic structure**, around body, IV:229
- electropsychometer**, *see* E-Meter
- Elementary Straightwire**, II:422–423,
 III:11, III:28
 above, 1.0, III:166
 intensely beneficial from 1.1 to 1.8 on Tone
 Scale, III:166
 [process], X:118
- Eligibility for OT Levels Check**, purpose
 of, XI:371, S1:351
- elimination**,
 assessing SOP Goals terminal list
 by, VI:76, VI:117
 assessment on Prehav Scale is not by, VI:124
- emergency**,
defn., something that requires a necessity
 level, IV:286
 how to help in an emergency, IV:342, IX:590
- E-Meter**, I:435, *see also* read(s)
 accuracy depends upon its being honestly set
 up and honestly used, X:24
 all that you read from an E-Meter
 is change, I:321
 anything which has heavy effort, emotion or
 energy in general connected with it by
 association will cause a reaction in the
 needle of an E-Meter, I:607
 ARC broken pc, E-Meter doesn't register
 on, VI:380, VI:393
 ARC broken pc may not read on, VII:639
 art of using, I:319
 attention of pc must be on his own case
 in a session, not on the meter or his
 hands, X:25
 auditor is expected to see E-Meter, pc and
 worksheet all at one time, IX:245
 auditor looks at meter while doing assessment,
 XI:118, S3:18
 Azimuth meter, IX:245
- E-Meter**, (*cont.*)
 body motions, I:326
 British E-Meter operation, V:307
 can(s), IX:141
 causing false TA, IX:600, IX:621
 correct size is important, XI:7
 Solo cans, IX:140
 TA position and, X:751
 charge, *defn.*, electrical impulse on case that
 activates E-Meter, IX:70
 charged, how to keep E-Meter charged, IX:598
 check, *defn.*, action of checking reaction of
 student to subject matter, words or other
 things, isolating blocks to study,
 interpersonal relations or life, done with
 E-Meter, IX:179
 checking needle in rudiments checks, VI:539
 checklist for setting up session and an
 E-Meter, XI:66
 cleaning cleans,
 asking pc for something that isn't
 there develops a withhold of
 nothing, VI:559, VI:567
 never clean a clean needle, never
 miss a read, VI:567
 compartmenting the question, VI:213–214
 dangerous to audit without a meter, VI:437
 dating, drills for, V:372
 dating on meter, V:40, V:335
 description and use of, V:314
 does not operate on an ARC broken
 pc, VI:551, VI:559
 don't use E-Meter distractingly, IX:307
 drill checksheet, V:370–371
 drill on how to produce needle reactions, V:369
 drills must stress only meaningful and
 significant instant reads coming at end of
 full question, VI:532
 electrodes, use soup cans, not
 aluminum, VI:399
 Electropsychometric Auditing, Operator's
 Manual, I:313
 E-Metering the preclear, I:325
 end words reading by themselves,
 cause of, VI:559
 errors in reading E-Meter, VI:208, VI:366
 facsimiles vary the density of the preclear's
 body and this variation registers on the
 E-Meter needle, I:606
 false E-Meter reactions, VI:212
 frailties, *see* E-Meter Essentials
 gets pastor or minister over very dangerous
 situation of missing a withhold on his
 parishioner, XI:19

E-Meter, (cont.)

goes null on a gradient scale of misses by auditor; the more misses the less the meter reads, VI:567

gross auditing errors regarding metering, IX:244–245

history of, VI:398

how to read an E-Meter on a silent subject, V:334

how to set up and use E-Meter, V:307

how to smooth out needles, VI:547

inability to clean up needle is biggest hole in student auditing, VI:708

inability to read a meter and weak TR 1, reason for prepared lists not working, X:737

infinity of wrong ways to get a pc to read between 2.0 and 3.0 on an E-Meter, X:21

insane's harmful acts often don't register, why, IX:205

invalidation, I:325, VI:522

measures relative density of body, I:319

mechanics of operation, I:319

mental responses only register on specially built meters, body reaction registers on all, VI:398

missed withholds, fruitful source is poor metering, VI:567

miss on needle reaction is basis of all unsuccessful sessions, VI:567

needle, *see also* needle

- action, detects not so much significance as where force is, IX:106
- ARC break needle, IX:185
- characteristics defined, VI:539
- movements, description of, V:369
- needle rising steadily is symptom of an abandoned terminal, V:185
- needle tells the auditor which subjects are aberrated in the preclear, I:606
- reactions, types of, I:323–325, I:328, I:437
- reactions, what they indicate and how to produce them, V:370
- Stage 4 needle, IX:185

never feed E-Meter data to pc, IX:303, IX:341, IX:437

never lies, but you can ask a sloppy question, VI:214

never wrong, I:327

oddities, *see E-Meter Essentials*

only the meter knows, VI:209

out-rudiments, meter reaction and, VI:551, VI:552

overt acts and E-Meter, V:289, VI:214

E-Meter, (cont.)

pc "beating the meter," VI:351

perfection means only accurate reading of needle on instant reads, VI:566, VI:567

pinch test, I:318, XII:23

position, IX:437, IX:663

precision and, I:606

principle on which it works, I:320

purpose of, I:323

putting pc's attention on E-Meter violates in-session definition, IX:341

reacts on reactive mind, never on analytical mind, VI:208, VI:529

reading, *see* read(s)

- basis of inability to read E-Meter is state of case, remedy of, VI:708
- if pc is in session E-Meter will read, VI:552
- reads degree of mental mass surrounding thetan in a body, V:290
- reads, tell pc what he wants to know about, VI:41
- reads responses far below the preclear's awareness, I:606

reality-spotting by, *see Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*

records what force is being discharged in every slash, fall and blowdown, IX:106

registers shifts in thought, I:319

responds instantly, VI:209

rock slammers and, X:656

rudiments and meter reactions, VI:261

Security Check, use of E-Meter in, V:396

"seeing eye dog" which spots facsimiles and ridges, I:607

sensitivity, *see also* sensitivity

- how to set correctly, IX:437, X:618

standards, VI:544

steering, VI:500, VI:505–506, VI:530

students must know *E-Meter Essentials*, VI:113

tells with accuracy where stress is located, I:321

theory, *see E-Meter Essentials*

theory of operation, I:317

tone arm, *see* tone arm

trimmed improperly gives a false TA position, IX:597

two-way comm is done on E-Meter, IX:65

used to detect stress, IX:94

used to measure a pc, X:24

use of, I:313

use of E-Meter [1959], V:185

very low-toned persons have a terror of, I:607

E-Meter, (cont.)

whereas question (thought major) is actually null, VI:559

E-Meter cans, TA position and, S1:312

E-Meter Drill 5RB, can squeeze procedure, XI:439

E-Meter Essentials, VI:96–97

E-Meter(ing), *see also* *Introducing the E-Meter, The Book of E-Meter Drills* and *E-Meter Essentials*

assessment is done by auditor between pc's bank and meter with auditor looking at meter, VIII:418

auditor does not tell the pc anything about, except to indicate an F/N, S1:444

auditor having trouble with, VI:110
VI:113, VI:365

Azimuth meter, VIII:418

behavior on Routine 3D commands, VI:359

body motions and E-Meter, VI:351–352

body motion vs. bank's reaction, VII:372

can operate on last word (thought minor) only of question, whereas question (thought major) is actually null, VI:559

cans, best type, VII:633

cans, never let pc off cans, VIII:271

case that is very bad off does not register on E-Meter, why, VIII:437

charge, how it reacts on needle and TA, VII:190

check it before session, VIII:479

cleaning cleans, VII:256, VII:402

asking pc for something that isn't there develops a withhold of nothing, VII:256, VII:402

how to prevent, VII:439

overt acts, commonest cause of failure in running overt acts is cleaning cleans, VII:439

conflict between pc and meter, take pc's data, reason why, VII:256

dating, *see* dating

dependence, how it is created, VII:255, VII:404

minimize dependence, VII:403

dirty needle, *see* dirty needle(s)

dirty read, *see* dirty read

discharged or trim reads wrongly, VIII:479

distinguishes the subversive or the criminal from honest men, VIII:247

does not operate on an ARC broken pc, VII:301

E-Meter(ing), (cont.)

drill(s), *see also* *The Book of E-Meter Drills*
list E-Meter outnesses and what they mean, VII:739

echo E-Metering, VII:177, VII:402

electrode, one-hand electrode sometimes obscures an F/N and gives false TA, VIII:259, VIII:476

everything reading, VII:383

how it works, *see* *Introducing the E-Meter*

inability to read a meter and weak TR 1, reason for prepared lists not working, S1:301

instant reads, *see* instant read(s)

invalidation, VII:256, VII:403

latent reads, *see* latent reads

lists, needle gets stiffer on wrong-way oppose; needle looks looser on right-way oppose, VII:15

locates charged areas below awareness of pc, verifies that charge has been removed, VII:190, VII:255, VII:404

measures awareness depth of pc, VIII:383

misuse, VII:631–632

mock-ups, meter action, II:255

needle,

actions, *see* *Introducing the E-Meter*

dirty needle, *see* dirty needle

floating needle, *see* floating needle(s)

meter just falls flat when you've got a complete list, needle goes clean, VIII:7

reactions above Grade IV, VIII:149

stage four needle, *see* stage four needle

when meter needle is not floating, TA is registering mental mass, VIII:478

needle reaction, *defn.*, rise, fall, speeded rise, speeded fall, double tick (dirty needle), theta bop or any other action, VII:121

never ask E-Meter after pc volunteers button, VII:177, VII:402

only safe way to audit is with, II:183

out-rudiments, meter can go gradiently dull in presence of, VII:299

pc must not be able to see TA position on E-Meter, VIII:244

prior reads, *see* prior reads

proper meters, VII:688

putting pc's attention on, violates in-session definition, S1:444

reading, *see also* read(s)

ability to read an E-Meter, VII:313, VII:383

reads, *see* reads

records what force is being discharged, S2:59

E-Meter(ing), (*cont.*)

- RIs and use of E-Meter, VII:256
 - rocket reads, *see* rocket reads
 - sensitivity knob, *see* *Introducing the E-Meter*
 - sensitivity setting, VII:697, VIII:23
 - setting up, *see* *Introducing the E-Meter*
 - test of whether the person understands a word, S2:173
 - tone arm, *see* tone arm
 - tone arm action, that which moves only needle seldom gives good TA, VII:313
 - TR 20—Reach and Withdraw on E-Meter, VII:121–122
 - TR 21—reading E-Meter accurately, VII:122
 - trim check procedure, VIII:402
 - used to find misunderstands on students, S2:127, S2:130, S2:136, S2:151; *see also* meter check
 - used to verify pc's gain and register when each separate auditing action is ended, VIII:347
 - what it is, VIII:248–249
- emotion(s)**, III:468; *see also* *Science of Survival; Advanced Procedure and Axioms; Handbook for Preclears*
- and misemotion are closely allied to motion, being only a finer particle action, VIII:84
 - and misemotion include all levels of complete Tone Scale except pain, VI:657
 - anything which has heavy effort, emotion or energy in general connected with it by association will cause a reaction in the needle of an E-Meter, I:607
 - are a set band of reactions, II:185
 - directly regulated by prosurvival and contrasurvival factors in life, I:574
 - dynamics and, *see* *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*
 - frozen, or “unemotional” people, cause of, VIII:162
 - most fixative are resentment, antagonism and anger, I:433
 - of insanity, II:198, II:202
 - one of the easiest things to aberrate, I:553
 - overt, I:358
 - painful, I:27
 - people who cannot experience emotion because of their aberrations are ordinarily sick people, I:554
 - principle ones, I:553
 - well people can experience emotion, I:554
- Emotional Assessment List**, LX2, VIII:489

- Emotional Scale**, is part of Know to Mystery Scale, III:20, III:68
- emotional shock**, insane by reason of, handling, VIII:344
- Emotional Tone Scale**, VIII:116; *see also* **Tone Scale; Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics** expanded, V:129
- emotional tones**,
- MEST Processing and, I:262
 - scale of, III:377
 - Tone Scale of, I:356–357
- emotionlessness**, pc has to come up to emotion on Tone Scale, VII:178
- employee**, without known restrictions, is a slave, III:388
- endocrine system**, emotion and, I:553
- End of Cycle Processing**, III:81
- cure for thetan not-ising existence, X:131
 - steps of, X:131
- End of Endless Drug Rundown**, S3:904; *see also* **Drug Rundown**
- End of Endless Drug Rundowns Repair List**, XI:276, XII:223; *see also* **Drug Rundown**
- prerequisites, XI:276, XI:279
 - procedure, XI:279
 - purpose of, XI:279
- End of Endless Int Repair Rundown**, *see also* **Int Rundown**
- auditors and C/S must star-rate with clay demos on the theory and commands, XI:318, S3:521
 - cautions, XI:303, S3:483
 - Clears are run on, instead of Int Rundown, S3:510
 - C/S tips, XI:303, S3:483
 - done by a Class V Graduate Auditor, XI:318, S3:521
 - end phenomena, XI:303, S3:483
 - forbidden in the Non-Interference Zone, XI:299, S3:479
 - gives the exact method for assessment of the Int buttons and flows and running these on Recalls as a repair action, XI:326, S3:466
 - if repair is needed, repair with Recalls, XI:325, S3:465
 - Okay to Audit Int Handling checklist, XI:319, S3:522
 - one-week wait after, XI:302, S3:482
 - OTs are run on instead of Int Rundown, S3:510
 - procedure, XI:300, S3:480
 - Recall Quad Flows commands for each Int button, XI:315, S3:489
 - simple, effective method of repairing Int, XI:323, S3:463

End of Endless Int Repair Rundown, (cont.)

- what it consists of, XI:298, S3:478
- what to do if all flows F/N on a button in a session, XI:303, S3:483
- what to do if pc goes exterior during a session, XI:303, S3:483
- when it is used, XI:299, S3:479
- when to order, S3:508
- who may receive it, XI:299, S3:479

End of Endless Int Repair Rundown Debug Assessment, procedure, XI:304, S3:484**end phenomena, IX:637**

- defn.*, those indications in the pc and meter which show that a chain or process is ended, IX:28, X:620
- auditor must be able to relate all of the end phenomena of a process to an F/N in clay, VIII:206
- correct way to check to see if a pc has made an EP, IX:637
- Dianetics, X:620
- feeding the pc the EP of a process or action is illegal and very out-tech, IX:637
- floating needles, IX:28
 - F/Ns are end phenomena for any process or action with pc on two cans, VIII:258
- F/N abuse and, X:620
- for a process is F/N, cognition, VGIs, S2:60
- if you go past EP the F/N will pack up (cease) and TA will rise, IX:28
- major grade process, X:620
- never tell the pc end phenomena, XIII:402
- not reached on a process in one session, same process continued next session, XIII:443
- of LX Lists, VIII:487
- OTs, X:621
- pc attaining EP before all processes run, what to do, IX:488
- pc exteriorizes in session, it is EP for that process or action, IX:652
- Power, X:620
- process, S1:39
- program EP, IX:343
- proper EP for a process is F/N, cognition, VGIs, IX:107
- remedy for F/N abuse, X:621
- repair, S1:22
 - EP of, IX:86, IX:366
- ruds, X:620
- Scientology, X:620
- Scientology Grade 0 to IV end phenomena, IX:29

end phenomena, (cont.)

- TA Handling Rundown, end phenomena of, IX:356, S1:146
- 37R Process, S1:149
- end phenomenon, cognition, III:266**
- end rudiments, see rudiments**
- end ruds check,**
 - after O/W write-up, XII:553
 - Danger condition and, XIII:8
- end words, of rudiments questions; see rudiments**
- enemy(ies),**
 - game doesn't only consist of motion, but of enemies and individualities to fight those enemies with, III:532
 - of Scientology, two classes of, V:313
 - of the pc, run Help on, IV:352
 - old tactic to knock him flat, III:354
- energy, II:107**
 - affinity is type of energy, II:78
 - analytical mind,
 - capable of developing its own energy, II:116
 - characteristic actions of energy produced by, II:120
 - anything which has heavy effort, emotion or energy in general connected with it by association will cause a reaction in the needle of an E-Meter, I:607
 - atomic, always a tragedy, III:332
 - basic unit of any universe in terms of energy is two, II:117
 - becomes doingness in life experience, II:288
 - body, improperly fed, absorbs energy put out by thetan, II:396-397
 - can be summed into Do, I:616
 - change is redirection of energy, I:617
 - charge is stored energy or stored or recreatable potentials of energy, VII:189, VII:190, VII:404
 - chewing energy, III:149
 - creation and control of mental images utilizes and disciplines energy, II:43
 - derived from mass by fixing two terminals in proximity in space, II:290
 - derives from imposition of space between terminals and a reduction and expansion of that space, II:289
 - energy-do, time-have, space-be triangle, II:293
 - energy-space production unit, thetan, II:285
 - engrams in restimulation only because they represent energy which pc or body pulls in, II:326

energy, (cont.)

flow(s), II:116
 flow is progress of energy between two points, VI:428
 in processing, II:28
 Step V case is anyone capable of using flows, II:28
 forms and, necessary to action, III:160
 hate coheses and hardens energy, II:186
 having the apparency of coming from sugar, X:514
 interacting triangle: space, time and energy, I:612
 life energy within the body, I:532
 manifestations of, *see Scientology 8-80*
 matter is apparently cohesion and adhesion of energy, I:612
 mental, difference to physical, III:133, III:403
 mental masses, forces, energy are the items being handled by the C/S on any pc, S2:58
 motion is matter with energy in space, VII:244
 motto of individual seems to be "Any energy, even with content as vicious as an engram, is better than little or no energy," X:119
 one considers that it exists and that he can perceive it, III:408
 only energy which is in the confusion of plus and minus (a maybe of flows) stays in existence or persists, II:8
 postulate made by awareness of awareness unit is a higher manifestation than any energy-space manifestation, III:116
 producing force and energy as a thetan requires two terminals, II:63
 production, *see Scientology 8-80*
 reactive mind, source of its energy, II:116
 reduced, relation to unhappiness, II:322
 Remedy of Havingness, give pc enough energy masses to permit his starved condition to let go of energy masses he is holding to him, II:424
 space, time and energy have their parallels in start, change and stop, I:612
 starvation for, keynote of case which maintains facsimiles in restimulation, II:322, X:115
 symbol is an idea fixed in energy and mobile in space, II:291
 TA motion is caused by energy contained in confusions blowing off case, VII:320
 three actions of, I:612
 Tone Scale, relation of energy to, I:127
 totality of, is assumptions or considerations, III:408
 will not flow in absence of time, VII:244

enforce, DEI Scale, V:227

Enforced Nothingness, CCH 88, increases havingness, IV:323

enforcement,

inhibition and, suppress a dynamic on Tone Scale, I:223

valence shifting is enforcement of viewpoint, II:100

engram(s), VIII:265; *see also Dynamics of Life; Science of Survival; chain; Dianetics; lock(s); secondary and R3R*

defn., an energy-spatial picture representing a moment of pain and unconsciousness and containing percepts, III:353

defn., break between dynamic seven and dynamic six, or theta hitting MEST too hard, I:225

defn., mental image pictures of pain and unconsciousness person has experienced, III:531, VII:624, VII:662, VIII:22, VIII:363

defn., simply collision of body with MEST universe with sufficient impact to produce confusion of attention known as "unconsciousness," II:147

defn., those parts of time track that contain moments of pain and unconsciousness, VII:163

aberration is due to engrams, I:82

action of and restimulation, III:67

assessment, development of, VII:207

auditing without attaining EP on engram chains causes high TA, IX:151

auditor must reduce every engram contacted or basic engram on chain before stopping session, I:29

bank, exteriorize from, III:151

bank, reason for "it mustn't happen again," III:67

basic area engrams, I:27

behavior, IX:219, S3:468

blowing by inspection, VIII:431

by having them out one becomes free of them, V:112

cannot find first engram then use Technique 80, II:11

carrying chronic somatics, sympathy predominates as emotional aspect of, I:34

case level to run on engrams, VII:190

chains, *see Dynamics of Life; Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; Science of Survival*

chains go into restimulation on overrun in life, IX:26

engram(s), (cont.)

chain unflat, S1:38, S1:70
 character of, *see Dynamics of Life; Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*
 chronic,
 flash answers and, I:22
 getting bouncers, deniers, etc., out of, I:22
 comanome, earlier term for engram, I:5
 commands, I:43; [1959], V:121
 contain, more important than pain and unconsciousness, the moment of shock, which is that period of realization by body and thetan that an overwhelming has occurred, III:353
 contains heaviest ARC break with a thetan's environment and other beings, VII:192
 contains moments when it was necessary to have moved and degrading to hold a position in space, VII:191
 contains pain and unconsciousness; its basic would be a physical duress not a symptom resulting from that duress, VIII:377
 conversation in, relation to valences, I:27
 cycle of a group receiving an engram, I:116
 dangerous, VII:356
 deintensified, I:26
 delivery engram should be run out soon after, VIII:371
 Dianetics pc often is unable to confront actual engram at once, VIII:365
 difference between engrams and incidents, V:121
 discovery of, entirely the property of Dianetics, III:444
 drug, S1:181
 drugs, people who have been on drugs are sometimes afraid of running engrams, IX:446
 dynamics and, I:47–48
 earlier similar, I:30
 erasing or reducing, I:26–27
 erasure, *see erasure*
 erasure converts its mass to acceptable mass, III:291
 explosion engram, II:195
 force vs. significance in, S2:57
 grief, *see grief engrams; Science of Survival*
 grinding out, VIII:388
 have mass in them even when they are pictures, VIII:478
 how to run [1958], IV:465

engram(s), (cont.)

if pc's engrams don't erase, it is because the early engrams weren't erased, X:161, S3:125
 ill, it takes more than one chain of engrams to make a body ill, VIII:474, VIII:498
 impact, II:195, IV:304
 in chronic restimulation, I:21
 inhibits analytical action, I:43
 in restimulation only because they represent energy which pc or body pulls in, II:326
 keying in the, *see Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*
 key out in three to eight days, I:142
 later the incident is (further from basic), the more lightly it is run, VII:191
 list, S1:113
 locating the engram [1958], IV:465
 L3RH Rundown handles cases that can't seem to erase engrams, X:161, S3:125
 main point of tension in, I:264
 manifestations of, VIII:83, *see Science of Survival*
 MEST Clear is freedom from keyed-in engrams, V:20
 methods of erasure owned entirely by Dianetics, III:444
 mid ruds will mush an engram, VII:198
 missed withholds, do not pull until chain is flat or engram will mush, VII:198
 necessary to resolve the case, IV:465
 nonextant engrams, VIII:162
 of Mustn't Go Away are pictures, III:486
 of resistance are black, III:486
 opening the case and running engrams, I:24–25
 overt and motivator engrams, V:73, V:121
 overt–motivator sequence of engrams, VIII:160
 pc holding engram into him, II:87
 pc is stuck not just in engrams but in past identities, VI:484
 pc should never be forced into or through engrams, VIII:154
 people who "can't run engrams" are usually drug cases, S3:55
 perceptions aren't there—wrong time or wrong duration or both or it's a GPM or it's false track, VII:243
 postulate sometimes lies ahead of actual engram, VII:274
 power of, relation to being overwhelmed, III:353

engram(s), (cont.)

preclear can be brought to control a mass of energy as heavy as an engram by the gradient scale of controlling lighter masses, III:132

prenatal, birth and infant, *see Dynamics of Life*

prenatal or birth engrams, do not run, unless they come up naturally, VIII:46

prepcheck, never prepcheck while doing Dianetics, it mushes up engrams, IX:305

prevention of, I:153–154

prime source of ARC break in engram-running sessions is bypassing charge by time mishandling by auditor, VII:187

purpose, to release charge from case, VII:191

R3R, don't mix with earlier data on engram running, VII:195; *see also* R3R

reactive self-restraint is the purpose of all engrams, V:349

reality on engrams increases in ratio to charge taken off case, VIII:154

reasons pc can't run engrams, VII:243

reasons why some cannot run engrams on pcs, VII:162, VII:187

recall, use before running engrams, V:344

reduce the earlier one like it, I:30

reducing or erasing, I:26–27

restimulation, never leave a chain of engrams in, I:30

running, *see also* R3R

- auditor must know basic laws and mechanics of time track and engram character and behavior in order to run engrams, VII:162
- by chains (R3RA), S3:39, S3:118
 - so simple that any auditor begins by overcomplication, S3:38
- can be audited with benefit only a short time, II:50
- cure physical illness before, II:167
- date and duration of incident found permits as incident to be run with visio, VIII:40
- engrams which go solid when you try to run them are too late on chain, VIII:154
- failure to take the pc's data, S3:39
- goal [1952] of, II:3
- most unlimited action, VIII:264
- old Dianetic cases or restarted cases, V:80
- once you have found an incident stay in on it until it is flat, V:58
- Reality Scale and engram running, V:61

engram(s), (cont.)

reassessing on meter when charge on first item dissipated, results of, V:68

rule, S3:39

running engrams, always test an item for read before running, IX:70

running of a crude sort can be found hundreds, thousands or billions of years ago, IX:636

running using "unknown" [1961], VI:276

simplicity of, VIII:42

thing that keeps individuals from running engrams adequately is R-factor, V:60

three flows, VIII:265

run out the force, the words drop into insignificance, IX:104

run with emphasis on effort instead of perceptics, I:239

secondaries, locks, S1:37

secondaries and engrams, VII:623–624, VII:662, VIII:22

- gather around subject of study, VIII:552
- running, give spectacular results, VIII:41
- running, unlimited action, VIII:264
- secondary derives all its power from an underlying engram, VIII:46

simplified, VII:162

source of engrams, V:424

sperm sequence, I:23

Straightwire keys out, III:132; *see also* recall

subject of, is the subject of

- "can't have," III:485

Theta Clear has no obsessive engrams; can put back at will his reactive bank or any engram in it and blow it off again at a glance, V:21

thetan has engrams being automatically (involuntarily) created by him, VII:207

timelessness or no change in an engram, III:27

tone arm behavior on engram

- chains, VIII:380–381

unburdening, *see Science of Survival*

unconsciousness common to all engrams, I:26

unflat engram chains and high TA, IX:26, IX:105, IX:150, IX:151, S2:58

vanish, erase rapidly when pc regains ability to have the idea that he has won and that he has lost, III:354

whole area of randomness stored in full in engram, I:526

why engram running by chains is designated Routine 3R, VII:196

words and phrases, S1:36

engram running, *see also* R3RA

- by chains, XI:272
 - Routine 3RA, XI:149
 - so simple that any auditor begins by overcomplication, XI:148
- failure is to take the pc's data, XI:149
- rule, XI:149



- enmesh and entheta**, I:246
- enough**, and not enough, IV:282
- enrollment**, IX:632
- entheta**, I:246
- attacking entheta with too much entheta enturbulates, I:228
 - attacks in press, V:467
 - can threaten word of mouth, II:391
 - lines, cutting is safe, I:196
 - relative entheta on case, *see Science of Survival*
- entheta line**, II:391
- entheta monger**, III:342
- entities**, II:68
- defn.*, pc has compartmented off various parts of body for which he takes no further responsibility, II:88
- entity**, follow all the rules and laws and phenomena of single beings, XII:132
- entity, genetic**, *see genetic entity*
- entrapment**,
- main method of causing aberration and entrapment is found in actions which create or confuse time track, VII:167
 - resistance is the one step necessary to, III:33
- enturbation**,
- explanation of, VIII:292
 - process times when effort caused enturbation, I:235
- enturbulence**, area of, ceases to exist as soon as communication is leveled into it, III:219
- environment**,
- adjusted by the organism, I:215
 - “adjustment to the environment,” a false theory, I:214
 - attitudes to, I:214
 - auditing environment influences pc’s ability to confront, VIII:384
 - being dangerous toward environment, IV:191
 - command over, *see Science of Survival*
 - current environment of the preclear, I:28
 - dangerous environment, anyone forced into, tends to either go fully into PT or retreat from PT, VIII:292
 - handling, VI:11
 - man’s primary foe in, I:597
 - man succeeds because he adjusts his environment to him, not by adjusting himself to the environment, I:565
 - most difficult thing thetan does is handle the environment, III:424
 - safe and dangerous environment, difference between, VIII:16
- environment**, (*cont.*)
- shifting environment in child processing, I:63, I:65–66
 - success of organism determinable by degree it can change to control new environment, I:264
 - suppressive person (SP) was one that wove a dangerous environment around pc, VIII:16
- epicenters**, what they are, II:89
- “epidemics,”** sympathy is responsible for many, I:296
- EP**, *see end phenomenon*
- equal**, men are not, IV:360
- equipment**, art and, XIII:421, S2:585
- equity**, *defn.*, civil procedure holding citizens responsible to citizens which delivers decision to persons in accordance with general expectancy in such cases, III:512
- erasure, erase, erased**, VIII:412;
- defn.*, action of erasing, rubbing out, locks, secondaries or engrams, VIII:363
 - defn.*, when you erase the mass and leave the thetan there, XII:203
- auditing theory of charge erasure, VII:192
- chains, erased chains can be overrun; what happens is that pcs try to cooperate and put something there, IX:305
- depends in some measure on pc getting to beginning of incident, VIII:412
- Dianetic errors preventing erasure, IX:276
- drugs chemically inhibit creation of mental image picture but inhibit as well the erasure, VIII:533
- early, I:27
- floating needle and erasure, VIII:366
- how not to erase, VIII:430
- key-out vs. erasure, VII:617, VIII:225, VIII:366
- picture, not only the somatic, VIII:380, VIII:412
- postulate off equals, XI:274, S3:120
- R3R, when pc originates “It’s erased” and TA remains high, do DEF once more, IX:276, IX:291
- Scientology rehab vs. Dianetics erasure, VIII:478–479
- “solid or erasing,” asking, VIII:431, VIII:562
- TA, high TA cases have been run on something that didn’t erase, IX:220
- thetan has to be at earliest end of incidents to erase them, IX:284

erase, (cont.)

- tone arm below 2 at time of F/N, you haven't erased any chain, VIII:479
- tone arm going up, up, up means picture isn't erasing but is getting more solid, VIII:478
- tone arm, incidents can force pc's TA below 2, but when erased TA comes back up to F/N, VIII:479
- two extremes a Dianetic auditor can go to on subject of erasure, VIII:430
- when it occurs, XI:272, S3:119
- you can't rehab erasures with "How many times?" IX:303

error(s),

- auditor, and Cramming, S1:120, S1:121
- C/S, S1:121
- Dianetic and Int, S1:135
- gross, in programing, S1:124
- Int Rundown, S1:321
- margin of error allowable for a problem, I:101
- observational, I:105
- on post or in using a subject, remedy, X:177, S2:229
- program, S1:121
- to which the mind is liable, I:105

escape(ing), IV:174

- basic escape is into another being, thus one acquires beingnesses to escape, VI:271
- clearing lies in confronting, not escaping, VI:278
- from this universe, IV:175

est,

- defn.*, acronym for Erhard Seminars Training, XIII:375, S3:825
- Auditing Repair List for People from Est, XIII:375, S3:825
- Est Confessional Form, XIII:383, S3:833
- Est Confessional must be passed as a first action, XIII:376
- exact handling for persons who have been involved in est, XIII:375

Establishment Officers, subject to efforts to destabilize them, S3:963

Est Confessional,

- done on any Scientologist formerly involved in est, XIII:383, S3:833
- handling if a person being given this Confessional is found to be a plant, S3:833
- includes questions designed to detect a plant, XIII:383, S3:833

ethic, practiced on self-determined basis, II:405

ethical auditing, V:43, V:44

ethical code,

- Code of Honor, II:404
- not enforceable, II:405

ethical standards, in America, V:43

ethics, see also Ethics Officer; justice; technology; Introduction to Scientology Ethics

- defn.*, have to do with a code of agreement amongst people that they will conduct themselves in a fashion which will attain to the optimum solution of their problems, I:162
- defn.*, study of the general nature of morals and of the specific moral choices to be made by the individual in his relationship with others, X:466
- action after PTS interview, S1:269
- auditing and, S3:171
- auditor to Ethics, VII:608
- bank can be triggered by an out-ethics situation, XII:117
- breakthrough in Scientology is that we do have the basic technology of ethics, XII:118
- cases undergoing ethics actions should not be audited until ethics matter is cleared up and complete, IX:46, IX:128
- Case Supervisor should watch for ethics record of pcs who have been C/Sed, VIII:202
- codes, see *Introduction to Scientology Ethics*
- conditions, see *Introduction to Scientology Ethics*
- conduct must be regulated by a sense of ethics, I:614
- consists simply of the actions an individual takes on himself, XII:116
- C/S and, XII:423, S1:357, S1:359
- C/S measures the amount of ethics which must go in on pc from viewpoint of Ethics Officer while still C/Sing pc for his own case gain, XII:425
- C/S should watch for ethics record of pcs who have been C/Sed, IX:128
- distinct from morals, I:125, I:162
- dramatization restrained by Ethics, VII:681
- effect of fractured auditing comm cycle on ethics-type case, VII:607
- enters after quickie tech, S1:264
- Ethics Officer must advise D of P when staff or public person is undergoing ethics or justice action, XII:548, S1:367
- has to enter in after quickie tech has gotten in, X:107, S2:26
- in the eyes of Ethics all auditing failures are ethics failures, S2:82
- level, see also *Science of Survival*
- group, I:125
- measurement of by ARC factors, I:125

ethics, (cont.)

must be in to get tech in, X:466
 native to the individual, XII:116
 not merely a legal action, it handles whole phenomena of case worsening (roller coaster) after processing, VII:701
 out-ethics, can be mistaken for PTSness and won't resolve as PTSness, X:736
 Overt-Withhold and Help can handle out-ethics, V:397
 overuse of, XII:426, S1:360
 pc is not sent to Ethics because of withholds gotten off in session, VII:608
 pc programing and, XII:424, S1:358
 pc's getting off another person's offenses, report alleged offenses to Ethics for investigation, VII:608
 personal thing, X:466, XII:116
 philosophy and, XII:116
 policies are leveled primarily at making auditing and training honest and flawless, VII:589
 PTSes and SPs must be sent to Ethics, VII:645
 purpose of, S2:82, *see also Introduction to Scientology Ethics*
 record, C/S should watch for, S1:57
 relation to morals and height on Tone Scale, I:614
 reports and worksheets must be filed in pc folders, XII:424, S1:358
 tech will not go in when ethics is out, XII:426, S1:360
 upstat, C/Ses to make Ethics Upstat, IX:51

ethics investigation, offenses against Scientology or its codes by another person than the pc must be reported to Ethics for investigation, XII:392

Ethics Officer,
 action in instance of heavily falling statistic or chronically low statistic in Tech or Qual in an org, or in any org which has chronically low statistics in all divisions, S2:41
 assessment drills and, XII:30
 Confessional tech and, XII:387
 how he can tell when a C/S is not working or overloaded, X:645, S1:297
 interview, XII:286

ethics reports,
 Confessionals and, XII:391
 when auditor writes, XIII:195, S1:502

ethnics, C/S must watch ethnics (customs) oddities and changing fashions, VIII:209

euthanasia, *defn.*, right to kill people considered to be a burden on society, III:404

evaluate, evaluated, evaluation, see also Advanced Procedure and Axioms

defn., action of shaking stable data, III:456
defn., shifting of viewpoints or effort to do so, II:190
 aberrative evaluation, method of running, II:206
 accidental evaluation may occur when auditor repeats what pc said, VI:634, VII:401
 acknowledgment and, difference between, III:172
 auditor, S1:32-33
 auditor evaluation makes OCA/APA drop in responsibility, IV:441
 auditor invalidation and evaluation is just plain villainy, IX:307
 auditor never says what overt is, VII:474
 auditor repeating what pc says, IX:332
 can place the patient in a hospital, III:456
 Chart of Human, S1:44
 child is dependent on exterior evaluation, IV:245
 consists of telling pc what to think about his case, V:441
 data is your data only so long as you have evaluated it, V:83
 depends upon, II:264
 Dianetics, *see Science of Survival*
 dissemination of information to pc is completely forbidden by Auditor's Code, [1954]. This is evaluation, III:53
 do not evaluate for the preclear, II:395
 forceful evaluation, II:191
 for the pc adds confusion to the case, III:455; *see also psychoanalysis*
 identification is inability to evaluate differences in time, location, form, composition or importance, V:46
 importances, bring about the ability to evaluate importances by Not-Is Straightwire, V:167
 intelligence and judgment are measured by ability to evaluate relative importances, V:46
 in two-way comm is a deadly sin, IX:64
 is reactive mind's conception of viewpoint, II:119
 knowledge, person who accepts it without questioning it and evaluating it is demonstrating himself to be in apathy toward that sphere of knowledge, V:85
 law, person takes the viewpoint of that person who has most evaluated for him, II:149
 least certainty, perception most certain certainty, II:76
 length of time to, X:163

EVALUATE

evaluate, (cont.)

- logic, ability to evaluate importances and unimportances is the highest faculty of logic, V:46
- necessity to have evaluation by others, IV:244
- of data, I:171, V:83
- of importances, IV:460, VII:665
- on a cause basis, IV:245
- person takes the viewpoint of that person who has most evaluated for him, I:283
- processes, evaluation of, II:180
- real crime of, to tell the patient he is wrong, III:455
- real, relationship to abstract evaluation, I:102
- regarding past-life auditing, XIII:116, S1:387
- repeating what pc says and, S1:431
- self-determinism of pc reduced markedly by evaluating for pc, III:455
- suppressive evaluations, X:192
- telling the pc he has made it is, S1:14
- that which changes pc in space can evaluate for him, II:288
- unacknowledged Clear state and, S1:339

evening primrose oil, see also oil; Purification Rundown

- defn.*, oily extract from the crushed seeds of the evening primrose plant, XIII:433, S3:629
- appears to benefit person with a history of inability to metabolize fat, XIII:434, S3:630

evidence, rumors not acceptable as, III:51

evil,

- basic thing man can't or won't confront, VIII:114
- being at different lifetimes is good and evil, VII:393
- good and, IV:244
- man is basically good, but reactive mind tends to force him into evil actions, VII:440
- may not be evil people, but there are people currently devoted to doing evil actions, VII:393
- not taking responsibility for, IV:245

evil actions, VIII:437

evil and good, III:441

evil impulse, checking, S1:89

evil intention, evil purpose, see also Expanded Dianetics; False Purpose Rundown, rock slam(s); service facsimile

- asking for as part of Sec Checking, XII:547, S1:366
 - commands for use in Expanded Dianetics, XIII:538
 - Expanded Dianetics and, X:636–637, S1:292–293
 - false PR and, XII:609, S1:369
 - finding and handling, is in the area of postulates, XII:560, S1:372
 - infinitive phrases and intention, X:625, S3:938
 - “interest” never checked when running out, XIII:538
 - lies below all psychotic conduct, XI:54
 - locating and running, XIII:581
 - man seeks to check his evil impulses by inhibiting his own skill and strength, IX:206
 - marked on program, XIII:149, S1:472
 - noted on worksheet, XIII:155, S1:491
 - OCA right side down and unacceptable means violently but covertly insane and equals evil purposes, XIII:574
 - old religious beliefs that man is basically evil, V:284
 - person says he is PTS to a well-intentioned person, conclusive evidence that he has an evil purpose, XIII:51, S1:376, S3:803
 - reading evil purpose or intention originated by pc, handling of, XIII:561
 - rock slams and, X:659
 - rock slam means a hidden evil intention on the subject or question under auditing or discussion, XI:230, XIII:562
 - service facsimile is a brother to R/Ses and evil intentions, XI:238
 - valence, V:407
 - when running, one does not ask for interest, X:193, X:208, S1:274, S1:279
 - withholds are cause of continued evil, V:284
- ### **examination, correct, how it is done, S2:214**
- ### **Examiner,**
- actions of, IX:249, XII:27, S1:103, S1:475
 - assessment drills and, XII:30
 - assists, pc taken to Examiner afterwards, IX:217, IX:263
 - C/S “Examiner! Ask pc what auditor did in session,” IX:362

Examiner, (cont.)

C/S using Examiner to get data from pc or answer pc's questions, XII:437, S1:363
 Declare? procedure, X:543
 Dianetic pc pattern at Examiner, IX:152
 Exam F/Ns after flubs, IX:362, S1:166
 F/N percent at Examiner, what it tells, IX:493, IX:494, S1:211, S1:212, S1:449, S1:450
 getting the F/N to Examiner, IX:150, S1:69
 handling for undeclared states of release, XIII:507-508
 high TA at Exam after F/N in session, causes and solutions for, IX:150
 information line to Director of Training, I:88
 log must be kept for each exam, XII:28
 low TA at Exam, IX:152
 meter check on all attests, X:32
 meter checks and, S1:245
 must never invalidate or evaluate for the pc by word, attitude or expression, XII:28
 natter at, S1:134
 non-F/N exams, handling of, XII:28
 notes size of F/N on Exam Form, S1:482
 pattern at, S1:71
 pc F/Ns at Examiner, then reports sick, reason for, IX:290
 pcs who don't F/N at Examiner, how to handle, IX:289
 Q-and-Aing with Exam statement of pc, IX:111 reports, bad, S1:119
 sour Exam Forms, S1:23
 trust placed in, I:88
 whole duty is to note the TA and needle behavior of the pc, XII:27

Exam Report(s),

causes of contrary Exam Report, IX:270
 compliance reports on Cramming cycle should have Exam Report attached, IX:588
 required after any Confessional, IX:217
 which routinely have sour notes in them indicate need of Repair Program, IX:87

Exam Report Form, description, XIII:168, S1:455, S1:480

Excalibur, an unpublished book written late 1930s, VIII:331

exchanged valence, *see* **valence**

executive,

can fail in three ways: seem to give endless freedom, seem to give endless barriers, make neither freedom nor barriers certain, III:388
 confidence, what it consists of, III:388

executive, (cont.)

Correction List, XII:225
 good, gets his own communication lines running smoothly and then spends his time going around not giving orders but smoothing out people's jobs, III:341
 penalizing auditors, C/Ses, Tech/Qual or Ethics Officers due to his own withholds, penalty for, XII:387
 responsible for seeing that Scientology is kept working, S2:36
 two necessary ideas he must have, XII:377
 what reveals their real intentions, XII:377
 what to look for when working too hard, XI:33, S1:317
 who interprets, alters or cancels tech is liable to the assignment of a condition of Enemy, S2:69
 who show tendency to transfer or unstabilize staff, handling for, S3:963
 who will not study, handling, X:190, S3:952

Executive Correction List, locates the individual reasons an executive has for not applying standard administrative tech and policy, XII:225

Executive Director, interview, XII:287

exercise, importance of, X:36; *see also* **body; diet**

exhaustion, *see also* **Problems of Work**

"Recall Exhaustion," [process], V:232

existence,

basic action of existence is duplication, II:292
 basic dynamic principle of existence is: survive! I:235
 conditions of, III:370
 dynamics of, *see* **Science of Survival**
 reality and, III:107
 reason for, III:387
 role that communication plays in game called Existence, II:80
 states of, VII:683
 survival, only an apparency and only one facet of existence, III:376
 total significance to existence is the significance that the being puts there, III:449

Expanded Dianetics, X:636-637; *see also*

Confessional(s); evil intention(s);

OCA; rock slam(s); service

facsimile(s) S1:292-293

audits the pc at cause, XI:43



Expanded Dianetics, (cont.)

case histories, X:210, X:243, X:260, X:280, X:319, X:350, X:365, X:376, X:390, X:400, X:421, X:438, X:634, S3:152, S3:185, S3:202, S3:204, S3:224, S3:263, S3:294, S3:309, S3:320, S3:334, S3:344, S3:365, S3:382

cases can be solved that live difficult lives, XI:52

cases must be completed, XI:35

commands for running out evil intentions, XIII:538

Confessionals and, XIII:559

contains our tech for the handling of the neurotic, psychotic and destructive impulses in man, XI:52

Course, product of, XI:20

C/Sing and programing of, XIII:577

development of, XI:20

divides roughly into rundowns aimed at handling the left side of the OCA graph and those aimed at the right side of the OCA graph, XIII:539

emotional stresses, handling, XIII:548

end result, XIII:550

procedure, XIII:549

end phenomena of, XIII:576, XIII:582

formulating Confessionals for, XIII:560

general sequence for handling is to handle emotions (left-side rundowns) then handle the engrams (right-side rundowns), XIII:540

handling of case conditions a preclear wants to be rid of, XIII:555

hidden standards and, XIII:553

key to, XI:111

left-side (OCA),

handlings, list of, XIII:579

Preassessment List for use in finding running items, XIII:541

rundowns have as their target the stripping off of emotional charge from the case, XIII:539

mandatory for any pc completing NED without going Clear who has R/Ses, XIII:578

Metalosis Rundown, XIII:572

never run on a Clear or above, XIII:578

OCA Rundown, XIII:574

only proven, workable data man has on the subject of neurosis and psychosis, XI:20

past auditing and, XIII:551

position on Grade Chart, XI:20

preassessment and, XIII:539

Expanded Dianetics, (cont.)

prerequisites for, XIII:577

prerequisites for successful running of evil purposes, XI:111

Present Time Environment Rundown, XIII:546

programing of, XI:43

repair of ExDn sessions, XIII:525

requirements for auditor, PTS/SP Course and PTS/SP Auditor Course must be fully known, X:108

right-side (OCA),

handlings, list of, XIII:580

Preassessment List for use in finding running items, XIII:543

rundowns locate and run the pain and evil purposes off the case, XIII:540

Service Facsimiles by Dynamics, XIII:567, S3:884

setups required, X:626

stuck points on track, handling of, XIII:557

tapes, list of, XIII:524

use of Confessionals, R3RA and L&N to unburden case and handle evil purposes and R/Ses, XIII:559

using fragments of, XI:52

valence shift and, XI:43

Wants Handled Rundown, XIII:555

what it contains, XI:20

Expanded Dianetics Repair List, XIII:525

Expanded GF 40RF, IX:398; *see also* **Green Form**

Expanded GITA,

Acceptance Level Processing is version of Expanded GITA, II:253

audited with benefit only a short time, II:80

example of, II:201

list of items to run, X:134

[process], II:15, II:55, II:186, II:256

remedies contrasurvival abundance and scarcity, X:134

remedy for somatic and illness, if turned on by Expanded GITA, II:124

resolves scarcities, II:189

run without creating mock-ups, V:344

SOP 8 Step IV, II:127

Step IV, II:56

Expanded Grades, when they can be done, XI:44

Expanded Green Form 40, (GF 40XRF)

development of, XI:377; *see also* **Green Form**

Expanded Know to Mystery Scale, VIII:117

Expanded Lower Grades, *see* **grade(s)** S1:60; definition, S2:28

experience, desire to, is central aspect of case, I:265
 bad acts are those acts which cannot be easily experienced at the target end, V:95
 goal of, II:271
 good conduct—do only those things which others can experience easily, V:95
 idea is not to prove one can experience but to regain the ability to experience which is only done in processing, V:96
 inability to restrain dramatization of past experience occurs when one has decided he can do nothing about such an experience; thereafter he is the effect of all similar pictures, IV:474
 internships and, S1:193
 no reason to withhold own actions or regret them if one's own actions are easily experienced by others, V:95
 Past and Future Experience, [process], V:58, V:65, V:66
 Reexperience and Experience Process, V:166
 teaches you never to do anything the second time, IV:470
 what it is, V:65
experience-scarcity, V:478
experimental, auditing and standard techniques, IV:367
expertise, art and, X:503, S2:550; *see also* **art**; **technical expertise**
explosion,
 causes change of position all over space, II:194
 cycle of, II:226–229
 audited in brackets, II:228
 run on circuit cases, II:229
 engram, II:195
 fear of things exploding, II:269
 similarities to theta, II:226
extended hearing, fear and, I:547
Extension Course, IV:432, IV:471
exterior, IV:155, IV:226, VII:624, VII:686, VIII:292, VIII:494, IX:227; *see also* **Dianetics 55!**
defn., act of moving out of body with or without full perception, IX:219, XI:323, S3:463, S3:468
defn., the phenomenon of being in a position of space dependent on only one's consideration, able to view from that space, bodies and the room, as it is, IV:226
 ability to, what it depends on, IV:226
 accomplishing exteriorization in low step cases, II:122
 approximation of death, II:182

exterior, (*cont.*)
 as end phenomena, S1:136
 auditing after exteriorization, symptoms of, IX:61, IX:218–219
 handling, *see* Interiorization Rundown
 auditing is a game of exterior versus havingness, III:319
 auditing past and not acknowledging, S3:497
 beginning of an exteriorization is an interiorization, XI:324, S3:464
 blow as an effort to exteriorize, IX:67
 brings about rapid recovery of case, II:378
 by Scenery [process], II:128, II:134
 caution: do not ask pc to look at his body when exteriorized, II:287
 certainty of, II:332
 compulsive, IV:214–215
 consequences of auditing a person after they've gone exterior, S3:467
 death and exteriorization, IV:298
 departure of the soul, III:402
 difficult, is caused by person's considerations of thought being matter, self being matter, V:326
 difficulty of, reason for, IV:365
 do Int RD if check reveals, S1:53
 drug case, false exteriorization often occurs on enforced basis and may go into restim, IX:636
 drugs can cause forceful exteriorization, unhandled drugs can inhibit exteriorization, VIII:217
 drugs often make it impossible to exteriorize, XI:229
 during a process, how to handle, III:223, III:420
 dying, a person always exteriorizes, III:405
 ending session, X:687
 failure, problem in terminals, II:80
 from engram bank, III:151
 high TA and exteriorization, IX:27, IX:61, IX:218
 how the auditor knows pc is, II:287
 in session it is EP for that process or action, IX:652
 interiorization—exteriorization, mechanism of, II:334
 is end result of Start-Change-Stop, III:523
 late in incident, it began with interiorization, IX:220
 Level Six [1956], exercises their exteriorization and stabilizes, III:263
 Level Three [1956], this is what exteriorizes them, III:261

exterior, (cont.)

loss and exteriorization, IV:365, IV:424
nonexteriorized cases, II:325
not accompanied by a shock, pain or duress is quite therapeutic, III:402
occurs at death, IX:220
one never changes the process just because somebody compulsively exteriorizes, IV:215
one of goals of processing, III:400
Opening Procedure by Duplication will exteriorize, V:49
pc, what he will run, II:4
pc exterior, handling body, IX:108
pc going, handle by Int-Ext, S1:18
pc going exterior in session is the EP for that process or action, S3:508
pc misemotion about, how to handle, III:274, III:326
perceptions when exterior, II:286
phenomenon, X:145
point of exteriorization, IV:202, IV:231
Positive and Negative Exteriorizing, I:603-604
process, IV:226
proves man is a spiritual being, timeless and deathless, IX:219
proves that the individual is not a body but an individual, XI:323, S3:463
refusal to, II:4
remedy for auditing past, S3:503
Remedy of Havingness for Exteriorization, III:77
somatics after exteriorization, IX:67
stable when thetan is used to MEST, V:489
symptoms caused by auditing past exterior, S3:495
techniques are not now used because person (a) still being aberrated and not Clear, soon returns to his body and (b) when audited thereafter has trouble, IX:219
test for, II:335
thetan exterior is described fully in second chapter of DMSMH, II:424

exterior, (cont.)

thinking thoughts exterior to head and bank, III:261
type of, which is most aberrative of all traumatic actions, III:402
under duress, III:402
what to do if pc goes exterior during an End of Endless Int Repair Rundown session, XI:303, S3:475, S3:483
when somebody goes exterior he is liable to key in having gone interior in first place, IX:220
why not very acceptable to the public, II:378
Exteriorization by Remedy of Havingness, [process], X:128
Exteriorization by Scenery [process], II:16, II:20, X:135
exteriorized views, I:591
exterior pc, who can't be audited, how to handle, VIII:292
extroversion, *defn.*, means nothing more than being able to look outward, X:605, S3:932
extroversion-introversion process, Locational, Body and Room, V:47
eye pouches, used as an indicator in R2-12, VII:18
eyes, eyesight, IV:155, IV:158, IX:245; *see also glasses*
auditors who miss reads or have poor eyesight should be tested, S1:99
bad eyesight, IV:118
confronting and eyesight, IV:53
Effort Processing and eyesight, IV:52-53
glasses and eyesight, IV:52
havingness and eyesight, IV:53, IV:54
how eyes function, IV:52
occluded cases and, II:182
Rising Scale [process] will sometimes restore fertility or change eyesight, IX:121
thetan doesn't look through his eyeballs, IV:52
what a person does with his eyes shows his tone, IX:193

F

F, *see fall*

facsimile(s), I:317; *see also mental image picture(s), picture(s), Scientology 8-80*

defn., a mental image picture of the physical universe sometime in the past, III:400

defn., a mental picture unknowingly created; a copy of the physical universe environment, complete with all the perceptions, at some time in the past, XI:232

defn., any mental picture that is unknowingly created and part of the time track, whether an engram, secondary, lock or pleasure moment, VII:163

defn., energy picture made by thetan or body's machinery of physical universe environment; it is like a photograph; it is made of mental energy; it means copy of the physical universe, III:553

ability and action of, I:318

are control mechanisms, IV:305

automaticity of making pictures, III:137

degrees of pc reality on, V:41

effect of on thetan, III:135

entities and, II:88

genus of, II:100

have no weight or wavelength, space or time, I:318

held on ridges, I:606

imposes itself on body anchor points, IV:228

interchange of, IV:305

making pictures solid, III:429

mass of the energy picture is energy, III:403

MEST Clear is clear in terms of facsimiles, IV:201

necessity for pictures, IV:304

pc made facsimile to restrain himself from ever doing it again, V:319

facsimile(s), (*cont.*)

pc's not-is of picture squeezes it into invisibility, IX:276

pc who only gets death pictures or bad pictures is somewhere late on cycle of action or late on an inversion cycle, V:310

phenomenon of, II:149

pictures bridge the language barrier, V:327

preclear, when you improve ability of pc to make and see a picture you also inadvertently improve every picture in the bank including engrams, V:237

produced by the thetan to prove to himself what he has done, I:283

service, *see service facsimile*

solids and, III:553

starvation for energy is the keynote of any case which maintains facsimiles in restimulation, II:322, X:115

Straightwire and pictures, III:133

stuck picture, how to handle, V:280

thetan accumulates mental mass, pictures, ridges, circuits, etc., to degree that he misassigns responsibility, V:290

thetan uses to assist memory, III:135

use of, III:555

vary the density of the preclear's body and this variation registers on the E-Meter needle, I:606

were first designed to have an effect upon somebody else, III:555

"What part of that picture could you be responsible for?" V:344

why they float, III:530

Facsimile One, *see History of Man*

Factors, The, II:87

fact, reasons always follow the fact, II:332

Factual Havingness, IV:402

commands, IV:417, V:163, V:311

“fade-away” question, has no possible answer, III:10

fads, in areas where tech is bad, S1:85

fail, person assumes the identity of that which makes him fail, III:372

failed case(s),

defn., a case in which thought can always be overpowered by MEST, IV:155

are medically ill or injured cases, VIII:325

due to exposure to radiation, III:334

“failed cases,” *see also* **case(s); “dog pc(s)”**

causes of, IX:499

there are no, X:710, S1:299

failed help,

aberrated self-determinism is end product of failures to help, VI:5

action of help is not aberrative, failure to help is, V:429

failures to help can bring about confusion of identities, VI:5

lowest verbal entrance point, V:491

overt-withhold mechanism stems from failures to help, V:510

O/W running discloses failed helps, V:511

process, how and when to run, V:490–491, V:493

run failed help as the Confront Process [Formula 13], V:495

whatever pc thinks is wrong he has failed to help, VI:31

failed posts and duties, trace back to misunderstood words, IX:506

failure,

defn., derives from failing to do what one intended to do, III:440

defn., something else happening rather than the intention, III:441

anatomy of, III:439

postulates are reversed in action, III:422

C/S, S1:49

death, ultimate failure, II:271

most marked when one intends to do something bad and doesn't accomplish it, III:440

of postulate or intention, III:440

to understand pc, high percentage of ARC breaks occur because of, S1:432

win and, difference between, III:439

faith, orderly faith alone can promote religion, I:52

Scientology demands no belief or faith and thus is not in conflict with faith, V:197

fall(s),

BD and, in 2-way comm, S1:26

definition of sF, F, LF, LFBD, VIII:382

difference between needle fall and change of needle pattern, VI:261

E-Meter falls on things pc is interested in and will talk about, V:498

E-Meter fall, what it means, V:447, V:498

needle drops only on those terminals pc still feels some responsibility for, V:319

no fall = meter response for “no” or negative or don't know, V:334

shows thing wrong with case that can be remedied at this time, V:319

show where pc's mind is fixed, V:327

slight fall = meter response for “maybe” “you're getting close,” V:334

steep fall = meter response for “yes” or “correct,” V:334

false auditing reports, handling of auditor, IX:306, IX:489

false data, S2:458, XI:484

aberration and, X:33

buries itself; person may firmly believe that it is true, XI:491, S2:465

comes off in gradients, XI:486, S2:460

crashing misunderstands and, XI:519, S2:323, S2:453

how to handle, XI:417–418

proneness, XI:487

prone to accepting, S2:461

sources of, XI:485, S2:459

verbal hatting is main source of, XI:484, S2:458

False Data Stripping, *see also* **false data**

can be done on or off the meter, XI:486, S2:460

cautions, XI:492, S2:466

Date/Locate and, XI:492

end phenomena, XI:491, S2:465

misunderstands and, XI:492, S2:466

new students and, XI:493, S2:467

overrun and, XI:492

philosophic background, XI:486–487, S2:461

procedure, XI:488, S2:462

repair, XI:492–493, S2:466–467

repeated use, XI:492, S2:466

rudiments and, XI:492

should be used extensively in all hatting and training activities, XI:486, S2:460

used to correct TR outnesses and ensuring correct training on the TRs, XI:556

False Data Stripping Repair List, XI:492–493, XIII:352, S2:466–467, S2:494

- false definitions**, S2:458; *see also*
**dictionary(ies); False Data Stripping;
 misunderstood(s)**
 dictionaries and, XII:276, S2:308, S2:438
 verbal hatting is main source
 of, XI:484, S2:458
- False**,
 how to ask False question, VIII:497
 rudiments and, VIII:267, VIII:496
 use Suppress and False to fly ruds, IX:482
- false laws**, XI:484, S2:458
- false PTS**, *see also* **PTS(ness)**
 continuous missed withholds and continuous
 overts and, X:576
 must be watched for, X:736
- False Purpose Rundown**, *see also* **evil purpose**
 auditing procedure of, XII:576, S3:720
 auditor qualifications to deliver to OT III or
 New OT IV, XII:576, S3:720
 Basic Form, XII:603, S3:749
 brand-new tech of, XII:568, S3:712
 common auditor errors, XII:588, S3:732
 correction list, XII:591, S3:735
 C/Sing of, XII:583, S3:727
 C/Sing requirements, XII:583
 does not take the place of standard
 ethics, XII:585, S3:729
 ending the session, XII:579, S3:723
 end phenomena,
 program, XII:587
 single form, XII:586
 Executive Posting Qualifications
 Form, XIII:327
 forms that can be used, XII:585, S3:729
 how to handle if auditor hits an impasse during
 a chain, XII:579, S3:723
 in the next session rechecking the last question
 run, XII:580, S3:724
 pc must be properly set up
 first, XII:585, S3:729
 primary use of, XII:584, S3:728
 procedure, XII:582, S3:726
 program end phenomena, S3:731
 programing, XII:584, S3:728
 single form end phenomena, S3:730
 use in unstalling Dianetic Clears or
 Pre-OTs on their progress up the
 Bridge, XII:584, S3:728
 who can receive it, XII:583, S3:727
 who may deliver it, XII:563, S3:710
- false report(s)**, VIII:559
 in attempt to fend off wrath, X:151
 people cover their evil purposes
 with, XII:609, S1:369
- false TA**, *see also* **tone arm(s); (TA)**
 cause of is in the physical universe, XI:7
 checklist, XI:6
 F/Ns and, X:751, S1:312
 handling for, XI:23
 list of references, XI:31
- False TA Checklist**, XI:6, XI:23
- familiarity**, keynote is communication, XII:289
 or familiarization permits intelligence to
 manifest, V:90
- family**,
 don't listen to, about a case, S1:209
 running out family insanity, S1:205
- family insanity**, run out narrative secondaries
 R3R, IX:461
- family life**, I:163–164
- family relationships**, I:80
- fantastic new HGC line**, S1:101
- fast checking on rudiments**, *see* **rudiments**
- fast flow**,
defn., any student who honestly completes the
 Student Hat and Method One Word
 Clearing or the Primary Rundown or the
 Primary Correction Rundown is thereafter
 designated a "fast flow student," X:195
 blue lapel award to be worn in class, X:197
 clay representations and, X:196
 C/S handles post, S1:119
 Hubbard Key to Life and Hubbard Life
 Orientation Course exceptions to Fast Flow
 training, X:196
 Method 1 Word Clearing and Student
 Hat required to qualify as a fast flow
 student, S2:217
 prerequisites, X:196
 Qual is not, X:738, S1:302
 what courses it applies to, X:196
- fast flow basis**, C/Sing on, IX:270
- fat**, exchange of on Purification
 Rundown, XIII:431, S3:628
- father's universe**, being in,
 example, III:409, III:412
- fear**,
 of being nothing, II:124
 of change, II:83

Fear of People List, X:544, S3:969

fertility, Rising Scale [process] will sometimes restore fertility or change eyesight, IX:121

FES(es), *see* **Folder Error Summary(ies)**

FES Summary,

Int Rundown Correction List and the, XI:299–300, S3:479

one step is filling out the Int Rundown Table for pc, S3:479

out-Int, its handling and the, S3:479

pc's grade and the, XI:299, S3:479

what it contains, XI:299, S3:479

fever, handling with auditing, IX:458–459

FFD, Full Flow Dianetics, *see* **Dianetic(s)**

field(s),

defn., any thing interposing between pc (thetan) and something he wishes to see, whether MEST or mock-up, IV:279

are black, gray, purple, any substance, or invisible, IV:279

black, IV:220, IV:335–336

black field case, V:279

cleanup of, IV:272

clearing of, IV:279, IV:280

invisible, IV:95, IV:220, IV:336

is a self-protective or destructive device, IV:279

is one or more incidents, IV:280

mysterious, V:345

pc has a field, somatics, malformity or aberration, how to clean up, V:277

process to vanquish, IV:323

rules of fields, IV:279

Step 6, totally clear up a field before running, IV:276

testing for fields, IV:280

field auditor,

Central Organization and, III:322, III:434

rights of, IV:63

shouldn't depend on Central Org for pcs, III:294

field auditor targets, Central Org and, VII:428

fifteen acts, *see* **Handbook for Preclears**

fifth dynamic, *defn.*, I:115, I:221, II:114–115; *see also* **dynamic(s)**

Fifth Dynamic Processing Check, VI:480

Fifth Stage Release, VII:638, VII:662

fifty-foot mood drills, cure for a fixed mood, XI:433; *see also* **mood drills**

fight, takes a third party to develop, VIII:281

fighting, to have a game, II:419

Fighting Process, II:382

Fight the Wall, commands and how to run, IV:16

figure-figure,

case is somebody who will not ever admit having done something or anything to anybody, V:205–206

case not-ising by figure-figure, result of handling, V:61

mechanism about a situation, V:60

preclear who figure-figures his answers, V:200

source of, II:333

figure-figure case, what he is doing, III:292

file clerk, *see also* **Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; Science of Survival**

faith in auditor, I:28

somatic strip and, I:25

finance, how financial security is obtained, III:251

finance of the organization, early days, III:436

Find a Pc, [process], III:165

Find a Spot, commands and how to run, IV:15

“Find something in this room that is comfortably real to you,” [process], III:106

“Find the Auditor,” is part of Control, IV:268

fine arts, permit the viewer to contribute his own interpretations or originations to the scene, XI:453, S2:563; *see also* **art**

firefights, *defn.*, quarrel between auditor and pc, IX:305, S1:142

first aid, always precedes an assist, IV:343, IX:592

first-book case, stuck in prenatal engram, I:626

first-book preclears, II:3

first dynamic, *see also* **dynamic(s)**

defn., I:115, I:221, II:114

person who finds himself feeling hounded or persecuted should ask himself what his condition is on the first dynamic, XIII:14, S1:374

preclear is a, S1:449

third dynamic is stronger than, IX:493, S1:211, S1:449

First Dynamic Processing Check, VI:476

first postulate, *see* **postulate(s)**

First Stage Release, VII:615, VII:623, VII:624, VII:636, VII:637

First Stage Released OT, *defn.*, the person has not only come out of his bank but also out of his body, VII:624

V level,

case, trouble with a, and solution, II:91
 Opening Procedure of 8-C, II:294,
 II:363, II:423
 resistive, II:296–297

five-way bracket, VI:76

fixation,

how to locate and unfix, V:90
 in space, II:205
 “one life,” S1:90

fixed beliefs, how to lead a person out of, III:456

fixed idea(s), *see also* **idea**

and their relation to prior confusion, X:497
 pull the fixed idea and you free the
 individual for a broader perimeter of
 inspection, XI:233

fixed ideas and phobias, processes for,
 [1956], III:430

Flag Representative, Confessional List, XII:244

Flag Ship Org (FSO),

long tradition as the top training and processing
 org of the world, XI:389
 services offered, XI:389

flags, pc remarks are like little flags that
 may signal a much deeper deposit of
 aberration, S1:232

flash answers, I:25

chronic engrams and, I:22

Flat Check, by D of P [SOP Goals], HCO WW
 Form CT5, VI:54

flat question or process, *see also* **end
 phenomenon**

defn., when the communication lag has
 been similar for three successive
 questions, III:141, 424

flattening,

defn., to do something until it no longer
 produces a reaction, IX:351
defn., S2:342

cognition and flattening of process, S1:421

flattening and unflattening, phenomena of a
 process, III:265

flip-flopping, *defn.,* a process by which the pc’s
 excess motion is taken off, IV:212

flitter, II:150, III:78

defn., that gold stuff the thetan puts out, II:160
defn., thetan puts out golden clouds of flitter in
 order to perceive, II:79–80
 against MEST, II:161

floating needle(s) (F/N), VIII:258, VIII:395,
 IX:28, IX:29, IX:150, IX:183, IX:265,
 IX:289; *see also* **read(s); instant F/N(s)**

defn., a rhythmic sweep of the dial at a slow,
 even pace of the needle, XI:204

defn., idle uninfluenced movement of needle on
 dial without any patterns or reactions in it;
 it moves to right at same speed as it moves
 to left; it is loose and free, IX:94

above 3.0 or below 2.0 on the meter, X:751

abuse and “quickies,” IX:106

always F/N a word being cleared on the meter,
 X:632, S2:275

auditor must F/N what he starts, X:549

blowdown, floating needles cannot be observed
 during a BD, VII:635

bypassed, why it gives high TA, IX:26

calling F/Ns which are ARC break needles
 falsely indicates to the pc, X:751

cases that don’t F/N at Exams, IX:289

case, symptom of heavily charged case is
 F/Ning too quickly to be processed well,
 VIII:488

chain, F/N on chain is end of that chain, but
 not of Dianetics on the case, VIII:373

cognition,

don’t prevent by cutting when F/N appears,
 VIII:258, VIII:395

F/N occurs most often after a big cognition,
 VIII:24

waiting for F/N to broaden to, IX:30

complaints about, actual problem is auditor
 distracting pc from cognition by calling
 attention to himself and meter a moment
 too soon, IX:30

consequences of bypassing in Scientology
 auditing, XI:284

Dianetics in running R3RA, XI:157, S3:47

disregarded in Power, X:753

dope-off = lack of sleep or bypass F/N =
 check on sleep, or rehab F/N, IX:485

electrode, one-hand electrode sometimes
 obscures an F/N and gives false TA,
 VIII:259

end phenomena and floating needles, IX:28,
 IX:107

if you go past EP the F/N will pack up
 (cease) and TA will rise, IX:28

end phenomena for any process or action is
 F/N, VII:634, VIII:258

errors on pc, remedy for, X:752

establish pc’s indicators before calling, X:752



floating needle(s) (F/N), (cont.)

Exam F/Ns after flubs, IX:362
Examiner and floating needles, *see* Examiner(s)
fleeting, pc F/Ns so briefly the auditor misses it and overruns, X:556
F/N everything, IX:265
 frequent errors in F/Ning everything, IX:267
F/N percent at Examiner, what it tells, IX:494, S1:212, S1:450
free needle is not a stage four needle or an inverted stage four; it is floating and free, VI:578
getting F/N to Examiner, IX:150
good indicators, what determines a real F/N is GIs, VIII:258
gradual widening of, IX:183, S2:55
high TA, VIII:211
how to get them on a pc, VIII:23
in Dianetics, X:753
indicate floating needle, when to, VIII:258, VIII:395, IX:29, IX:266
indications, pcs who resent F/N indications, cause of, IX:106–107
it is possible to have several F/Ns per grade, S2:44
missed, results of, XI:21, XI:22
New Era Dianetics and, when to call it, XI:274, S3:120
non-F/N cases, IX:289
noting pc indicators when calling, importance of, X:751
number of public pcs and pre-OTs who leave an org with F/N VGIs at the Examiner determines the repute of the org in that area, XII:439
obtain an F/N before starting next C/S, IX:343
occurs just before pc is aware of it, VIII:258, VIII:395
occur when a key-out occurs or when an engram is erased, VIII:366
out of range, correct procedure for, X:751, XI:22
overrun past F/N will cause TA to rise, VIII:258, VIII:261
pcs “getting an F/N at will” are not in session, IX:622
pcs who bitterly resent F/N indications, S2:60
percent of staff members who currently have an F/N VGI Examiner’s Report as their last report determines directly the efficiency and solvency and expansion of the org, XII:439

floating needle(s) (F/N), (cont.)

persistent F/N, IX:183, IX:184, IX:185, XI:202, S3:76
 defn., S2:54
big win (F/N dial-wide, Cog, VGIs) gives you persistent F/N, S2:55
R3R, floating needle on, IX:29
reading items not F/Ned leave pc with BPC, IX:265
read on an item from ruds or prepared list must be carried to F/N, IX:265
rehab or release, don’t continue past F/N, VII:632
releasing, F/N does not last very long in releasing, VIII:258
results of not F/Ning original question, X:549
rudiment, don’t fly, when pc comes into session with F/N, VIII:266
sample cleanup C/S for pc whose F/Ns have been disregarded, X:752
Search and Discovery, do not continue to do S&Ds beyond an F/N, VIII:143
sensitivity setting and free needle, VIII:23
session that tries to go beyond a big dial-wide drifting floating F/N only distracts pc from his win, IX:184, S2:55
sick person and, XII:316
students who study well are said to be F/Ning students, IX:588
TA must be between 2 and 3 for a correct F/N, IX:76, IX:597
TA position and, XI:22, XII:200
tone arm and F/N, VIII:258
“floating needle” with TA above 3.0 or below 2.0 means pc is ARC broken, VIII:258
 “high TA F/Ns” during rehab, VIII:211
 miss an F/N and TA will go up, VIII:258
overrun of any action past F/N will cause TA to rise, VIII:258, VIII:261
 to see if a needle is floating the TA must have stopped moving down, VII:635
 what it looks like, VII:632
 when accompanied by bad indicators equals ARC break needle, XII:201

floating TA, IX:600

person going Clear and, S1:337

floating tone arm, End of Endless Int Rundown and, XI:303, S3:483

flow(s),

defn., a directional thought, energy or action, VIII:526
defn., an electronic flow in a direction, IX:357

flow(s), (cont.)

defn., an impulse or direction of energy particles or thought or masses between terminals, VIII:295

actual electrical flow occurs in response to directional command, IX:357

assess slowly, S1:153

basic, VI:428

basic aberration is withheld flow, VI:429

bypassed, and repair, S1:128

bypassed flows and mass, IX:281, IX:283, IX:284

cause, a potential source of flow, II:290

clearing flows, IX:370

clearing, S1:149

confusion is the antithesis of a flow, III:43

definition of, S1:126

dub-in case has a wholly one-sided flow and is trying to run the other side, VIII:266

effect, a potential receipt of flow, II:290

E-Meter needle that is stuck will run to loose if proper flow direction is selected, IV:292

F0 is Flow Zero, self doing something to self, IX:281

in doing an Int RD one mustn't suddenly introduce 4th flow (Zero), IX:280

Quadruple Dianetics and F0, *see* Quadruple Dianetics

running, IX:285–286

F1 is Flow One, something happening to self, IX:281

F2 is Flow Two, doing something to another, IX:281

perception, lack of, comes from overts and improves when Flow 2 is done, IX:461

F3 is Flow Three, others doing things to others, IX:281

Full Flow Dianetics, *see* Dianetic(s)

help follows laws of flows not terminals, IV:292

high TAs,

- are caused by two or more flows opposing thus making a mass or ridge, IX:357
- heavy pressure and even illness can come from bypassed flows, IX:283

intention and, VIII:263

low TAs are caused by overwhelm by flows, IX:357

mass occurs when flows of items are bypassed and then later restimulated by auditing them, IX:281, IX:283, IX:284

missing flows are potential mass, S1:126

most important, VI:425

flow(s), (cont.)

patterns of, *see* Scientology 8-80

preclear who feels dopey or “boils off” has either run too long on flow in one direction, in which case reverse flow, or he has reduced havingness down to a point where he feels tired or sleepy, III:78

progress of energy between two points, VI:428

“ridges” and masses come about from a conflict of flows opposing or being pulled back as in withholds, IX:357

running previously unrun flows, IX:1, IX:285

running too long on one flow is conducive to withholds developing, VI:509

run too long in one direction gives anaten-unconsciousness, V:431

Triple Flows, *see* Triple Flows

type of process rather than type of pc regulates flows, VIII:294

unconsciousness caused by a flow which has flowed too long in one direction, III:425

unrun, S1:128, S1:129

- law: when one or more of four flows of an item or grade are left unrun, when used in later processes the earlier unrun ones restimulate and make mass, IX:283

used in Triple Grades, VIII:294

which runs too long in one direction can “stick,” VIII:526

withhold flow, reverse of is “afraid to find out,” VI:453

wrongness in terms of flow is inflow, II:290

Flow 1, (1) inflow, (2) outflow, (3) cross flow, VIII:176, VIII:526

Flow (H), additional, S1:153

flow line(s), for personnel, III:521

- when they are not kept in the C/S has trouble, XII:438, S1:364

“Flow Process,” commands of, VI:426

Flow Zero, S1:125, S1:126, S1:130

- Int RD and, S1:113

flubbed chains, IX:303–304

Flub Catch System, IX:181, S1:80

flubless, auditors, S1:214

flub(s)(ing), *see also* auditing, Technical Division

- auditors, S1:53, S1:114, S1:194
- best answer is no, S1:77
- cramming, S1:85
- Exam F/Ns after, S1:166
- must be repaired in twenty-four hours, S2:46
- on pcs, who repairs them, X:647
- R3R, S1:93

flunk(s), IX:159, VIII:200

- retrain and, S1:74
- session grading, when given, IX:159
- TA producing action left incomplete is a, S1:5
- tech not by the book is a, S1:176
- when given, S1:74

flying ruds, *see rudiments*

F/N(s), *see also floating needle(s) (F/N)*

- above 3.0 or below 2.0 on the meter, S1:312
- abuse, S1:38
- at Examiner and session
 - grading, S1:73, S1:102, S1:176
- calling F/Ns which are ARC break needles
 - falsely indicates to the pc, S1:312
- disregarded in Power, S1:314
- errors on pc, remedy for, S1:313
- establish pc's indicators before calling, S1:313
- gradual widening, S1:83
- in Dianetics, S1:314
- noting pc indicators when calling,
 - importance of, S1:312
- number of public pcs and pre-OTs who leave
 - an org with F/N VGIs at the Examiner
 - determines the repute of the org in that area, S1:365
- out of range, correct procedure for, S1:312
- percent of staff members who currently
 - have an F/N VGI Examiner's Report as
 - their last report determines directly the
 - efficiency and solvency and expansion
 - of the org, S1:365
- persistent, S1:82
- sample cleanup C/S for pc whose F/Ns have
 - been disregarded, S1:313
- size of, noted on Exam Form, S1:482
- to Examiner, S1:69
- what you ask or program, S1:286

F/Ning student, definition, X:396, XII:344, S2:204; *see also student(s)*

F/N VGIs ratio, Paid Completions and, XI:61

folder(s), pc folder(s); *see also Solo folder*

- admin, IX:249, S1:103, S1:475
- all cramming, PPCing, withhold pulling and
 - even coffee-shop auditing must be part of
 - pc's auditing folder, S1:356
- analyzing and reviewing folders, VIII:238, IX:127-128, S1:56
- commonest omissions, X:746, S1:310
- contents of, XIII:166, S1:453
- C/S folder line, IX:248, S1:102, S1:474
- C/S only with all folders to hand, IX:127

folder(s), pc folder(s); (*cont.*)

- go back in the folder to where the case was
 - running well and come forward, X:5
- omissions from and complete loss of, very
 - serious matter, X:746
- omissions in completeness, S1:310, S1:534
- program sheets and, XIII:148, S1:471
- reviewing, S1:57
- storage, XIII:138, S1:460
- study folder to find auditing error, how to,
 - IX:290, IX:366
- transport of, XIII:138, S1:460
- two numbered series of, XIII:137, S1:459
- what it is and what it consists
 - of, XIII:136, XIII:166
- what it is and what it contains, S1:453, S1:458
- Word Clearing Method No. 1 can be done
 - with no folder, IX:436

Folder Error Summary(ies), IX:181, S1:7, S1:80, S1:101, S1:106

- admin time and, S1:106
- auditor does not let a C/S C/S hopefully; he
 - refuses C/Ses until an FES is done and bug
 - found, IX:484
- checklist for starting or continuing,
 - Expanded Grades, XII:264, S1:523
 - False Purpose Rundown, XII:267, S1:526
 - L10, L11 or L12, XII:268, S1:527
 - New Era Dianetics, XII:265, S1:524
- checklists, XI:25
- checklist, what it provides
 - a C/S, XIII:167, S1:454
- cost borne by pc, S1:80
- cost of, IX:181
- credits on auditor's stat, IX:188
- description, XIII:160, XIII:169, S1:456, S1:505
- FES checklists and summary, XII:251, S1:511
- format, XIII:160, S1:505
- may be called for on a red-tagged folder but
 - does not waive the 24-hour rule, X:472
- necessity for FES must not halt
 - delivery, IX:181
- results, examples, IX:271
- two methods of FESing, XIII:161, S1:506
- who does it, IX:181

Folder Page, actions of, IX:249-250, S1:103-104, S1:475-476

folder study, penalty for C/S or auditor who acts on a case without, S1:461

Folder Summary, S1:7, S1:211, S1:454, S1:464, description, XIII:141, XIII:167

- inside front cover must exist and must be kept
 - up, IX:364, IX:484

- food**, additives and
preservatives, XIII:430, S3:626
- footplates**, IX:622
obscure F/Ns and reads; their use
cancelled, X:706
- forbidden words**, VII:439
- Force(s)**, *see also* **significance(s)**
all forces in the bank contain
significances, S2:58
almost all chronic somatics have their root in
force of one kind or another, S2:57
body responds badly to forces, IX:115
cancels admiration, admiration dissolves
force, II:161
chronic somatics, almost all, have their
root in force, IX:104
cognitions show that thought is releasing
from force, IX:106
E-Meter records what force is being discharged
in every slash, fall and blowdown, IX:106
engrams, run out the force and the words drop
into insignificance, IX:104
field, *see* *History of Man*
force-shy thetan, how one becomes a, IX:115
invalidation is symbolic manifestation of
force, II:395
is made up of, S1:40
made up of time, matter, energy, flows,
particles, masses, solids, liquids, gasses,
space and locations, IX:108, S2:61
mental masses, forces, energy are the items
being handled by the C/S on any pc, S2:58
MEST is complete force, I:243
pc ability to confront force, IX:107
pc tends to dive for thought imbedded
in the force, S2:61
pc will change in ideas when he changes his
relationship to forces, IX:115
producing force and energy as a thetan requires
two terminals, II:63
relationship of responsibility and
irresponsibility to use and tolerance
of force, I:613
run out the, S1:36
significance vs. force in engrams, S2:57
significance vs. force, IX:105, IX:114
somatics passing through in session are a
definite clue to force change, IX:115
thetans find counter-forces
objectionable, IX:104
tone arm action shows that force is coming
off case, IX:106
- force(s)**, (*cont.*)
“What force would it be all right to use?”
[process], V:246
- forcing a pc**, don't, VIII:365, VIII:403
- foreign language**, grammar words and, S2:173
- foreign language cases**, need GF items
cleared, S1:108
- foreign-language persons**, Word Clearing
Method 7 used on, X:178, S2:230
- forget, forgetting(ness)**, IV:295–296
bad memory, specific process for, Forgetting
run in brackets, IV:322
death is a forgettingness, IV:295
how one mechanically forgets, IV:18
mechanism, IV:300
Objective Forgettingness
[learning process], IV:46
rests for its definition on the action of leaving
something alone, I:571
6-way bracket [process], IV:322
spiritual being, forgettingness of, IV:296
underlying confusion between *forget* and
remember, I:571
- forget and remember**, III:248
greatest automaticity in which anyone was
engaged, III:124
relationship to each other, III:226
- forgetfulness**, *defn.*, rapidity of change,
unpredicted, V:327
- Forgetter List**, *see* *Self Analysis*
- Forgetting**, *defn.*, process of not-knowing
the past, III:414
- forgiveness**, VIII:27, VIII:28
- formal auditing**, *see* **auditing**
- Former Release check**, VII:639
- Formula**, a method of getting a case
started, V:503
- Formula 10**,
addition to, V:154
approach to OT, V:146, V:149
- Formula 13**, V:495, V:503
cases that do not move on Formula 13, V:502
how to run, V:495
- Formula 14**, V:503
- Formula 15**, V:503
- Formula 16**, cases that don't respond well on
O/W use Formula 16, V:504
- Formula 17**, V:505

Formula 19,

theory and commands, VI:25
 “Who have you failed to help?” VI:11

Formula H, the effort to reach and
 withdraw, II:197

Foundations, are not organizations, III:436

Four (IV) Rundown, OT, S1:64

fourth dynamic, defn., I:115, I:221, II:114; *see also* dynamic(s)

Fourth Dynamic Processing Check, VI:479

fourth postulate, see postulate(s)

Fourth Stage Release, VII:637, VII:638, VII:662

FPRD, see False Purpose Rundown

fragrance(s), XIII:522; see also odors;
 perfume(s); smell

paralytic of the olfactory nerves, XIII:523
 psychiatrists and, XIII:522
 sort of tranquilizer, XIII:523
 use of in products, XIII:430, S3:626

free association, I:435

Free Auditing Check, blown students and pcs
 and, X:187

freedom,

barriers and,
 auditing is that process of bringing a balance
 between, III:319
 workable balance between, III:383, III:388,
 III:389
 end product of Scientology is spiritual
 freedom, VIII:351
 exists amongst barriers, III:388
 feeling of freedom and expansion on a subject
 is expressed in normal TA and loose
 needle, IX:106
 fight for, VIII:511
 for the individual, goal of Scientology, III:116
from, a perfect trap, III:388
 Grade III Release, Freedom Release, VII:675
 honesty is the route up the Bridge to OT and
 real freedom, XIII:15, S1:375
 of speech, does not mean freedom to harm
 by lies, V:300
 reached by going up through the grades of
 auditing, VIII:347
 route to freedom lies through
 knowledge, VII:552
 the freeing of things is the reverse unstated
 dramatization to the slavery enjoined by the
 mechanisms of the mind, VIII:85

freedom, (cont.)

thetan will not let himself go free unless he can
 operate without danger to others, V:291
 unless there is something to free men into, the
 act of freeing is simply a protest of
 slavery, VIII:86
 what freedom means, V:300

Freedom Congress, IV:103

freedom-monger, the agitator, achieves a
 no-game, III:354

freedom of speech, XII:384

free needle, see floating needle(s)

description, V:369
 how to produce, V:370
 what it indicates, V:370

free theta, defn., is attention units free enough to
 be directed of own volition, II:164

free track, defn., that part of time track that is
 free of pain and misadventure; pc doesn't
 freeze up on it, VII:163

Freud, I:41, I:435, II:71, II:162, III:443, his
 accidental cures explained, VIII:1

libido theory, V:404

psychoanalysis developed by Freud in 1894 in
 Vienna, Austria, V:153

**“From where could you communicate to a
 (general form of terminal),”** run for
 PTPs, V:177

FSM TRs, XII:530

who may use them, XII:530

Full Body Mimicry, IV:12

Full Flow Dianetics, see Dianetic(s),

offering, S1:127
 repair, S1:127
 result, S1:127

Full Flow Table, S1:113, S1:126

function, controls structure, I:554

fundamentals, how to be sure of, V:86

Funeral Service, Church of Scientology, III:311

future,

ability to confront without restimulation, V:166
 not-knowing the future is being without
 goals, III:414
 the sane are concerned with the
 future, II:269, II:270

future of Scientology, III:425

Future Process(ing), II:269, [process], IV:164

G

GAEs, see auditing, gross auditing errors

gain(s), see also case gain

ability gain, *defn.*, pc's recognition that pc can now do things he could not do before, V:90

auditor unhappy about preclear gain, V:122

cleaning up an old session will give all the latent gain in that session, VI:436

drugs and case gain, S1:180

holding, S1:263

intelligence gain, *defn.*, loss of restimulation of stupidity by reason of attempts to confront or experience problems of life; intelligence appears when stupidity is keyed out or erased; intelligence is a confronting ability, V:90

negative, S1:39

no-case-gain created by lack of comm cycle in auditor, S1:159

no gain(s),

handling of auditor or student who has trouble with an ARC breaky pc or no gain, VI:497

lack of TA action means no gain for pc, VII:238

occur in presence of PTPs or overts, VII:478, VII:480

pc who makes no gain is pc who will not as-is; who will not confront, VI:456

Objective Havingness established and used often is necessary for stable gains, V:490

others can get gains when oneself is processed, V:322

pc becoming more himself, S1:191

pc gains measured in terms of charge discharged, VII:238

pc's gain is directly proportional to TA action, VII:305

gain(s), see also case gain

physical, S1:34

preclear who complains that auditing has no effect on him or who makes very slow gains, what to run, V:141, V:176

rapid, S1:5

solid, S1:19

study gives case gain, S1:159

training vs. auditing gains, III:322

unstable gain, cause and handling of, IV:380

Galen, V:82

gambler, see also psychotic

obsessive, is a psychotic just like a drug addict or an alcoholic, XI:42

game(s), III:193; see also Scientology: The Fundamentals of Thought

defn., composed of freedom, problems, and havingness, awareness and interest, III:319

defn., consists of freedom, barriers and purposes, III:388

defn., contest of person against person, or team against team, III:387

defn., contests in overwhelming, III:353

ability to play a game consists of tolerance for freedom and barriers and insight into purposes, with power of choice over participation, III:390

all games are aberrative, III:493

auditing is not a game between auditor and pc on an opposing basis but on a team basis, II:400, III:319

being forced to play, III:391

capability in playing, III:414

conditions, III:72, III:194, III:450, III:566, IV:137; *see also* no-game condition(s)

game(s), (cont.)

all unlimited and highly workable processes are games conditions, III:495, III:567
 best processes are those which fastest convert unknowing games conditions to knowing games conditions, IV:16
 boredom described in terms of conditions, III:72
 havingness drops when compulsive condition comes in, III:474
 how to maintain games condition in pc, III:471
 individual in high conditions is in motion, III:530
 list of most processable conditions, III:493, III:566
 no-games conditions, IV:25
 one is in an obsessive games condition when one obsessively cuts everyone else's communication, IV:137
 processing rule, never process a no-game condition, only a game condition, III:450
 violation of conditions brings about restimulation, III:496
 withhold is a games condition on communication, IV:264
 death isn't a game anymore, V:204
 degrees of responsibility for, VI:418
 desire for a game, III:470
 difficulties of a thetan are staying in the game and keeping it going, III:406
 doesn't only consist of motion, but of enemies and individualities to fight those enemies with, III:532
 dwindling spiral in terms of knowingness, energy, space and games, III:71
 elements of games applied to life, III:387
 fighting, to have a game, II:419
 goal of Scientology is rehabilitation of the game, III:318
 hidden game, pc is compulsively playing, IV:258
 how one loses ability to have games, III:421
 is an optimum randomness, III:543
 life is a game, III:319, III:487; *see also Problems of Work*
 mood of game (the Tone Scale), III:319
 need for additional element "the power of choice," III:391
 no freedom without barriers, III:383
 of life, IV:135
 of life demands that one assume a beingness in order to accomplish a doingness in the direction of havingness, III:370
 one is only bored when there is no game possible, X:124
 physical universe, II:285, II:291

game(s), (cont.)

preclear refuses to recover, using his state as a game, III:421
 problem is a game, IV:258
 problems, necessary to the playing of a game, III:421
 rightness and wrongness rules of a game, III:193
 role in a game could be said to be assumption (choosing) of a category of identity, III:370
 rules of, I:622
 scarcity of games, III:421
 self-determinism and pan-determinism and, III:390
 thetan, basic game of, III:566
 thetan considers that some form or mass is necessary in order to have a game, X:124
 thetan creates MEST to have a game, III:71
 thetan cuts down knowingness to have a game, III:71
 thetan, knowingness and, X:123
 traps are part of games, III:470
 willingness to win and willingness to lose, III:422
games condition, evolves from separateness, V:327
Games Congress, Shoreham Hotel, III:493
Games Process(es)(ing), III:318, III:382, *see Scientology 8-8008*
 definitions and elements, III:319
 demand that all "can't-haves" be run on something else than the pc, III:515
 entirety of, III:516
 Level Five [1956], makes them able to play games, III:263
Gautama Siddhartha, IV:288
GE, *see genetic entity*
General Check-up on a Session, by D of P [SOP Goals], HCO WW Form CT3, VI:52
general Help bracket, [process], IV:420–421
generality, generalities, one of man's favorite aberrations, XIII:408
 ARC break occurs on a generality or a not there, VII:574
 "everybody" makes a dispersal which the pc can't see through, VII:575
 formula to handle ARC break caused by, VII:574–575
 not there is also a generality because it can be anywhere, VII:575
 person who speaks only in very broad generalities, VIII:62
 preclear who answers with systematized generality, III:173

- generality, (cont.)**
 reactive bank is full of generalities which explains the hard ARC breaks of Level VI, VII:576
 won't do, Sec Checking, VI:356
- General Overts**, commands of, V:99
- general O/W**, before session, VI:559
 co-audit teams run general O/W, V:297
- genetic entity**, I:625, I:627; II:3, II:100; III:309, III:554; *see also History of Man*
 demands and requires and has to have sacrifices, X:146
 method of clearing, II:254
 runs on being sacrificed to, III:327
 scale, II:3
- genetic line**, *see track map; History of Man*
defn., a series of mocked-up automaticities which produce according to a certain blueprint from the earliest times of life on this planet through until now, IV:296
 atomic radiation does reverse it, IV:141
- genius**,
defn., ability to think combined with ability to observe directly, II:181
 eccentric genius is a problem in communication, I:178
 in C/Sing, S1:15
 of a C/S, S1:26
- geographical areas**, role in aberration and resolution, II:198–199
- geographical position**, an enforced fixation in a geographical position brings about an unwillingness to duplicate, II:292
- Geographical Processing**, II:200
- geometric design**, XII:544, S2:581; *see also design; integration*
- getting pc in session**, III:119
- getting the F/N to the Examiner**, S1:69
- GF**, *see Green Form*
- ghosts and spirits**, don't invalidate, IV:299
 how they come about, V:223
- GITA (Give and Take) Modified**, III:199, III:208
- GITA (Give and Take Processing) Expanded**, II:136, II:186, II:264
 run without creating mock-ups, V:344
 SOP 8 Step IV, II:127
 theory, II:136
- give**, he who would give must be willing to receive, III:414
- “Give me an unknown datum,”** [process], III:174
- “Give me some things you could say to,”**
“Give me some things could say to you,”
 [process], III:150
- “Give me something you wouldn't mind forgetting,”** [process], III:121
- “Give me something you wouldn't mind remembering,”** [process], III:121
- “Give me your hand,”** Tone 40; *see CCH 1*
- glandular deficiency**, auditing and sudden changes in handling of, X:19
- glasses**, IX:245
 persons wear because of a theta facsimile for which they refuse to take responsibility, I:293
 eyesight and, IV:52
 rims of some obstruct seeing the meter, S1:99, S1:247
 whole problem of glasses is the problem of confronting, IV:53
- glee**,
 a kind of insanity, S2:156
 extreme case of misunderstandings, S2:199
 remedies for, S2:156
 special kind of embarrassed giggling, S2:156
 what it indicates, and remedy of, VIII:214, S2:156
- glee of insanity**, II:93
- glib**, make glib student demonstrate application, VIII:125
- glibness**, *see also circuit*
 anatomy of, XI:487, S2:461
 trained into students by current educational methods, X:478, S2:250
- glib preclears**, III:108
- glib student**, *see also student(s)* IX:350
- glutamic acid**, and Vitamin B1 chemical assist, I:57
- goal(s)**, *see also SOP Goals*
 [1952]: to recover full identity and knowingness of being and causality of the immortal, imperishable self, forevermore, I:626
 abandoned item or goal makes everything read, VII:385
 actual goals and items of pc are several thousand times more aberrative than implant GPMs, VII:307
 aircraft door goals, VII:225
 allow no self-listing of goals [R2-12], VII:21
 assessment by goals [Help], V:436
 basic, I:269
 basic types of goals: improvement goal, no-change goal, deterioration goal, V:331
 bear goals, VII:226

goal(s), (cont.)

being without goals is the process of not-knowing the future, III:414
 below Level VI one is striving to complete his goals, VII:464
 black thetan goals, VII:227
 character of, I:190
 check, VII:38
 clearance of, IV:427
 clearing up a, IV:163, IV:428
 constructive and destructive people, depending on their goals, VII:393
 Dianetics, goal of, I:210
 dreamer vs. management, I:190
 eating, goal of, II:245
 engram running [1952], goal of, II:3
 favorite, VII:52
 finding, designation of Routines, VII:108
 first goal Clear, *see* Clear
 future, *see* *Advanced Procedure and Axioms*
 gorilla goals, VII:226
 gradient scale of processes which will establish goals which are real to the pc by casual two-way comm, IV:364
 group, I:120
 group theta goal, pretended, destroys the group, I:198-199
 handling in Routine 3M, VII:39, VII:48
 Help and goals, IV:165
 how to establish, IV:364
 if a goal is a real GPM it will read with great, intermittent, inconsistent slashes, VII:375
 importance of giving goal to a child, I:63
 in rudiments, V:330
 invisible picture goals, VII:227
 life is a series of attained goals, V:333
 line plot, rule: put any item ever found on pc by any process on line plot; every one will add up to a goal, VII:56
 lists, things which cause "everything to read" on, VII:383
 main goal of a child, I:64
 maker, I:191
 management puts goals into effect, I:189
 necessity to clear, IV:210
 never set a goal for a pc, VII:472
 nonsurvival, I:190
 of auditors, III:476, III:487
 of man, *see* *Handbook for Preclears*
 of Scientology, III:414
 old goals, VII:45

goal(s), (cont.)

pc in bad condition is more likely to have succumb [rudiment] goals than survive goals, V:332
 pc's actual goals and GPMs are more aberrative and important than implants, VII:304
 put pc more in-session with goals, IV:412
 reliable items and goals found on students, staff or HGC pcs must be checked out, VII:38
 reliable items, too many found without finding pc's goal turns off a pc's rocket read or rock slam [R2-10, R2-12, R2-12A], VII:54
 rudiments and goals, IV:161
 session goals, V:331
 simplest process to clear pc on direction [goal] is a Problem Process, V:331
 source of, I:189
 survival, I:190
 to unsnarl case and get him up to point where he can perceive energy manifestations [1952], II:3
 train goals, VII:281
 two minds, goals of the, II:114
 won't find a real whole track goal on a pc until the implanted goals are handled, VII:142
 wrong goals, VII:386
 wrong wording of item or goal [R2, R3], VII:73
Goals Problem Mass(es),
defn., an actual desire, VI:350
defn., black masses of the reactive mind, VI:657
defn., consists of items (valences) in opposition to one another; any pair of these items, in opposition to each other, constitute a specific problem, VI:671
defn., made up of past selves or "valences," VI:418
defn., something pc wanted to be, to do or to have, whether pc abandoned it, failed in it or not, VI:349
 accidental goal finding, VI:629
 altered goal wording prevents clearing, VI:624
 anatomy of, VII:57
 application of Twenty-Ten Procedure to Goals Problem Mass, VI:414
 as escape, VI:271
 assessing for goals and terminals by elimination [SOP Goals], VI:75
 assessment, VI:75, VI:116, VI:346
 at Level VI GPMs are run out, but before that can be achieved, one is thrust into the GPMs by effort to accomplish, VII:464

Goals Problem Mass(es), (cont.)

auditor accepts and acknowledges goals pc has for session, life and livingness, VI:11
 best locator of Goals Problem Mass is from goals, VI:489
 charge in GPM, what it consists of, VII:273
 common denominator of GPM is “no responsibility,” VI:418
 confusion between implant and actual GPMs, why it occurs, VII:307
 core of the reactive bank, VI:383
 could come back in, reason Clears went unclear, VI:383
 curved out of shape, cause of, VI:414, VI:705
 described, VI:358
 diagrams, VII:90–92
 D of P must check all new goals and terminals [SOP Goals], VI:39
 eliminate nulled goals [SOP Goals], VI:120
 failing to fully clear each GPM, result of, VII:78
 fast goals check [3GA], VI:638
 find a goal [R3 or 3G], VI:508, VI:510
 finding goals [R3-2], VI:649
 first goal Clear, *see* Clear
 formation of, VII:141
 full of pairs of terms and oppters, VI:663
 getting cases to RR on GPMs, VII:247
 goal + modifier [R3D],
defn., visible goal is added to heretofore invisible modifier; the true whole track desire of pc plus threat to self or others if that desire is not accomplished, VI:350
 goals terminal for pc’s goal + modifier [R3D], VI:348
 must be contained in one basic terminal [R3D], VI:340
 goal modifier [R3D], VI:347
 GPM item in present time constitutes a PTP, VI:672
 handling the GPM, Routine 3M, VII:114, VII:135
 has anatomy of problem and is not only postulate–counter-postulate but also terminal–counter-terminal [R3D], VI:346
 how a goal is checked [3G], VI:491
 how a real goal reads, VII:375
 how to restore ability of pc to RR or R/S, VII:55
 implanted GPM(s), VII:141
 how its goal reads, VII:383
 item from another GPM, VII:74
 item that R/Ses was part of GPM and has another item in opposition to it, VI:704
 left uncleaned gives liabilities, VII:79

Goals Problem Mass(es), (cont.)

list(s),
 always recheck goals list [SOP Goals], VI:120
 assessing goals list by elimination [SOP Goals], VI:75
 complete goals list [SOP Goals], VI:120
 do full list of goals on pc [SOP Goals], VI:114
 how to assess goals list [SOP Goals], VI:72
 length of [3GA], VI:545
 lost, how to reconstruct [3G], VI:492
 listing a bum goal results in a pc’s getting sick and dizzy [3GA], VI:545
 listing, using CDEI Scale, VI:612
 List L4, VII:218–219
 lock valences are appended to a real GPM 3-D item, VI:414
 lock words found and destimulated, effect on GPM, VII:506
 modifier is that consideration which opposes the attainment of a goal and tends to suspend it in time [R3D], VI:340
 modifier on goals [R3A], VI:339
 more advanced the GPM, more careful you have to be of the body, VII:71
 non-gain or slow-gain cases have a GPM item in their present time environment, VI:672
 one does have wishes-to-do of his own having nothing to do with GPM but only being blocked by them, VII:464
 opposition goal, VI:347; *defn.*, idea that is interlocked against pc’s goal, making it a postulate–counter-postulate situation of long duration; it is not actually the goal of the opposition terminal as the opposition terminal would see it, but only what pc believes it was as it affects him, VI:349–350
 opposition terminal, *see* opposition terminal
 out-rudiments bury goal, VI:278, VI:354
 partial anatomy of GPM, identification in auditing and behavior of E-Meter towards it, VI:660
 pc’s ability to confront is directly proportional to amount of charge removed from GPMs, VII:110, VII:114
 pc’s actual goals and GPMs are more aberrative and important than implants, VII:304
 pc’s own goals and items are the final road to OT, VII:311
 pc who rock slams on a PT GPM item in his or her immediate environment is a rock slammer, VI:672



Goals Problem Mass(es), (cont.)

postulates, treat them like GPM items
whether in a GPM or an engram
[R3R, R3N], VII:273

preliminary goal [SOP Goals], VI:73

Prepcheck Form [3GA], VI:570

Prepchecking and goals, VI:696

presented in Problems Intensive, how to
handle, VI:696

principal goal [SOP Goals], VI:73

prove up the goal, how to, [SOP Goals], VI:116

PTPs expressed as session goals, VI:31

reactive mind, basis of, is actual
GPMs, VII:506

realization of actions done will key out a
GPM, VII:432

R4MTA process withdrawn, VII:322

Rock and opposition Rock, basic items of
GPM, VI:668

rocket read is the read of a goal or Rock
itself, VI:704

Rock, just below the Rock lies pc's goal
[R2-10, R2-12, 3GAXX], VI:704

rock slam channel is pathway through pairs of
items that compose a cycle of GPMs and
lead to Rock and goal, VI:704

rock slam channel, what it is, VI:704

running poorly on GPMs, errors, VII:183

session goals, VI:31

symptoms of a right goal,
listed wrongly, VI:64
unlisted, VI:647

terminal,
defn., that valence into which pc has
interiorized and which carries the goal,
modifier and aberration which pc
attributes to self, VI:350

assessing goals terminal with Primary Prehav
Scale, VI:137

for pc's goal + modifier [R3D], VI:348

when a goals terminal is flat
[SOP Goals], VI:30

terminals and goals searches require a repeat
over and over of goal or terminal on list in
order to get them to go null
[SOP Goals], VI:125

terminals are identities in GPMs producing
pain, VI:657

test [R3D], VI:349

"to be" goals line listing [3GA], VI:596

to stay fixed, goal must have a counter-
postulate, VI:340

truncated, VII:111

twenty-four line listing for a beingness type
goal, VI:596

Goals Problem Mass(es), (cont.)

which is an overt against Scientology, VI:598

will go null if the middle ruds are out, VI:537

will key back in by finding modifier to a
goal, VI:411

word form, first series of GPM
implants, VII:145

wrong goals,
importance of repair of, VI:645
symptoms of a wrong goal listed, VI:647

"X" and "/" signs, use of in Goals
Assessment, VI:116

Goals Process(ing) (es),

finds beingness and mind's doingness toward it
(Prehav Scale) and results in havingness
[SOP Goals], VI:27, IV:162–163,
IV:364, IV:427

God and space, II:189

gold discs, used for sight by thetan, IV:52

golden ball, I:285

good,

awareness of good and evil, VIII:437

how good a work of art has to be to be good,
X:503, S2:550

intending to do something good and doing
something bad, III:440

is man good or evil, VII:392

man is basically good and is damaged by
punishment, V:406

good action, *defn.*, one which accomplishes maximal construction with minimal destruction, I:612

good and evil, III:441, IV:244

good indicators, *see* indicators

good roads fair weather, *see also* PTS(ness)

coaching someone on, XII:431

example of, XII:431

goof(s), S1:52

always find and handle auditor goofs by
Cramming, IX:272

use of Method 6 Word Clearing to
handle, X:176

gorilla goals, VII:226

gout, handling of, XII:557, S3:600

government, IX:32

defn., that body created by the aggregate
irresponsibility of a people, IV:330

all problems of, can be resolved by
reason, III:361

attack and press, III:244

corrects mistakes by adding rules and
terminals, III:341

degree of sanity in government, III:193–194

government, (cont.)

- deterioration of government, IV:210
- Group Dianetics and, I:201
- handling, IV:139
- idea that "Any dissenting opinion must be smashed," IX:36
- insanity of governments, IV:329–330
- mental healing, and, IX:31
- propaganda, III:244
- psychiatry, and, IX:31
- revolt and, VIII:404–405
- Scientology and civil government, III:62
- Scientology, belief of, that no government should be interfered with, III:219
- Tone Scale of governments or companies or groups, I:194
- what made governments persevere, IV:282, VIII:127

GP-3, see Connectedness

GPM, see Goals Problem Mass(es)

GPs 1–15, IV:97–98

- Grade Chart, S1:292, [1965], VII:595, VII:674, XII:352; see also Classification, Gradation and Awareness Chart; grade(s); level(s)**
- defn.*, a series of processes culminating in an exact ability attained, examined and attested to by the pc, IX:487, XII:206
- ARC Straightwire Expanded Grade Process Checklist, XIII:171
- attesting to Expanded Grades, XII:156
- basic program of a pc, X:639, S1:295
- cease to call Release by stages and call them by grades, VII:671
- chart of abilities gained, XII:156
- Class VI (SHSBC) tapes and bulletins are all valid and vital to lower grade auditing and C/Sing, IX:137
- definition of, VII:426, S1:10
- designed to assist one to view gradiently larger areas of truth at each level, XIII:14, S1:374
- don't downgrade lower grades, S2:44
- each grade process run on a meter must be checked for read before it is run, and if not reading, it is not run at that time, XII:107
- end phenomena of grades, IX:29, IX:107
- Expanded Grade 0 Process Checklist, XIII:184
- Expanded Grade I Process Checklist, XIII:214
- Expanded Grade II Process Checklist, XIII:253
- Expanded Grade III Process Checklist, XIII:286
- Expanded Grade IV Process Checklist, XIII:301

Grade Chart, (cont.)

- Expanded Lower Grades, IX:131
- Expanded Lower Grades, S1:60, S2:28
- flows, any later grade run with more flows than used in earlier actions can throw earlier unflat flows into restim, IX:283
- get pc on, XII:422, S1:356
- Grade IV, pc's service facsimiles are found by listing and nulling, XIII:325, S3:123
- harmonic into OT levels, IX:131
- incomplete cycle of the, S1:76
- indicators of completed grade, IX:106
- "level" and "grade" are the same but when one has a level one is studying its data, VII:579
- lower, processes, S1:65
- made up only of those things which you cannot audit in the face of, VIII:70
- main change in, XII:371
- major grade process is definitely not enough to make pc make a lower grade, IX:136
- may not be awarded for which all processes of that grade have not been run, S2:23
- mini list of Grade 0–IV Processes, XI:251
- nearly all grade processes and flows will read on pcs in that Grade Chart area unless pc has persistent F/N or auditor's TRs are so poor that pc is not in session, XII:107
- no one grade solves the whole case, that's why there are grades, VIII:208
- only one grade of auditing may be declared or attested to at one time, S2:43
- pc demanding next grade, IX:112
- pc, grade he can't seem to make is not the grade, IX:98
- pc who is unflat on Dianetics will have out lower grades, IX:82
- quickie grades, *see* quickie grades
- quickie grades and actions, S1:61, S1:77
- rehabbing grades, VIII:121, VIII:182
- release on a grade, what may be audited, VIII:21
- run additional processes of a grade until pc releases at that grade, VII:673
- Triple, *see* Triple Grades
- Triple Grades, IX:75
- unless a pc directly attests the end phenomena to the Examiner, grade cannot be awarded and the pc may not proceed, S2:43
- use all processes, S1:18
- violations, IX:488, X:636, S1:11
- Grade 0 Release–Communication Release, VII:673, VII:676, VII:684**
- communication processes, VII:672



Grade I, Problems, is usually ordinary reason for no case advance, IX:135

Grade I Release—Problems Release, VII:673, VII:676, VII:684
 problems processes, VII:672

Grade II Release—Relief Release [Overt Release], VII:672, VII:675, VII:684

Grade III Release—Freedom Release [ARC Release], VII:673, VII:675, VII:685
 ARC break processes (old R4H renamed R3H), VII:672

Grade IV Release—Ability Release [Habit Release], VII:673, VII:675, VII:685
 service facsimiles, VII:672

Grade V Release—Power Release, VII:673, VII:675, VII:685
 Power Processes, VII:672

Grade VA Release—Power Plus Release, VII:675
 definition, VIII:22

Grade VI,
 run on new pcs means failure, VII:678, VII:685
 R6EW, VII:672

Grade VII—Clear, VII:672, VII:675, VII:685, VIII:22

gradient, IX:120, S1:49
defn., a proceeding from simplicity toward greater difficulty, giving pc always no more than he can do but giving him as much as he can do until he can handle a great deal, III:418
defn., a scale of conditions ranging from zero to infinity, III:532
defn., gradual increasing condition of, or a little more of, little by little, IX:350
defn., steepening or increasing from slight to heavy, VIII:45
 auditing, gradient of processes, III:159, III:165
 checksheets are arranged in the sequence necessary to a gradient of increasing knowledge of the subject, S2:337
 C/S, don't look for *the* process to handle, use a gradient scale, IX:120
 definition, S2:341; *see also* gradient scale
 instruction is done on a gradient scale, S2:212
 mind and body are part of a gradient scale of creation, II:166
 of cases, II:184
 of certainties, II:85, II:111
 pcs gain on a smooth gradient scale and do not suddenly become something, IV:202, IV:231

gradient, (*cont.*)
 preclear can be brought to control a mass of energy as heavy as an engram by the gradient scale of controlling lighter masses, III:132
 skipped gradient, definition, S2:342
 thoroughness of training is achieved on a gradient scale, IV:459
 too steep a study gradient, IX:384, S2:123
 most recognizable and most applicable in field of doingness, IX:384
 use of gradient scale, III:77

grading, session, S1:73

grammar, X:159, S2:225
 definition, X:203, S2:239

Grand Tour, [process], II:326, II:328
 example, III:85
 is the Route 1 or exteriorized version of Spotting Spots, III:84

Granting of Beingness, *see* being(ness)

graphic representation of aberration, I:223–224

graph of logic, I:99

graphs,
 OCA, S1:191; *see also* Oxford Capacity Analysis
 psychometric, III:276

gravitic attraction, MEST has a, II:91

gravity, II:160

greatness, what is greatness, VIII:27

Greek therapy, two divisions—shock treatments and “dream therapy” or “narcosynthesis” or “drug hypnosis,” I:253

green, Advance Program, S1:110–111

Green Form, VII:611 *see also* Expanded Green Form 40
 [1965], IX:45, IX:54–59
 [1968], VIII:267
 [1969], VIII:497
 “all black” reads on GF, probable cause, VIII:216
 all reading items on a GF 40 are handled, IX:60
 assessed Method 5 (once through for reads, then the reads handled), IX:368, IX:439
 assessment methods, IX:254, IX:664
 “audited over out-ruds” reads on GF 40, handle first, IX:60
 case trouble, “might be anything” use GF, IX:520
 Expanded GF 40RF, IX:398

Green Form, (cont.)

Exp GF 40RD,
 is the “seven resistive cases,” VIII:453
 not restricted only to sick pcs, VIII:494
 foreign language cases, GF on, IX:254
 Green Form 40, seven resistive cases, XI:377
 handling items, VIII:136, VIII:197, VIII:222
 “seriously physically ill,” how to
 handle, VIII:482
 hidden standard handling, IX:254
 high TA and, VIII:197
 how and when to use, VII:426, VII:640
 is a precision tool which covers the things
 bugging a case that no other list will
 detect, XI:377
 Method 3 and GF, IX:439
 misuse of, not handling pc, IX:6
 nature of its “unlimited” use, VIII:267
 no case gain then it’s GF 40X, IX:519
 OT IV Rundown and Green Form 40, IX:136
 “out of valence” reads on GF 40, handle
 last, IX:60
 overlist, how to handle, IX:360
 purpose of, XI:377
 remains as a “when all else fails,” IX:135
 resistive case rundown [GF 40] is an VIII
 development to handle those who cannot
 make the grades, IX:134
 resistive cases, S1:63–64
 ruds won’t fly, assess GF and handle, IX:482,
 IX:486, S1:108–109, S1:172
 sequence of handling, IX:254
 seven resistive cases are found in
 GF 40X, IX:519
 to F/N, IX:45
 unhandled drugs reading, XI:378
 use on Clears and OTs, XI:378
 when to use GF 40, IX:135

grief,

entirely and only concerned with loss or
 threatened loss, I:616
 is always loss, VIII:162

grief charge(s),

relation to chronic somatics, I:35
 release of, important single improvement in
 preclear, I:616

grief engrams, see also secondaries

removing all grief engrams from case produces
 a release, I:34
 result from losses of position, allies or
 things, I:25
 running of, I:25

grinding,

defn., an effect similar to running an engram
 late on the chain over and over without
 going earlier and the person getting
 irritated and frustrated with the rundown
 and feeling he is not making the progress
 he could be making, XII:68, S3:588

defn., going over and over and over and over a
 lock, secondary or engram without
 obtaining an actual erasure, VIII:388

caused by failure to ask for earlier
 beginning, IX:277

Dianetic grinding, VIII:430

preclear who does not go down somatic chain
 but who skips from one somatic to another
 could also get into grinding, VIII:389

reason grinding occurs is that incident is
 too late on chain; there are earlier
 incidents, VIII:388

gross auditing errors, VII:530, VII:531, VII:669;
see also audit(ed)(ing),

are reason for all failure, VI:365
 five, VIII:394

group(s), see also Notes on the Lectures

altitude of individual, effect on group,
 I:126, I:249

analytical mind of, I:119

ARC lines, effect of tampering with, I:198

auditing session begins with group auditor
 explaining what he means to do and
 why, V:501

auditing sessions, II:365

auditor, *defn.*, one who works to create a
 new state of beingness in a group of people
 by the administration of Group
 Processing, II:41

auditor’s advantages of being part of, IX:493

Auditor’s Course, II:30

cannot run with other than able
 individuals, VIII:167

Church meeting, use group auditing, III:179

co-auditing in group, V:343

common denominator of groups is reactive
 bank, VII:561, S2:6

consists of, I:116

consists of communication points, VIII:166

constructive ideas are individual and seldom
 get broad agreement in a human group,
 VII:561, S2:6

diagnosis and repair of groups, I:125

Dianetic group, essential hats, VIII:433

Dianetics, I:115, I:201; *see also Notes on
 the Lectures*

dissemination, contact individuals not
 groups, III:298

group(s), (cont.)

effect of group of energy volume at high tone level, I:127

engram,
defn., area from which force is emanating without reason, I:244
 cycle of receiving and how to clear, I:116
 processing of the, I:117

ethical level of a group, I:125

free Group Auditing, relation to professional auditing, II:74

general interest group, VIII:554

goals, national "cause," I:199–200

goals of, I:120

handling of, II:81

how ARC breaks affect true group, I:193

how to communicate to a group, IV:443

ideal group member, X:148, S1:211, S1:449

individuals vs. group, VII:561, VIII:422, S2:6

is composed of theta and MEST, I:119

local auditors and groups, III:433

member, credo of a true, I:128

necessity value, I:127

need time to assimilate new concept, V:385

only way to accumulate a group is by teaching a basic course, III:336

preclear and auditor as a group, *see Science of Survival*

Processing, II:73
 children, *see* children
 plan, II:65
 special auditing to reach above the group high, II:74

pseudo, I:193

reactive mind of, I:119

reality, suppressed or perverted, destroys a group, I:196

recruiting, V:27

relationships, I:292

research, a joke, III:96

sane, VIII:167

sane and insane groups, definitions, IV:189

Scientology can have a group win, V:322

Short 8 can be done on a group no matter how large, II:134

special interest group, VIII:554

specialized, I:277

suppression of sex, I:224

theta goal, pretended, destroys the group, I:198–199

group(s), (cont.)

theta of group: its ideas, ideals, rationale and ethic, I:245

three spheres of interest and action, I:191

Tone Scale of governments or companies or groups, I:194

true, definition, I:119, I:192

will dream up bad technology to destroy good technology, VII:560, S2:5

Group Auditing, group auditor, IV:36
 all Group Auditing is done from tone 40.0, IV:37
 assistant group auditor, IV:37
 model processes, IV:36
 reason group auditors vary commands is they're afraid interest will flag, IV:37

Group Auditor's Course, II:30

grouper, *defn.*, anything which pulls the time track into a bunch at one or more points, VII:165

groupers, bouncers and deniers, are material (matter, energy, space and time in the form of effort, force, mass, delusion, etc.) or command phrases (statements that group, bounce or deny), VII:165

Group Processing, *see also Creation of Human Ability*
 Group C [process], II:292–293
 results in better individuals but not better individuals for Scientology, III:322
 without training doesn't work, III:336

guarantee, reason for no guarantee in processing, I:56

guiding secondary style, *see audit(ing)*

Guiding Style auditing, S2:189

guilt, guilty,
 chronic somatics, find out who pc is making guilty by having them, V:276
 fighting Scientology and guilty conscience, V:313
 justification is tantamount to a confession of guilt, V:284
 overts include making another person guilty, V:276
 pc makes other guilty = Level IV unflat, IX:97
 uneasy lies the head that wears a guilty conscience, V:300

"guk," slang term for chemical assist, I:57

"Guk Bomb," and vitamin E, VII:740

H

Habit Release—Grade IV Release, [1965],
VII:673

Handbook for Preclears,

advertisement for, I:272

auditor use of, I:272

Hand Contact Mimicry, IV:12, IV:179–180; *see also* CCH 3

whys and wherefores of, IV:177

hand cream,

formula that was found 90 percent
effective, X:706

good one rubs all the way into the skin and
leaves no excess grease, X:555

never applied during session, X:555

handle, handling,

defn., S2:49

defn., finish off, complete, end cycle on, IX:6

ability to communicate precedes ability to
handle, IX:349

service and handling are the same thing, IX:7

handling auditors,

by C/S, S1:75

three rules, S1:229

handling others, methods used; *see Science of
Survival*

Hand Mimicry, *see also* TRs

gradient scale of spaces, IV:12

Training 5, IV:85

hands, dry and wet, cause and handling, X:555

Hand Space Mimicry, *see* CCHs

handwriting,

C/S must insist on good legible
handwriting, S1:237

illegible auditor handwriting, how to
handle, IX:615

in worksheets, as indicator of C/S
overload, X:645, S1:297

happiness,

defn., is a state of admiration of things, II:186

defn., the overcoming of not unknowable
obstacles toward a known goal or the
contemplation of attained or envisioned
goals, I:108

highest emotion, I:553

only happiness you will ever find lies within
you, II:413

unhappiness and, difference between, II:206

what it is, II:413

Happiness Rundown, XII:457, S3:633

auditing procedure, S3:636

auditor assignment policy for Dianetic Clear or
above, XII:528, S3:705

auditor qualifications to
deliver, XII:464, S3:639

command sheets, XII:469, S3:644

end phenomena, XII:466, S3:641

how to audit, S3:639

list used when HRD is audited by the
assessment method, XII:516, S3:691

methods of auditing, XII:461, S3:636

point on the Grade Chart it can be
delivered, XII:459, S3:635

points on the Bridge where it shouldn't be
delivered, XII:528, S3:705

position on the Grade Chart, XII:354

precepts assessment list, XII:516, S3:691

procedure, XII:461, XII:464, S3:639

Repair List, XII:519, S3:694

tips in delivering, XII:467, S3:642

use of the meter in, XII:465, S3:640

valence separation steps, XII:465, S3:640

where it may be delivered, XII:459, S3:635

Happiness Rundown Repair List, XII:519,
S3:694

happy, how to be, V:94
happy trait, why it moves, III:276
Hard TRs Course, requirement for auditor to audit in an HGC, XI:430; *see also* **TRs; TRs the Hard Way**
Harvey, V:82
HAS, Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist [1958], IV:374
 what it is, II:157
HAS and Establishment Officer Specialist Rundown, procedure, S3:963
HAS certificates, [1960], V:270, V:352
HAS Comm Course, *see* **Communication Course**
HAS Course,
 curriculum and requirements [1964], VII:539
 TRs and, XI:558
hashish, description of, VIII:189
HASI,
 functions of, [1955], III:56
 Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, V:143, V:144
 purpose of, III:66
HAS Processes III–VIII, VI:6–7
hate,
 coheses and hardens energy, II:186
 is an attitude toward emotion or characteristic of energy rather than emotion, II:185
hatred toward auditor, reason for, II:187
hats, Dianetic group, essential hats, VIII:433
hatting,
 basic hatting step, IX:463
 done before Purification Rundown may be needed once Purification RD is complete, XII:17, S1:345, S3:620
have, having, havingness, II:326, III:479, III:515
defn., concept of being able to reach, VI:413
defn., mass or objects, III:76
defn., owning, possessing, being capable of commanding, positioning, taking charge of objects, energies or spaces, III:370
defn., postulate that one must communicate versus postulate that one must communicate to something, III:479
defn., reward of a game, III:421
defn., the concept of being able to reach. No-havingness is the concept of not being able to reach, XI:214
defn., the “gimmick” or “weenie” for which the game is played, III:79
defn., to be able to touch or permeate or to direct the disposition of, III:370, IV:363

have, having, havingness, (*cont.*)
 above havingness there is doingness, and above doingness there is beingness, and above beingness there is communicatingness, and above communicatingness there is knowingness, and above knowingness there is postulatingness, III:79–80
 anxiety about, III:487
 ARC, loss of, is more important than loss of havingness, IV:233
 ARC, repair of, restores havingness, IV:203, IV:233
 auditing is a game of exteriorization versus havingness, III:319
 auditor’s havingness of pcs, III:490
 barriers and, III:488
 be and do relationship to space, time and energy, I:615
 be, do, have triangle used to establish goals real to pc, IV:365
 being, doing-triangular interrelationship, I:617
 being, increasing by doing without having, I:617
 beingness is more involved with havingness than with confront, V:433
 can’t-have, III:471
 cases do not improve when havingness neglected, III:351
 cases who do not resolve easily have to have addressed in them the problem of havingness, II:338, III:231–232
 causes of dropped havingness,
 bad ARC, inaccurate or clumsy auditing, running thinking processes and ignoring real PT problems, III:475
 drops when compulsive game condition comes in, III:474
 introduction of too much space, III:379
 preclear talking obsessively reduces havingness, III:418, III:424
 processes that reduce havingness, III:474, III:477
 reason it drops, III:78
 taking an inventory in opening a case reduces havingness, III:379
 too much 2-way comm, III:474
 why it depletes, III:482
 changes pc position on Tone Scale, III:277
 cognition and havingness, III:273, III:276, III:325
 commands, IV:402
 Comm Process increases havingness by damping out excessive individuation, V:224
 communication process includes, V:235
 communication runs down havingness, IV:179

have, having, havingness, (cont.)

connectedness used to bolster havingness, IV:416
 conservation of havingness in the pc, III:378
 death and havingness, IV:297
 definitions, XI:214
 difference between repair of and remedy of, X:144
 distance and, III:374
 do not force a person to communicate who is low on havingness, III:461
 don't neglect, III:275, III:327
 drop on critical on OCA/APA means havingness drop, IV:441
 dropped havingness and ARC breaks, how to distinguish between, IV:203–204, IV:233
 dropped havingness and communication, IV:204
 earliest findings on, III:291
 Enforced Nothingness, CCH 88, increases havingness, IV:323
 entering wedge for any and all cases, III:378
 extended to space, III:80
 Factual Havingness, *see* Factual Havingness
 familiarity, predictability, is strongly connected with ability to have or own, V:327
 finding and running the pc's Havingness Process, XI:214
 havingness takes edge off bank, V:424
 if one can see a thing he can have it—if he thinks he can, III:374
 importance of, III:324
 inability to have, key to all cases, V:471
 indicators of dropped havingness, III:78, III:272, III:285, III:324, III:325, III:420, III:424
 agitation and excitement of pc, III:276
 anaten, III:273, III:285
 somatics which turn on, III:273
 individual has to have, reason for, II:332
 loss is always identified with, I:616
 loss of havingness, pc will agitate or go anaten and tend to be upset, IV:215
 lowest rung of responsibility, V:311
 low, remedy by Objective Havingness Processes, XI:215
 matter becomes havingness, in life experience, II:289
 Model Session is designed to retain havingness by retaining pattern, V:327
 necessity for, V:326
 negative havingness, III:379

have, having, havingness, (cont.)

objective havingness,
 ability to remedy, determines entrance point of case, V:478
 high and low TA cases have low objective havingness, V:462
 Objective Processes and, XII:48
 one is trapped by those things to which he will not grant havingness, III:471
 one-way communication as-ises havingness, two-way doesn't and actually raises tone of pc, IV:257
 Overt-Withhold assists duplication and therefore havingness, V:464
 perception, relationship to havingness, IV:29, IV:53, IV:54
 position of a being on the Tone Scale and, XI:214
 postulate which underlies havingness is "enough," IV:117
 precise mechanics of, V:478
 preclear's cognitions are valuable; don't run thought out faster than havingness and solids run in, III:474
 problems
 and havingness, III:232
 havingness is the clue to IV:153
 process can change as the pc changes with auditing, XI:215
 PTP, threat to havingness, how to handle, IV:257, IV:258
 purpose of, III:74
 radiation burns can be cured with havingness, III:333
 relationship to emotional tone, X:146
 remedy havingness objectively, V:163
 remedy of havingness, II:322, II:363, II:423, II:427, III:71
 defn., remedy of preclear's native ability to acquire things at will and reject them at will, III:76
 above 3.1, III:168
 as an Exteriorization Process, III:77
 avalanches, outflowing and inflowing, II:323
 body disappears while remedying havingness, how to handle, III:274, III:326
 done at any time during any of the processes as long as the pc is in communication with auditor, III:80
 effect on auditing results, III:290
 End of Cycle Processing, III:81
 EP, III:301
 give pc enough energy masses to permit his starved condition to let go of energy masses he is holding to him, II:424

have, having, havingness, (cont.)

remedy of havingness, (cont.)
 “have” is only run on the pc himself;
 “can’t-have” is run on all other subjects,
 objects, valences and activities, III:515
 if pc boils or gets dull, II:328
 in the light of stops, III:485
 is accomplished by creating an abundance of
 all things, II:289
 is distinct from repairing havingness, III:304
 necessary for all cases at and below Step IV
 of SOP 8, X:115
 necessary to all processes, III:304
 problems, how to remedy havingness of
 problems, III:259
 processes, II:423, III:73, III:76, III:238,
 III:275, III:326, III:429
 Spotting Spots in Space, III:200, III:209,
 III:215, III:263
 Terrible Trio, a super-gold process, III:351
 Trio, Havingness Process, how to run, III:419
 what it addresses, III:72
 when in doubt, remedy
 havingness, III:76, III:271
 you can remedy anybody’s havingness,
 III:273, III:325
 Repair of vs. Remedy of, III:274, III:325
 restrained havingness, III:380
 result of withheld communication, III:380
 Scale, III:487, III:568
 auditing the Havingness Scale, III:488
 smoother the auditing, the better pc’s
 havingness, V:327
 SOP 8-C Step IV: Havingness, II:289–290
 subjective, III:551, III:562
 Subjective Havingness, *see* Subjective
 Havingness
 symptoms of loss of, X:143
 TA action, havingness and overts are
 keys to, V:462
 testing the preclear’s Havingness Process,
 procedure, XI:215
 there can’t be enough havingness, III:484
 traps and, III:471
 Trio, havingness of an objective variety, IV:219;
see also Trio
 two-way comm and havingness, IV:233
 two-way communication applied to a mass will
 as-is mass without particularly depleting
 havingness of pc, III:94
 unhappiness, relation to reduced energy
 (havingness), II:322
 unpredicted change lessens havingness, V:327
 use of “push” instead of “pull,” III:77, III:78

have, having, havingness, (cont.)

vacuum and havingness, problems of, III:453
 valences are all “can’t-haves” so when valence
 is off, havingness of pc comes up, V:415
 waste and have, IV:180, IV:360
 Waterloo Station, difficulties with, due
 to pc inability to remedy
 havingness, III:275, III:327
 when to run, III:285
 without the repair and remedy of havingness no
 real gains become apparent, X:143
Havingness Process(es)(ing), IV:14
defn., one that returns tone arm to Clear read
 and frees needle [1960], V:473
 can be run on any pre-session-type session,
 V:385
 can help on out-ruds, VI:392
 check for, V:490, V:497
 commands, a dozen is enough to show if
 Havingness Process is going to work
 or not, V:472
 commands, list of, V:459, V:473, V:476
 each must be flexible in pc for a stable
 gain, VI:27
 Factual Havingness, Trio form, V:311
 Goals Processing finds beingness and mind’s
 doingness toward it (Prehav Scale) and
 results in havingness, VI:27
 Help used in conjunction with Alternate
 Confront and Havingness, V:411, V:415
 if it can’t be found use O/W, if still not, use
 Failed Help, V:490, V:494
 in presence of ARC breaks, Havingness is a
 must on Responsibility Process, V:311
 is a Confront Process and straightens out the
 create factor, V:310
 “Look around here and find something you
 could have,” V:427, V:455, V:476
 “Look around here and find something you
 would permit to appear,” basic
 Havingness Process using suppressor
 mechanism, VI:457
 must be up when running “thetan,” VI:13
 objective and somewhat obscure method of
 confronting, V:432
 Objective Havingness established and used
 often is necessary for stable gains, V:490
 O/W as a Havingness Process, V:495
 O/W is needed to make a Havingness Process
 work, V:490
 “point out,” V:461
 proportional to pc’s ability to confront in
 session, VI:726
 purpose of, XI:215
 rough auditing reduces havingness, VI:726
 rudiment, VI:558
 run as process that stabilizes case, V:492

Havingness Process(es)(ing), (cont.)

- running Havingness restores pc at cause over matter, V:326
- Security Checking and Havingness Processing, Twenty-Ten Theory, VI:413
- tactile havingness is a CCH type of process, VI:466
- use of in 3DXX, VI:420
- way not to have is to ignore, combat or withdraw from, VI:418
- withholds cut havingness down, VI:413
- withholds, Havingness Processing must be run to get benefit of having pulled most withholds, VI:413

Havingness Scale, VIII:117

- defn.*, consists of the doingness with regard to mass, IV:180

H-bomb, III:358; see also hydrogen bomb; All About Radiation**HC, see Hubbard Consultant****HCA, [1956], III:279, III:280, III:283, III:507, III:551**

- definition*, II:72, II:104

- Hubbard Certified Auditor [1958], IV:374; *see also* Hubbard Certified Auditor

HCA/HPA level, [1961], VI:110 see also HPA/HCA**HCO Board of Review,**

- function of, XII:425, S1:359
- traveling, IV:136

HCOBs, tapes and, stable data that form agreement between auditor and C/S, IX:367**HCO Bulletin, Assisted by, XI:14****HCO Policy Letter, Assisted by, XI:14****HCO Why Finding, worksheets must go into person's pc folder, X:747, S1:311****HCO WW Form Check Types, [SOP Goals], VI:49–57, VI:99****HCO WW Form G3, R3GA, Fast Goals Check, VI:638****HCS, Hubbard Clearing Scientist [1958], IV:374**

- Course, IV:373
- grade of, IV:372

HCS/BScn Courses, OT procedures for, V:275**head, anchor points and pain in the, IV:130****headache(s),**

- causes, S3:192–193
- do not do a Touch Assist on a person who has a headache, XIII:133–134
- handling, S3:192–193
- symptom of, S3:511

head on a pike, definition, X:150; see also ethics**Heads, Wearing [process], II:219****healing,**

- defn.*, consists of getting at what is wrong and making it right, III:458

assist and, X:495

Dianetics changes and improves the rate of healing, VIII:344, VIII:484

don't force auditing into physical healing, VIII:325

engram running and, IV:488

mental, V:152

on whole track, how to handle, VI:13

profession and Dianetics, no conflict of interest, VIII:344

reduce time of healing by auditing, VIII:324

restoration of awareness often necessary before healing can occur, VIII:343

“healing” methods, failing to convert people in older, III:456

hear, skill of being able to see or hear in a new unit of time, XII:534,

hearing, extended, I:547, S2:568

heat, very vital factor in handling the effects of radiation, XIII:427, S3:623; *see also radiation*

heatstroke, first sign of, XII:63, S3:583

“Heaven,” VII:168

heavy drug history, see also drugs

- defn.*, having taken drugs in sufficient volume to have brought about a biochemical situation physically, XII:281

history of having taken *heavy drugs*, or that the person's drug *history* is *heavy*, XII:280

heavy drugs, defn., LSD, angel dust and other heavy street or medical drugs, XII:280; *see also drugs*

Helatrobis Implants, VII:168, VII:183

“held-down fives,” jammed thinking because of misunderstood or misapplied datums, VII:528, S2:191

hell(s),

man-made, IV:174

total myth and vicious lie, IV:298

Hello and Okay, III:84, III:85, III:89

commands, IV:310

process, IV:177

run on terminal to improve reality on it, IV:320

toothache, “Hello and Okay” process on, IV:177

to pictures, III:136, III:165–166

help, IV:316, IV:419, V:376; see also CCH 0b; clearing the auditor

aberration,

on help is a barrier to Scientology, V:391

on help would be a fear of

dependency, V:376

help, (cont.)

aberration (cont.)
sequence of breakdown is interest,
communication, control, help, V:430
antisocial person and, VIII:63
ARC breaks and help, V:377
as assistance, is an identification of mutual
interest in survival; thus we have (1)
possible confusion of beingness and (2)
continuation, V:433
betrayal and help,
below 2.0 help is betrayal, V:384
help-betrayal identification,
V:376, V:377, V:380
“help-is-injury” mechanism, V:390
psychiatry as betrayed help, V:377
betrayal is help turned to destruction, IV:291
bracket(s),
2-way Help bracket, IV:393
5- or 9-way bracket, IV:384
five-way bracket
on Help, VII:691
9-way bracket, IV:291, IV:388
general Help bracket, IV:420–421
on the Rock, IV:420
button the world spun in on, V:390
children aberrated on help, V:376
clearing help, V:378
co-joining of vectors of life, V:510
common denominator world can
understand, V:387
criminal is one who thinks help cannot be on
any dynamic or uses help on anyone to
injure and destroy, V:399
degradation of, V:377
destroy and help are opposite ends of the
same string, IV:330
deterioration of, V:380
Dynamic Assessment on, V:400
dynamics and help, V:430
failed help, *see* failed help
follows laws of flows not terminals, IV:292
general Help and Step 6, IV:394
goals and help, IV:165
insane, why they won’t be helped, V:380
is key button which admits auditing, V:376
is rejected, why, V:391
judge people from what they think
of help, V:399
make-break point between sanity and
insanity, V:376
MEST Clear, Help is flat, V:424
necessary on a case that is hung up, IV:317
on an item, IV:388
on enemies of pc, IV:352

help, (cont.)

pc apparently will not be helped, don’t think
he is evil and cannot be helped, V:380
pc protests which denote a breakdown of help
button, V:377
Processing, *see* Help Process(es)(ing)
psychiatrist thinks destroy is the same
as help, IV:330
psychotics and, VIII:12,
psychotic will not receive the orders that bring
real help, V:452
PT problem, if it doesn’t free on Help it is
underpinned by a similar earlier
problem, IV:352
punishment doesn’t make man work, he works
as long as he can help, V:468
resolves cases because it is the basis of all
association, V:429
scouting and running Help, IV:387–388
session depends on pc willing to be helped
by auditor, V:345
Step 6 and Help do not work on low-level
cases, IV:422
Step 6 made bank toughen up if help was
unflat, V:424
terminals, V:435, V:436
assessment for Help terminals, V:440
Regimen 8, never change Help
terminal, V:497
Training 13, IV:161
valence, help as valence problem, V:413
valences and identification stem from
help, V:429
valence splitting is most reliably done by
running Help in brackets on the
valence, IV:380
Waste Help [process] violates rule of
terminals—run terminals, not
conditions, IV:380
wrong-way help brings about aberration, V:432
Help Process(es)(ing), V:377, V:387
defn., one that moves tone arm at least 3 tones
per hour and brings reading always a bit
closer to Clear read [1960], V:473
Alternate Confront, Havingness and
Help, V:411, V:415
any Help run is better than no Help run, V:429
assessment of Help, V:429
Concept Help, *see* Concept Help
does not flatten very easily on a late specific
terminal, V:429
Failed Help, *see* Failed Help
five-way bracket, V:379

Help Process(es)(ing), (cont.)

general processes which assist Help, V:415
 handles problems of beingness, V:429
 Help check as a security check, V:396
 Help O/W, commands, V:388, V:411
 hints on running cases with Help, V:413
 MEST Clear to Theta Clear requires an address to sixth dynamic with Help Processes, V:497
 on terminals reduces a heavy or think bank, V:424
 Overt-Withhold and Help can handle out-ethics, V:397
 O/W data applies to running Help, V:388
 pcs readily get idea that Help on some terminal "will never flatten" even though it is flattening nicely, why and handling, V:433
 primary reason for the Clears in 1957-58, V:384
 restimulative process on auditor, how to handle, V:429
 run on motion, commands, V:449
 run on pan-determined basis, VI:5
 two-way bracket, V:378
 two-way comm on help, V:378
 two-way Help bracket, V:140, V:176
 valences, Help sheds, V:415
 ways Help could be run, V:388
 "What help could you confront?" "What help would you rather not confront?" V:379

hesitancy, in taking directions, I:593

HGC,

Academy's role and, VI:606
 allowed processes [1959], V:29, V:176
 auditing should convert earlier auditing losses to wins, V:412
 Auditor Confessional List, VI:249
 case files and, VI:17
 check sheet for, [1960], V:347
 clearing [1962], VI:626
 course graduation does not give an HGC Okay to Audit, IX:313
 dummy run the new HGC line, IX:252, S1:106, S1:478
 fantastic new HGC line, IX:247, S1:101, S1:119, S1:473
 how to get results in an HGC, IX:492, S1:210, S1:448
 maximum of 600 well done auditing hours, IX:251, S1:105, S1:477
 new HGC put in when well done auditing hours go above 600 a week, S1:105

HGC, (cont.)

Okay to Audit requirements, IX:311-312
 outline of posts and actions, VI:4
 preclear assessment, V:411
 Preprocessing Security Check, VI:330
 processes,
 [1961], VI:302, VI:369
 [1962], VI:486, VI:581, VI:600
 [1964], VII:388
 purpose of, IV:39
 quality of HGC, who monitors, IX:501
 two chief seniors, C/S (for tech) and Director of Processing (for auditors and bodies), IX:251, S1:105, S1:477

HGC gains, what they depend on, VII:237

HGC Pc Technical Estimate, interview, XII:283

HGC statistic, VIII:486

HGS, Hubbard Graduate Scientologist [1958], IV:374

hidden data line,

defn., pretense that certain data exists outside of HCOBs, books and tapes, IX:503
 decay of tech and, S1:171
 missed withhold of nothing; there is no such line, S2:63
 stamping it out, S1:219
 technology, decay of tech begins with hidden data lines that are not true, IX:367
 trouble can wreck an HGC (and org and field), IX:503

hidden standard,

defn., S3:214
defn., problem a person thinks must be resolved before auditing can be seen to have worked, VII:694
defn., that thing by which the individual measures his gains in processing, XIII:553
 always an old problem of long duration; it is a postulate-counter-postulate situation, source of which was suppressive to pc, VII:694
 Expanded Dianetics handling of, XIII:553
 handling on Green Form, IX:254
 Introspection Rundown and, X:613, S3:935
 mechanism, VII:464
 person with hidden standard won't go Clear, VI:671
 problems being hidden standards by which all auditing progress is judged, VI:247
 process for, S1:108
 result of prior confusion, VI:338
 suppressives and hidden standards, VII:694



high crime,

C/S not writing C/S instructions is a high crime, IX:126

for a C/S not to write in a pc's folder what the case supervised instructions are, and for auditor to accept verbal C/S instruction, VIII:191

four Dianetic high crimes, VIII:428

New Era Dianetics, XI:267

high-crime checkout, *see* checkout(s)

higher levels,

assessing pcs to, S1:167,

do not solve lower-level failures, IX:362

high-scale manifestation or activity, every high scale has a low-scale mockery, V:299

High School Indoctrination, III:525; XII:381; *see also* TRs

high TA, *see also* tone arm (TA)

ARC break and, S1:165

breakthrough, S1:144

chronic, S1:37

chronic high TA means person can still stop things and is trying to do so, S2:58

exteriorization and, S1:6, S1:10

flows and, S1:128, S1:147

illness and, S1:71

right way to handle, S1:255

same action or grade done twice, S1:168

source of, S1:128

unflat engram chains and, S2:58

usual reason for, S1:69

Hi-Lo TA Assessment,

Int RD and, S1:6

long form, S1:196

rules, S1:149

short form, S1:200

Hitler, VIII:11

holders, groupers, deniers are embryonic barriers, III:487

holding corners of the room [process], II:232

Holding MEST Points [process], II:50

“Hold it still,” III:474

commands and how to run, IV:14

how it violates the communication formula, IV:443

Keep it from going away—Hold it still—Make it more solid—on two objects, IV:216

“Hold it still,” *(cont.)*

persistent temperature can be brought down by running pc on Objective “Hold it still,” how to run, IX:458

process, IV:334

solves motion and no motion, IV:30

homeopathy, VIII:407

homesickness, II:200

homo novis, *defn.*, II:146; III:452

Homo sapiens,

proper diet has never been isolated for, XI:79

state of, VII:595

honest, man is not happy unless he is, X:468

honest people, are impeded by disciplinary laws aimed at dishonest, V:300

honesty,

Honor, Code of, an ethical code, II:405

of auditor determines his results, X:24

of Scientology, S1:177

opens the door to case gain, XIII:15, S1:375

primary requirement on test lines, X:32

road to truth is begun with honesty, X:171, S1:273

sanity is basically honesty and truth, X:33

test line and, S1:246

hormones, ineffective on patient, can be made effective by Dianetics, VIII:407

horticulture, discoveries at Saint Hill, V:302

hospital officials, how to handle, III:46

Host, interview, XII:288

hostile, *defn.*, unfriendly, showing dislike, XI:425

“hot” terminal, hints on how to recognize, on an assessment, V:381–382

hours, successfully audited, S1:73

HPA, Hubbard Professional Auditor, *see* Hubbard Certified Auditor

HPA Course, change proposal to London, V:320

HPA/HCA Course, IV:74

contents and coverage of [1958], IV:378

curriculum [1957], IV:40, IV:75

examination [1958], IV:400

level [1960], V:349

1959 HCA Course becomes a Clearing Course, V:22

processes [1957], IV:12, IV:145

purpose of, IV:39

training, IV:56

- HQS Course**, purpose of, [1964], VII:470
- HRL**, *see* **Happiness Rundown Repair List**
- Hubbard Advanced Auditor (BScn)**, [1956], III:287, III:507
- Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist**, *see* **HAS**
- Hubbard Certified Auditor**, *see* **HCA**
- certificate, III:18
- indoctrination week, III:284
- Hubbard Chart of Attitudes and Concept Running**, I:440
- Hubbard Chart of Human Evaluation**, *see* **Self Analysis; Science of Survival**
- Hubbard Clearing Scientologist**, *see* **HCS**
- Hubbard Communications Office Worldwide**, at Saint Hill Manor, V:209
- Hubbard Consultant**, IX:179
- definition, S2:338–339
- Outpoint–Pluspoint List procedure, IX:167
- requisite for FEBC, for staff, S2:338–339
- Study Stress Analysis No. 1, 2, 3 and 4, IX:92
- training, IX:92
- Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation**, in New Jersey, III:434
- Hubbard Electrometer**, *see* **E-Meter(s)**
- Hubbard Foundation**, II:158
- Hubbard Graduate Auditor (DScn)**, [1956], III:507
- Hubbard Graduate Scientologist**, *see* **HGS**
- Hubbard Guidance Center**, *see also* **HGC**
- admin sequence for service, S1:475
- ceiling of auditing hours, S1:474
- Cramming and, S1:477
- fantastic new HGC line, S1:473
- how to get results in, S1:448
- line dummy-run, S1:478
- line, grooved in by HAS, S1:478
- Hubbard, L. Ron**,
- activities in Britain, III:229
- by-line on his books, III:427
- career of, V:143
- comments about Ireland, III:330
- education in the field of the mind, from Commander Thompson, III:443
- enfranchisement by the Freudians, III:443
- financial support from orgs for research, V:306
- in Dublin [1956], III:338
- Hubbard, L. Ron**, (*cont.*)
- lecturing on writing, IV:107
- LRH session, Clearing by Valences, IV:361
- medical career in past life, V:114
- purpose, IV:331
- research, III:96
- wearing Ethics hat, V:397
- what LRH thinks of auditors, III:347
- writer in New York, IV:128–129
- written issues from, III:293
- human behavior**, II:233
- odd, underlying facts in, VIII:291
- human character**, II:245
- Human Evaluation Chart**, *see* **Chart of Human Evaluation**
- humanitarians**, Scientologists are humanitarians, not revolutionaries, V:421
- humanities**, X:719
- of the past were full of opinions, III:365
- Scientology and, III:360
- Scientology has enough data and technology to handle even the broad problems in, X:513
- human mind**, I:5
- function is prediction of a future state of beingness, II:42; *see also* analytical mind; *Handbook for Preclears*
- is cause and human body is effect, I:292
- human rights**, VIII:386
- human spirit**, *see* **thetan**
- hungers and cravings**, how to resolve, II:261
- husband and wife**, why they quarrel, IV:283, IV:479–480
- husband-wife auditing team**,
- unlucky as a general rule, VI:458
- why unsuccessful, II:25
- hydrogen bomb**, IV:59; *see also* **All About Radiation**
- hypercritical case**, V:502
- hypnosis, hypnotism**, I:134, I:520, II:110, III:458
- defn.*, amnesia trance for the purpose of planting suggestions, I:7
- authoritarianism is little more than a form of hypnotism, V:86
- basic technique of, I:521
- drugs, alcohol, hypnotism not used in processing, III:419
- how to run out, II:425
- hypnotic command leads to slaves, III:459
- monotony and a central fixation on some one object, X:120
- not useful at all, I:144

HYPNOSIS

hypnosis, hypnotism, (cont.)

Opening Procedure by Duplication runs out
hypnotism, III:67
post-hypnotic suggestion, mechanism of, II:269
process of, is monotony and central fixation on
some one object, II:425
psychoanalysis, early dependence upon
hypnotism, III:458
“psycho” analysis, “psychiatry” and other
implant-type therapies often key in and jam
track, IX:635
run before contacting prior events, I:80
trance condition, III:402; *see also* reactive mind

hypnotic level, *see Science of Survival*

hypnotics, observed action of sedatives and, I:142

hysteria, and radiation, IV:58

hysterical, more hysterical pc is about
getting advanced processes or case gain,
less strenuous process administered
must be, VII:541

I

I am not auditing you, XIII:4

“id,” no such thing in the mind, only mental image pictures, VIII:364

idea(s),

from an idea flows the energy and forms necessary to action, III:160

pc will change in ideas when he changes his relationship to forces, IX:115

Rising Scale Processing is run when the pc can change ideas, IV:184

there is not also misunderstood ideas; there is only misunderstood word which breeds wrong ideas, IX:496, S2:161

thing most easily substituted for a thetan, XI:233

versus war, III:160

ideal folder-C/S line, S1:102

ideal scene, professional and, XI:454, S2:564

identification, V:79, V:433; *see also* **Scientology 8-8008**

defn., is inability to evaluate differences in time, location, form, composition or importance, V:46

affinity is never identification, I:133

ARC is complete identification, II:255

association leads to, V:429

basis of all mental upsets, V:429

differentiation and, I:358

is irrational, I:352

most easily present when time sense is awry, VII:245

undo identification by Dynamic Straightwire, V:98

valences and identification stem from help, V:429

identification and differentiation, III:193

Identification, Scale of, VIII:116

identifying, past with present, III:128

identity, identities, *see also* **valence(s)**

adoption of, that cannot be handled, V:122

any “identity” is a misidentification, V:277

Assigning Identity [learning process], IV:46

beingness and, III:371

closes space, III:372

confusion of identities, failures to help can bring about, VI:5

disassociation from, V:277

past identities, dramatizing, V:258

past life identities, V:277

person assumes the identity of that which gets attention, III:372

Rock is a basic shift of identity, V:69

scarcity of, III:371, III:447

thetan would rather have less than more, I:283

valences and, III:371

Identity Rundown, *see also* **New Era Dianetics**

Dianetic process specifically directed to getting a pc into valence, XI:121, S3:73

end phenomena, XI:121, S3:73

New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:129, S3:10

procedure, XI:121, S3:73

idle needle, I:437

if it isn’t written it isn’t true, XI:446, S1:13, S1:171, S2:65, S2:66

ignorance,

criminal is ignorant and stupid; ignorance and stupidity may therefore be called criminal, III:362

of Scientology basics, can be mistaken for PTSness and won’t resolve as PTSness, X:736

ill(ness)(es), see also psychosomatic ill(ness); somatic(s)

accidents and illness and bacterial infection determined by spiritual malfunction and unrest, III:42

acute, immediate physical attention is mandatory, X:512

acutely, what to run, V:182

all ills are lack of own space, II:174

antibiotics often do not function unless illness or injury is also audited, VIII:483

auditing and illness, IX:4

auditing reduces time of healing or recovery, VIII:324, VIII:344, VIII:352, VIII:371

auditors, don't work with the severely ill or insane, III:187

body is capable of having physical illness independent of any mental or spiritual action, VIII:324

bypassed flows can cause illness, IX:283

caused by recognizable bacteria and injury in accident are best treated by physical means, III:42

cause of, S1:260

childhood, I:63

chronic illness, suspected, send pc to medico, II:168

cures tend to become a new illness, V:405

cycle, pc beginning to go through, VIII:408

Effort Processing, to handle serious illness, III:270

formula for creating, IV:193

handling of illness, VIII:343, VIII:498, IX:119

high TA, and, S1:71

"insanity" is most often suppressed agony of actual physical illness and injury, VIII:342, VIII:454

is a composite somatic, VIII:343, VIII:474

it takes more than one chain of engrams to make a body ill, VIII:474

mental vs. physical, VIII:324

multiple illness means pc is physically uncomfortable or ill from several engrams of different types all restimulated, VIII:366

must be reported to C/S before new session, IX:262

or misemotional before session beginning, handling of, VI:558-559

person becomes ill if prevented from outflowing, IV:191

person who is chronically ill always is PTS, X:11, S3:849

physical illness,
can cause insanity, II:168
cure before engram running, II:167

ill(ness)(es), (cont.)

physical illness caused by the mind, III:403

physically ill pc, III:107

preclear(s), VIII:324
becoming ill, S1:21

don't always know they're ill, VIII:330

don't force a pc who is ill, VIII:193

felt massy, sometimes even ill, cause of and handling, IX:285

F/Ns at Exam, then reports sick, reason for, IX:290

get a medical examination, VIII:325, VIII:328, VIII:454

gets ill after auditing but sessions look all right, how to handle, VIII:493

handling of physically ill pcs, VIII:370, VIII:482, VIII:493

hiding general illness may show up as no case gain, IX:262

is ill because he is restraining himself from doing wrong, V:349

is often ill because his ruds in life are out, IX:491

need Dianetics, not Scientology, VIII:355, VIII:361, VIII:364

overts or M/W/Hs which don't read on ill pc though pc is nattering are not available to be run right then, VIII:193

pc doesn't get gains, check for physical injury or illness, VIII:329

physically ill, S1:116

require light auditing, VIII:193, VIII:482

what to run, V:140, V:176

with high TAs feel ill and get ill, IX:152

predisposition, precipitation and prolongation of, X:493

process with communication processes if illness is in the way of session, V:185

programming errors and delay in repair can cause pc illness, IX:85

psychosomatic illness,
cause of, VIII:363
Dianetic auditor can handle the bulk of, VIII:352

PTS = illness, VIII:49

Q and A and, X:568

release of, I:33

researches as a dissemination method, III:294, III:297

running a temperature does not necessarily mean the person is ill, X:13

ill(ness)(es), (cont.)

“running out” after session, VIII:407
 run out narrative,
 Quad R3RA, S1:205
 R3R, IX:461
 Scientology places a person above any further illness or suffering, but he has to be made well first, VIII:373
 S&D, a bad S&D can make a person sick, VIII:49, VIII:133, S2:197
 sickness is a result of engram chains in restimulation, VIII:498
 sick pcs should not be run on PTS Rundown as a standard practice, IX:641
 sick person goes into overwhelm easily, IX:119
 social ills of man a composite of his personal difficulties, V:322
 sometimes patient is too ill to be fully audited, VIII:483
 suicide or illness in the field of study or education, cause of, IX:383
 symptoms, source of, VIII:357
 thetan, while a thetan can produce illness, it is the body that is ill, VIII:359
 whether to continue an in-progress grade to handle the situation, X:497

illegal patch-ups, S1:117

illegal pc(s), XI:28

and the Office of Senior C/S International, X:750
 Comm Ev to accept for processing, X:749
 definition, X:749
 Original Assessment Sheet item and handling, XI:147, S3:37
 promise to audit not binding on org, X:750
 Purification Rundown and, XII:7, S3:622
 Repair List for Treatment from Psychiatrists, Psychologists and Psychoanalysts does not set aside or modify policy on illegal pcs, XIII:390–391, S3:954

illiteracy, X:462, S2:242

illusion, language and, I:566

illustration, see also art; fine arts

division between fine arts and illustrations, XI:453, S2:563
 fine art versus, XI:63, S2:558
 “literal” in that it tells everything there is to know, XI:63, S2:558
 viewer is intended to be informed, XI:453, S2:563

Imaginary Incidents, see Science of Survival

Past Life Remedy process, X:675

imagination, I:42

defn., the postulating of images or the assembly of perceptions into creations as you desire them, I:590
 creative, II:42
 delivers answers, II:42
 discipline of, essential in any learning process, II:43
 form of calculation, I:590
 has a very superior value in thinking, I:535
 is all right so long as you know it is imagination, I:534
 is vital to computation, I:104
 List, *see Self Analysis*
 not the same thing as daydreaming, I:590
 out of control is delusion, II:43
 prediction, relation to, II:42
 something one does of one’s free will, I:590

imaginative quality of mind, I:218

immortality, ultimate in survival, I:574

impact,

certainty of, II:112
 technical expertise adequate to produce an emotional impact, X:502

impact engrams, why people hang on to, IV:304

impingement,

auditor with out-TRs and no impingement gets no reads, VI:536
 life has ability to register an impingement and to retain it or reduplicate it, XII:23
 making lists read and, S1:289

implant(s), see also Goals Problem Mass(es); PDH; reliable item(s); Security Checking; still needle(s)

defn., an electronic means of overwhelming the thetan with a significance, VII:141
 bank confusions and, VII:144
 between lives, V:39, VII:248, VII:281, VII:283
 Confessional to uncover this-lifetime implant-type incidents, XIII:513
 dates, XI:345
 everyone has implants that is here on this planet, VII:142
 goal implants, VII:308
 “Heaven” and, VII:168
 Helatrobis implants, VII:156
 indications of person having been implanted, XIII:513
 mistaking out-ruds for an implant, XII:401
 needle reaction in the presence of, XII:400
 pc’s actual goals and GPMs are more aberrative than, VII:307



implant(s), (cont.)

- picture implants, VII:208
- screen implants, VII:208
- types,
 - brainwashing, XII:400
 - drugs, XII:399
 - drugs and shock, XII:400
 - electric shock, XII:399
 - hypnotism, XII:399
 - imposed silence, XII:399
 - nonexistent implants, XII:400
 - pain-drug-hypnosis, XII:400
 - what it is, XII:399

importances,

- application of technology and, S2:72
- evaluation of, VII:666, *see also* evaluation

in,

- defn.*, things which should be there and are or should be done and are, IX:180
- definition, S2:339

inaction and indecision, cause of, II:271

inactive and lazy, how a person becomes, VII:440

inactivity, on post or in using a subject, remedy, X:177, S2:229

incident(s), *see also* chain; R3R

- defn.*, recording of experience, simple or complex, related by same subject, location or people, understood to take place in a short and finite time period such as minutes or hours or days, VII:164
- confront, "What part of that incident can you confront?" [process], V:68
- dating, I:329
 - with E-Meter, V:40
- difference between engrams and incidents, V:121
- difference between flattening Dianetically and Scientologically, V:344
- electronic incident in suspension, II:63
- engram running, once you have found an incident stay on it until it is flat, V:58
- failure to handle time in incidents, VII:163
- field is one or more incidents, IV:280
- General Incidents List, *see Self Analysis*
- "grinding out," VII:191
- imaginary, *see Science of Survival*
- mind is a mechanism for overcoming the lack of incidents, lack of experience in present time, IV:228
- most scarce tend to stick hardest, IV:228
- overt-motivator incidents, I:329

incident(s), (cont.)

- overts, if you can get somebody to take the overts out of any incident the incident will tend to vanish, V:252
- pc's postulates made at time of incident contained charge, VII:273
- prenatal, *see History of Man*
- running incidents, V:80
- sexual incident is a bounce from death, V:69
- source of engrams is pc who creates a picture of incident below his level of knowingness and recreates it into a "key-in," V:424
- types of, *see History of Man*
- unknown incident pins chains, VI:463

income tax, VIII:37

incompetence,

- basic reason behind persons who are, X:151
- not the basis of psychosis, XI:54

incomplete cases, IX:164, S1:76

independence, what undermines child's, I:66

indicator(s),

- defn.*, condition or circumstance arising in a session (or before or after it) which indicates whether the session (or case) is running well or badly, XII:42

bad,

- always accompany ARC break needle, VIII:258
- every bad indicator is precise, easily observed and has an exact counter-action, VII:363
- indicator moves in when good indicator moves out, IX:340, S1:443
- list of, XII:43
- means correction must be done, XII:43

good,

- determine a real F/N, VIII:258
- good indicators [GIs] on R6, VII:361, VII:436
- in auditors or students are made with truth, IX:572
- list of, XII:45
- list of at lower levels, VII:451
- means keep it going, XII:43
- pc's ability to as-is or erase in a session is directly proportional to the number of good indicators present in the session, S1:443

good vs. bad pc indicators, IX:340

go on with routine actions as long as GIs are present, VII:363

noting pc indicators when calling F/Ns, X:751, S1:312

reliable indicators of completed grade, IX:106

reliable, TA and cognitions, S1:38

untruths and auditors bad, S1:229

indicator(s), (*cont.*)

- used to program the case, XII:43
- what a Supervisor does if he sees a pc's indicators go out on a Clay Table Processing pass or flunk, XIII:410

individual, *see also* **thetan**

- defn.*, a spirit controlling a body via a mind, III:404
- basic, *see* *Dynamics of Life*
- basic building block of a society is individual, VIII:422
- building a unit of a great society is the individual, V:323
- constructive ideas are individual and seldom get broad agreement in a human group, VII:561, S2:6
- effect on group rises in proportion to altitude in group, I:249
- is cause on all dynamics, and when he is no longer able to be cause, he fails, I:292
- is representative of cause on all eight dynamics, I:290
- potential value of individual, examples, I:107
- power of the individual, *defn.*, is his ability to initiate the resolutions of problems and execute the solutions, I:106
- responsibility of individual for his creation, V:466
- rights, not originated to protect criminals, V:300
- social aberration is only a composite of individual aberrations, V:322

individualism, I:41

individualities, game doesn't only consist of motion, but of enemies and individualities to fight those enemies with, III:532

Individuality, [process], IV:17

individuals vs. group, VII:561, S2:6

individuation,

- comes about through many counter-efforts received, I:529
- how it comes about, VI:5
- obsessive, V:225
- O/W and, VI:5

Indoc Instructor, purpose of, IV:39

indoctrination,

- course, goals of, IV:27
- Five Levels of, IV:40, V:34
- Procedure CCH and, IV:168
- High School Indoctrination, *see also* TRs
- what it is, how to run it, III:525
- organizational, III:519
- Upper Indoctrination Course [1957], IV:79

indoctrination week, III:281

industrial,

- accident prevention, I:157
- technology vs. mental technology, IV:293

inertia,

- defn.*, is the tendency of a MEST object to remain motionless until acted upon by an exterior force, or to continue in a line of motion until acted upon by an exterior force, X:568

Newton's first law of motion, X:568

infant engrams, *see* *Dynamics of Life*

infinitive phrase, intention and evil purpose, X:625, S3:938

inflation, exists where there is more money in circulation than there are goods, VIII:36

inflow(s), VIII:176, *see also* **outflow**

- accelerated and restrained, CDEI Scale on, VI:428
- "Keep it from going away" solves both outflow and inflow, IV:307
- outflow and, prevention of, IV:192
- restrained inflow and, can be self-determined actions, VI:425
- thetan tends to maintain position on Tone Scale where inflows are comfortable, V:446
- wrongness in terms of flow is inflow, II:290

influence, hidden, II:117

information, *see also* **knowledge**

- causing information to come into existence, III:412
- forbidding any self-created information creates a puppet, III:413
- valuable to the degree that you can use it, III:414

inhibit, DEI Scale, V:227

inhibited, aberration comes from being inhibited or enforced, I:261

injured,

- children, what to run, V:218
- person doesn't get sick or injured unless he's cast himself in role of victim by reason of the game and his overt acts, V:206

injury(ies), *see also* **illness**

- assist does not attempt to cure injuries requiring medical aid, IV:346
- basic postulate of, is best summed up by "victim," V:204
- Dianetic auditing speeds healing, VIII:344
- "insanity" is most often suppressed agony of actual physical illness and injury, VIII:342
- preclear doesn't get gains, check for physical injury or illness, VIII:329

injury(ies), (cont.)

predisposition, precipitation and prolongation of, X:493

whether to continue an in-progress grade to handle the situation, X:497

Injury Rundown, IX:458

injustice, defn., failure to administer existing law, III:512

insane, insanity, I:358, see also OCA; sanity; suppressive person

defn., overt or covert but always complex and continuous determination to harm or destroy, IX:206

about 15 percent to 20 percent of the human race apparently is insane, IX:205

actions of insane are not “unconscious,” IX:205

acute, I:95

as a defense, II:352

as cases in normal processing, roller-coaster continually, IX:205

atomic radiation, basic ingredient to insanity, III:333

auditors, don’t work with the severely ill or insane, III:187

behavior,

apparent pattern of, S1:90

insane or psychotic, IX:208

being who has been overwhelmed by an actual SP until too many persons are apparent SPs, VII:704

beyond all rationality in their acts, X:729

by reason of emotional shock, handling of, VIII:344

can be grouped and classified, detected and remedied by study of creation and destruction, I:613

chronic, I:95

consists of urges to harm others, XII:128

criminal is in fact insane, V:367

cure of insanity is light handling, no violence, V:367

definition of, S1:90

denial of reality is one of the quickest ways to cause a person to become insane, I:137

Dianetic therapy and, I:20

E-Meter, why insane’s harmful acts often don’t register on, IX:205

emotion of, II:198, II:202

family insanity, run out narrative secondaries R3R, IX:461

insane, (cont.)

glee is a kind of insanity, VIII:214, S2:156

glee of, II:93

handling of insane, VII:704, VIII:326–327, VIII:454, IX:207

having physical causes, VIII:326, VIII:454

help and insanity, V:376, V:377, V:380

“hereditary insanity” is an apparency, VIII:327–328

higher percent of, S1:88

how to set up insane person for auditing, VIII:327

infinity of types of insanity, VIII:291

is mostly an ability to stop, III:406

is physical disease, basic tenet of psychiatry, XII:128

keynote of, is destructive efforts on various dynamics, V:366

legal definition, II:353

malnutrition and anxiety can produce all the symptoms of insanity, V:366

manifestation of, I:176

man is basically “good,” also manifested in insane, IX:206

“maybe” leads to, I:291

most often suppressed agony of actual physical illness and injury, VIII:326, VIII:342, VIII:446

must reach—can’t reach and, II:124

nearly always have a fixed emotional tone, IX:205

nearly always stuck on the track, XIII:557

OCA right side down and unacceptable means violently but covertly insane and equals evil purposes, XIII:574

of criminal, II:354

of governments, IV:329–330

“omitted time” is a basic insanity, IX:121

pain, misemotion, unconsciousness, insanity all result from causing things others could not experience easily, V:95

physical illness can cause, II:168

product of post duties is destructive but is excused as ignorance or errors, IX:205

psychiatrist sees in every ability an insanity, IV:249

psychiatry is making insane people, IX:148

psychoanalysis says all insanity derives from love, IV:250

PT, relationship to insane and drug taker, VIII:290

“reach” is basic center of insanity, II:87, II:90

insane, (cont.)

- recover from their symptoms when given proper medical treatment, rest, no harassment and then good mild Dianetic processing, VIII:372
- road from insanity to sanity, VIII:437
- sanity and, I:94–95
- scientific treatment of, V:366
- Search and Discovery, if item turns out to be a group, how to handle, VII:703
- seriousness and, direct connection between, I:295
- should get rest and then exercise before auditing, V:380
- South Africa insanity rate, V:366
- “stop everything” is entrance point of insane, IX:354
- “suppressive person” characteristics are those of insane person, IX:205
- there are a few deficiencies which produce manifestations similar in appearance to insanity, X:512
- there is no “insanity virus,” VIII:327
- thetan holding himself in state of insanity, handling, V:319
- time track of drug takers and insane, VIII:290
- treatment of, today far worse than two centuries ago, III:444
- truly insane do not necessarily act insane visibly, IX:205
- types of insanity are just different symptoms of same cause, IX:206
- ways for a C/S to detect insane, IX:206
- why people are insane, X:568

insane group, defn., is one formed by the weak to protect them against the strong, IV:189

insanity eradicator, VI:457

insecurity,

- Advanced Course material, S1:117
- chronic low tone, anxiety and, can stem from prolonged physical illness, II:168
- jealousy comes about because of the insecurity of the jealous person, II:27

in-session, see also auditor(s); session(s)

- defn.,* (1) interested in own case, (2) willing to talk to the auditor, XI:220
- defn.,* for a pc, interested in own case and willing to talk to the auditor, XII:21

inspection, debug tech and, S2:406

instant F/N, see also floating needle; instant read

- defn.,* an F/N which occurs instantly at the end of the major thought voiced by the auditor or at the end of the major thought voiced by the pc, XI:283

instant F/N, (cont.)

- in Dianetics,
 - handled as a read, XI:118, S3:18
 - takes precedence over all other reads, XI:284
- is a read, what it means and how it is used, XI:283–284
- on an item means charge has just keyed out on that item and that it can key back in again, XI:283
- when it would be taken up, XI:283

instant read(s), see also read(s)(ing)

- defn.,* any change of characteristic providing it occurs instantly, VI:528
- defn.,* needle falls within a tenth of a second after question is asked, VI:248
- defn.,* read that occurs instantly after last syllable of the major thought without lag, VI:529
- defn.,* that reaction of the needle which occurs at the precise end of any major thought voiced by the auditor, VI:528, VII:121, XI:213
- anticipated on rudiments, VI:579
- clean needle is responsive to instant read only, VI:539
- if you miss an instant read, you hang pc with a missed withhold, VI:567

instant rudiment read, defn., VII:121

institutional cases,

- jokers and degraders and, S1:316
- steps IX to XVII work on, S1:33

institutional history, definition, X:749

institutional-type cases, jokers and degraders and, XI:32

instruction, see training

instruction protocol, I:70

instructor, see also Supervisor; training

- defn.,* one who has regular classes and who is assigned to places at specific times, IV:65
- attitude of, II:98
- may refuse to train or release a student, IV:70–71
- softness, error of, IV:119
- stable data for, IV:69, IV:146

Int, see interiorization

in-tech, see technology

integration, see also art; composition

- art is the result of integration of all its components, XII:542, S2:579
- composition and, XII:543, S2:580
- consists of uniting the similar, XII:6, S2:565



INTEGRITY

integrity,

hallmark of Dianetics and Scientology, IX:489
personal, VI:23

Integrity Processing, XI:389

same procedure as Security Checking and
Confessionals, any materials are
interchangeable, XI:20

intelligence, III:415

defn., ability to pose and resolve problems
relating to survival, III:128

decreases,

when attention is fixed, V:90

with each new year of school, why, IX:514

familiarity or familiarization permits
intelligence to manifest, V:90

increasing ability to reach and withdraw
increases intelligence, V:90

intelligence gain, *defn.*, loss of restimulation of
stupidity by reason of attempts to confront
or experience problems of life; intelligence
appears when stupidity is keyed out or
erased; intelligence is a confronting
ability, V:90

judgment and intelligence are measured
by ability to evaluate relative
importances, V:46

memory has very little to do with
intelligence, III:128

psychology taught that intelligence never
changed, III:363

quotient [IQ], *defn.*, ability to withhold or
give out a datum on a self-determined
basis, IV:154

ability to withhold communication advances
IQ, IV:264

changes produced by Book Mimicry, IV:324

change, theory behind, IV:264

children and, II:48

confessions and IQ, IV:264

difference between personality and
IQ, IV:263

D of P goes on idea of more auditing when
he wants to raise graph or IQ, IX:660

factors behind the handling of IQ, IV:262

handling of low IQ test scores, IX:53

primary reason for, III:477

profiles and IQ gain, III:475

raised by increasing mental mass,
experiment, III:291

raising, III:109

“Recall a mystery,” method of raising
IQ, V:232

intelligence, (cont.)

(relative brightness of individual) can be
rocketed out of sight with HGC use of a
clay table, VII:461, VII:465

student IQ, effect of processing on, III:281

test for IQ and personality, III:347

training gives bigger IQ rises than Group
Processing, III:346

test, taken several times, aspect of, IV:262

times dynamic to a power equals potential
value, I:251

when attention is freed, intelligence can be
expected to rise, I:534–535

intelligence agency, PDH and, XIII:511

intelligence quotient, VIII:480; *see also*
intelligence

intensive(s), S1:12

assessment for clearing intensive, VI:640

auditing sold by intensives, VI:627

clean up M/W/H before ending, VI:501

end of, VI:43

1/2-hour, S1:161

Problems Intensive, VI:581

reason for auditing intensives, IX:344

TA amount per intensive, VII:306

Intensive Procedure, II:364

Intensive Processing, procedure and basic
definition of, I:55

intention(s),

defn., wanting to do something, purpose,
XI:425

anatomy of problem is intention vs.
intention, III:421

communicates, IV:445

failure is a failure of postulate or
intention, III:440

failure is postulates or intention reversed in
action, III:422

good and bad, III:440

of pc is easy to overwhelm, IV:210

of problem is a conflict arising from two
opposing intentions, V:166

problem is an intention–counter-intention that
worries pc, VI:31

problem is intention vs. intention or “two or
more opposing and conflicting views on
the same subject,” V:337

run only on terminals in ExDn, S3:214

interaction, law of physics of, V:510

interest,

absorbed attention and desire to talk about it
[R3R], VII:208

assessment and, VIII:382

communication, control, help, sequence of
breakdown in aberration, V:430

interest, (cont.)

- DEI Scale, V:227
- is keynote of attachment, III:152
- is not first step in dissemination, V:356
- never checked when running out evil intentions, XIII:538
- pc interest as a method of assessment, VII:238
- pc no interest = no interest in first place or out-ruds = check for interest or put in ruds, IX:486
- interesting**, being interesting in auditing, IV:469
- interim mission**, V:172
- Interiorization Correction List**, S1:137
- Interiorization Rundown**, *see* **Int Rundown**
- interiorize, interiorization**, *see also* **Int Rundown; out-Interiorization**
- beginning of an exteriorization is an interiorization, XI:324, S3:464
- buttons, XI:300, S3:471, S3:480
- degradation begins when thetan is interiorized into unwanted mass, II:323
- errors, S1:135
- exact mechanisms of, III:383
- exteriorization–interiorization, II:326
 - mechanisms of, II:334
- exteriorization is late in incident, it began with interiorization, IX:220
- handled first, S1:172
- handling if out-Int reads in the Non-Interference Zone, XI:299, S3:479
- in many repair cases the pc never ran any basic, XI:324, S3:464
- Int–Ext Rundown**,
 - Dianetic action, S1:142
 - Flow Zero and, S1:113, S1:125
 - procedure, S1:148
 - remedy used after exteriorization has occurred by reason of general auditing, S1:96
 - repair, S1:227
 - when handled, S1:113
- is a compound of stuck flows and prior incidents, XI:324, S3:464
- law*, when handling Int you run only Int, nothing else, XI:309, S3:520
- out-Int, do not do any auditing on a person who has out-Int, XIII:134
- remedy, S1:95, S1:129
- summary, S1:92–97
- troubles, answer to, XI:298, S3:478
- what to do if pc is getting headaches or other Int troubles after Int RD Correction List has been run, S3:508
- whole problem of, is problem of coinciding spots which do not actually coincide, III:94

intern(s), S1:193

- defn.*, an advanced graduate or a recent graduate in professional field who is getting practical experience under supervision of an experienced worker, IX:454
- definition of, S1:193
- doing FESes, S1:80
- program, Cramming Section issues Okay to Audit after rigorously following this essentially intern program, IX:311
- section in Qual, IX:456
- international bankers**, how they operate, VIII:308–311
- International Management Committee**, XI:544
- International Training Org**, staff trained for executive positions in orgs, XI:391
- internship**, XI:27
 - defn.*, serving a period as an intern, or an activity offered by an org by which experience can be gained, IX:454
 - as a solution to quickied or badly supervised courses, XI:93
 - auditors must take internship after each course, IX:455
 - organizational, III:508
 - product of, XI:92
 - true purpose of, XI:92–93
- Intern Supervisor**,
 - admin, X:9
 - responsibility for staff auditor trainees, X:6
 - statistic, X:10
- interpersonal relations**, I:257
 - with children, I:258
- interrogation**, V:334
 - tips for doing Security Checks, V:373–374
- interruptions**, I:593
- Interruptions List**, *see* **Self Analysis**
- interview(s)**,
 - Chaplain, XII:287
 - Director of Processing, XII:285
 - Ethics Officer/MAA, XII:286
 - Executive Director/Commanding Officer, XII:287
 - HGC Pc Technical Estimate, XII:283
 - Host, XII:288
 - Qual Consultant, XII:286
 - Registrar, XII:283
 - role in correct routing and flow of pcs and students, XII:283
 - Solo Consultant at an AO, XII:286

INTESTINAL BACTERIA

intestinal bacteria, antibiotics kill them off and they must be replaced as they are vital to digestion, X:698

introspection,

defn., a looking into one's own mind, feelings, reactions, etc.; observation and analysis of oneself, X:580, S3:907

Introspection Rundown,

additional steps, X:625, S3:938

additional step to the rundown necessary especially in the case of a psychotic, X:611, S3:933

Attention Subjective and Repetitive, X:614, S3:936

auditor prerequisites, X:580, S3:907

cases whose attention is solidly fixed on something, X:613, S3:935

cleared cannibal step, X:612, S3:934

dominant flow is Flow 0, X:625, S3:938

end phenomena, X:605, S3:932

EP on a person in a psychotic break is the end of the psychotic break, X:605, S3:932

essence of, X:580, S3:907

evil purposes, intention and infinitive phrases, X:625, S3:938

fixated attention, manifestations, X:613, S3:935

items that don't read, X:605, S3:932

muzzled rule between sessions, X:612, S3:934

not to be mixed with another case action, X:615, S3:937

psychotic break handling, X:579, S3:932

psychotic, how to audit, X:611, S3:933

purpose of, X:579, S3:906

remedy for fixated attention, X:613, S3:935

steps of the rundown, X:580, S3:907

when frequent D of P interviews are vital, X:605, S3:932

introversion, *defn.*, a tendency to direct one's interest upon oneself rather than upon external objects or events, X:580, S3:907

Int Rundown, IX:62, IX:67, IX:68, IX:73, IX:154, IX:218, IX:221, IX:227, IX:358, IX:573, IX:607, IX:650, IX:654; *see also*

interiorization; **out-Interiorization**,

auditor requirements, IX:313, IX:651

to do Int RD correction, IX:574–575

Int Rundown, (*cont.*)

auditors and C/S must star-rate with clay demos on the theory and commands, XI:318, S3:521

auditor skills needed in order to successfully audit, XI:306, S3:486

can be limited to 3-way recall, when, IX:124

can be unnecessary, IX:573, IX:655

checklist to be used in C/Sing, XI:330, S1:321, S3:531

clearing commands, importance of, IX:227

cognition on Int RD, IX:73

completed in as few sessions as possible, IX:154

correct Int RD error as a first action, IX:650

Correction List, IX:607

C/Sing of, IX:306, IX:657, S3:528

Date/Locate and, S3:512

date to blow/locate to blow procedure, to repair failed Int–Ext RD, IX:575

Dianetics C/S-1 and, S3:509

don't overrun EP, IX:488

end phenomena, IX:657, S3:473

errors, IX:227, IX:574, IX:650, S3:506

essentially a Dianetic, not a Scientology action, IX:305

Flow Zero, one mustn't suddenly introduce fourth flow (F Zero), IX:280

flubby auditors have no business running, S3:500

Full Flow Table and Int RD, IX:259

handling for errors and goofs in, S3:507

HCOBs covering the subject of Interiorization–Exteriorization, IX:654

headaches and Int Rundown, IX:574

if repair is needed, repair with Recalls, using the End of Endless Int Repair Rundown, XI:325, S3:465

is a remedy, IX:574, IX:657

designed to permit pc to be further audited after he has gone exterior, IX:658

is done by a Class V Graduate Auditor, XI:318, S3:521

musts: run in one session; be flubless; follow with two-way comm, IX:154

not meant to be sold or passed off as a method of exteriorizing pc, IX:658

Okay to Audit Int Handling checklist, XI:319, S3:522

on new pc, IX:653

Int Rundown, (cont.)

out-Int,
 handle first of all, IX:368
 is worse than list trouble, is worse than
 out-ruds, IX:568
 you will get a soaring TA, IX:369
 overrun, IX:656
 prerequisites for auditor before delivering,
 S3:509
 procedure, S3:470
 process, S3:476
 purpose of, S3:529
 R3RA Quad Flows commands for each Int
 button, XI:312, S3:489
 reason it is vital to clear all steps of the
 procedure on pc, S3:471
 Repair List (L3RH), S3:88
 repair of, IX:651, IX:656, S3:474
 roller coaster can be caused by bad
 Interiorization Rundown or Int repair,
 out-lists, bypassed charge of other
 descriptions, IX:641
 run the engram chains and their basics out first,
 XI:325, S3:465
 stabilizes exteriorization and makes it possible
 to audit pc further, IX:658
 theory of, IX:284
 to keep from auditing over an out Int RD there
 is C/S 53, IX:519
 two major errors, XI:330, S1:321, S3:531
 Two-way Comm and, S3:500, S3:527
 two-way comm session must follow Int RD,
 IX:73, IX:155–156, IX:656
 what to do if none of the Int buttons read when
 Suppress, Invalidate and Misunderstood
 buttons are applied, S3:471
 what to do if Suppress, Invalidate and
 Misunderstood buttons don't read, S3:510
 when to do, IX:574, IX:655

Int Rundown Correction List, 508

purpose of, S3:514

Int Rundown table, XI:308

FES Summary and, XI:299, S3:479, 488
 use of, XI:299, S3:479

invalidate, invalidation, VII:401

defn., a refuting or degrading or discrediting or
 denying something someone else considers
 to be a fact, IX:351
defn., overtly and consciously, knocking the
 props out from under him, III:456
defn., saying he is really not supposed to be
 there, III:456

invalidate, invalidation, (cont.)

defn., saying that a person has no validity,
 III:456
defn., to refute or degrade or discredit or deny
 (something someone else considers to be
 fact), XI:425
 auditor, by C/S, S1:170
 auditor does not invalidate, criticize or evaluate
 for pc, VIII:347
 auditor invalidation of pc is just plain villainy,
 IX:307
 auditors, invalidation of, IX:159–160, IX:366,
 IX:504
 avoid use of “you” to pc, VI:634, IX:332,
 S1:431
 basically nonattention, II:193
 cases that self-invalidate between sessions, how
 to handle, V:185
 Class VIII can crash stats by invalidation of
 junior auditors, IX:33
 continuing ARC break assessment after pc has
 cognized invalidates pc's cognition, VII:407
 definition, S2:342
 do not invalidate or correct pc's data, II:395
 echo invalidation, VII:119, VII:402–403
 E-Meter,
 dependence is created by invalidation by
 auditor, VII:255
 invalidation, VII:256, VII:403
 greatest invalidation to be struck when one
 does not expect to be struck, to be
 criticized when one does not think he
 merits criticism, III:456
 “I'll repeat the auditing command” has been
 used to invalidate pc, V:108
 kills auditors, S1:219
 List, *see Self Analysis*
 lowest common denominator of nullification,
 I:595
 never works and is in fact destructive, X:679
 of past life, reason for, I:616
 of pc can drive TA low, IX:599
 of preclear's data, I:18
 past lives, don't invalidate, IX:263, IX:640
 pc suppresses or invalidates something, read
 transfers to Suppress or Invalidate, IX:13
 remarks by C/S, S1:74
 Suppress and Invalidate buttons, IX:12, IX:70
 unacknowledged Clear state and, S1:339
 verbal, *defn.*, symbolic manifestation of force,
 II:395
Invalidate button, use of, S1:6
“Invent a lie about (indicated object),”
 [process], III:264

INVENT A PROBLEM

“Invent a problem”, [process], III:297, V:32

“Invent a problem of comparable magnitude,”
[process], III:422

run only on a terminal, not condition, III:271

invented answers, by pc, handing of, V:415

Invention Processing, III:199, III:208

inventories, do not take, III:382

inventory, taking an inventory in opening a case
reduces havingness, III:379

“Invent something worse than (terminal),”
[process], IV:234

“Invent something worse than you,” [process],
IV:482

invisible case, cannot see mock-ups, how to
crack, V:54

invisible field, IV:95, IV:220, IV:336; *defn.*, part
of some lock, secondary or engram that is
“invisible,” VIII:366

invisible picture goals, VII:227

invoice form,

description, XIII:169, S1:456

use of in auditing admin, XIII:163, S1:508

IQ, *see* **intelligence; intelligence quotient**

irrationality, I:75, I:243

reasoning with irrationality doesn't work, I:80

irresponsible, irresponsibility,

confronting and, IV:1280

high or low TA, pc in an area in time when
pc was being very irresponsible, V:289

how to get withholds off the irresponsible
pc, VI:356

overt acts proceed from, V:290

overts and withholds are the same as
irresponsible, V:317

relationship to use and tolerance of force, I:613

when a person won't own up to his overts,
irresponsibility of great magnitude, V:108

IRS, *see* **rock slam(s)**

isness,

and not-isness, III:142

communication and, IV:191

item(s),

defn., any terminal, opposition terminal,
combination terminal, significance or idea
(but not a doingness, which is called “a
level”) appearing on a list derived from
pc, VI:657

after the fact,

defn., a running item which clearly has an
earlier thing before it, yet, by its very
wording, prohibits reaching the earlier
thing, XI:203, S3:77

item(s), (*cont.*)

after the fact, (*cont.*)

handling, XI:203, S3:77

kind of running item in R3RA,
XI:203, S3:77

always test an item for read before
prepchecking or running recall or
engrams, IX:70

assessment finds one to run, XI:112, S3:12

blow-up item, S1:149

characteristics of terminal, opposition terminal,
combination terminal, VI:658–659

check the item, how to [3DXX], VI:422

complete list, in theory, just fades away and
leaves an item [3G], VI:491

confusions on “reading item,” IX:245, S1:99

Dianetic item(s),

doesn't read, pc still has symptoms, use
Suppress and Invalidate, IX:12

how they first are null and later read,
VIII:383

lists, note read as pc gives the item, VIII:419

must never be run twice, IX:485

on a right item meter reads well when pc
says it, good indicators come in, pc is
very interested in running it, VIII:419

on a wrong item pc has bad indicators, meter
doesn't read, there is no pc interest,
VIII:419; *see also* Dianetics

that doesn't read will produce no chain,
no basic and pc will jump around
track trying but just jamming up his
bank, IX:70

Dianetic, never run twice, S1:8

dirty needle in listing 3D Criss Cross means an
earlier item is wrong, VI:493

F/N, S1:163

found out of session, S1:265

giving pc the, S1:152

“me” as an item on L&N, XI:353

metering reading, S1:98

must be made plural on Flow 3 when one is
running Triples, VIII:531

narrative vs. somatic items, VIII:412

once having read need not read again to be
valid, IX:244

opposition items, each line is an independent
zigzag of opposition items [3DXX], VI:420

persistent item that doesn't blow is usually a
wrong item, VIII:198

reading but not F/Ned leave pc with
BPC, IX:265

reading item, what it is, IX:244

rock slamming items [R3-21], VI:652

item(s), (cont.)

running an unreading item and Int, S1:93
 Suppress and Invalidate on an, S1:6
 that R/Ses, what it is [R2-12], VI:704
 unreading, IX:69, IX:483, S1:6, S1:70-71, S1:99
 unreading, consequences of running, XI:270, S3:117
 when listing items auditor must have an eye on meter, IX:244
 which does not read on meter when assessed is beyond pc's level of awareness, VIII:382
 wrong, and upset case, S1:266

itsa,

action of pc saying, "It's a this" or "It's a that," VII:320, VII:321, VII:518
 charge piled up on pc, pc ceases to be capable of clear thought and will reject even right items, VII:381
 dirty needle and itsa, *see* dirty needle(s)
 from another GPM [R2, R3], VII:74
 getting pc to say about problems, life, difficulties, VII:292
 if the right item or goal on a list has been read and abandoned, all its locks will begin to read like real items or goals [Level VI], VII:385
 isn't a comm line; it's what travels on a comm line from pc to auditor, if that which travels is saying with certainty "It IS," VII:314
 itsa earlier itsa is unlimited, VIII:267
 letting a pc itsa, VIII:18, S1:435

itsa, (cont.)

line, don't use metering, ARC break assessments, dating, or incomprehensible or new commands to cut itsa line, VII:261
 line—pc's line to the auditor—is a report on what has been as-ised, IX:324
 line, when cut, auditing ceases to work, VII:259
 list, things which cause "everything to read," VII:383
 maker line—the pc's line to his bank—is invisible, don't cut it, IX:324
 on and on with no gain, cause of, VII:585
 pcs itsa on and on with no gain, cause of, IX:334
 Project 80—itsa line and tone arm, VII:279
 reliable item, *see* reliable item
 Routine 1C and, VII:292
 silent auditor invites itsa, VII:315
 slow assessment means letting pc itsa while assessing, VII:318
 TA action slows down when pc goes into more charge than he can itsa easily, VII:320, VII:400
 what it is, VIII:18, VIII:19, S1:435, S1:436
 whatsit and itsa, relation to TA, VII:255, VII:314, VII:325
itsa line, pc's line to the auditor, S1:423
itsa maker line, pc's line to his bank, S1:423
Ivory Tower, S1:207
Ivory Tower rule, IX:466



J

jail, being in, and being king in a castle, III:410

jealousy,

manifestation of "I am the only one," I:530

why it comes about and relationship to communication, II:27

Jingles, Dianetics, I:309

job, creating it, III:368; *see also Problems of Work*

Johannesburg (Joburg) Confessional List, VI:80–85

Johannesburg (Joburg) Security Check, *see Security Check*

Johannesburg Processing Check, VI:201, VI:202

Johnson Temperament Analysis Profile, psychometry, I:56; *see also tests*

jokers and degraders, XI:32, S1:316

case condition of, XI:32, S1:316

handling for, XI:33, S1:317

joy, greatest joy there is in life is creating, XII:416, S2:567

justice, VIII:28; *see also ethics; Advanced Procedure and Axioms*

defn., action of the group against the individual when he has failed to get his own ethics in, X:466

defn., impartial administration of laws of land in accordance with extant level of severity–mercy ratio of people, III:512

justice, (*cont.*)

action taken on the individual by the group when he fails to take these actions himself, XII:116

British "justice," VIII:322

Comm Ev on any C/S or auditor guilty of forcing auditing on a pc, XIII:460, S1:389

contains hidden error regarding rightness, VII:234

Ethics Officer must advise D of P when staff or public person is undergoing ethics or justice action, XII:548, S1:367

group action against individual when he fails to put in his own ethics, XII:117

man cannot be trusted with, XII:117

philosophy and, XII:116

plan for fast justice, VIII:302–303

slow, VIII:385

what it is, III:512, III:513

justification(s),

crashing misunderstands and, XI:519, S2:323, S2:453

list of Scientology justifications, VII:434

mechanism of, V:284

reasons overts are not overts to people is justifications, VII:433

Justinian, first great Christian emperor, IV:282

juvenile, delinquent, IV:148

K

Keeping Scientology Working, VII:558, S2:3

keep it from going away,

ability of thetan to remain where he is and, IV:307

as assist, IV:345

basic mechanism which guards against loss, IV:304

commands and how to run, IV:14

on two objects, IV:216

process, III:551, III:562, IV:334

solves both outflow and inflow, IV:307

key cramming question, XIII:493, S2:531

use of in establishing auditor's missing data, XIII:494, S2:532

Keyed-Out Clear,

no such thing as a, XI:310

state of high case is also Keyed-Out Clear, VII:432

Keyed-Out Operating Thetan and Operating Thetan, difference between, VII:609, VII:615

key-in(s); *see also* **key(ed)-out**

defn., action of recording a lock on a secondary or engram, VIII:366

defn., part of the reactive mind moving in on a person, XII:205

defn., those parts of time track which contain first moment an earlier engram is restimulated, VII:164

it is pc who mostly keys his bank back in, VII:289

prevented by keeping things very calm, I:153

source of engrams is pc who creates a picture of incident below his level of knowingness and recreates it into a "key-in," V:424

when it occurs, XII:205

keynote, of processing, II:67

key(ed)-out; *see also* **key-in**

defn., action of engram or secondary dropping away without being erased, VIII:366

defn., reactive mind or some portion of it dropping out of restimulation, XII:206

Clear vs. Keyed-Out Clear, VII:577, VII:578, VII:609

Dianetic auditor who specializes in keying out locks, what happens, VIII:408

Dianetics is not interested in key-outs, XI:284

engrams or secondaries or locks, S1:69

erasure vs. key-out, VIII:366

of circuits, II:174

of engram in three to eight days, I:142

only auditing keys out bank, VII:692

OT vs. Keyed-Out OT, VII:609, VII:615

rehab, all recovery must be by key-out, not erasure; key-outs are done by finding key-ins; it is destimulation, not restimulation, VII:617

vs. erasure, example, III:131

Key to Life Course; *see also* **Primary Rundown**

fast flow training and, X:196

prerequisite to Primary Rundown, XIII:502, S3:944

key words, clear, IV:394

kindness, mercy, charity are the highest and kingliest qualities there are, III:144

know, knowing, knowingness, III:201; *see also* **Know to Mystery Scale**

ability to, III:414

awareness of awareness unit builds space to cut down knowingness, III:71

higher than ARC, III:20

how to know answers, Scientology is the science of, II:362

is being certainness, II:79

know, knowing, knowingness, (cont.)

mission of Scientology is to raise knowingness of spirit to degree that it knows what it is and what it is doing, III:43

not-know and, III:226, III:248, III:367, III:414, III:468

random knowingness and not knowingness create, when unaligned, a confusion, III:205

Scale of, VIII:117

second postulate: know, III:226

space is, but does not have to be, the first barrier of knowingness, II:285

Straightwire on Secrets, Knowingness, III:167

thetan, basic qualities of, knowingness and understanding, III:28

thetan cuts down knowingness to have a game, III:71

thetan, games and, X:123

know before you go, IX:578, IX:580

knowing causability, degree of, IV:207, IV:236

knowledge; see also data; information

defn., assured belief, that which is known, information, instruction; enlightenment, learning; practical skill, III:410

defn., data, factors and whatever can be thought about or perceived, III:410

defn., that which is perceived or learned or taken from another source, III:411

defn., total certainty and understanding of data and this can include objects, actions, spaces or areas, time and forms, XIII:121

a C/S's, S1:223

any certainty can be classified as, I:284

application of knowledge requires evaluation of importances, examples, VII:666

as a circle, I:291

basically an impact, II:229

can be conceived to be ideas, patterns and creations and can include any concept or understanding, IX:309

certainty is knowledge, datum is secondary knowledge, II:76, II:84, II:109

depends upon perception, II:84

field containing the most authorities contains the least codified knowledge, VII:657

history of, II:368

knowledge; (cont.)

isn't recalling, IV:44

only half the answer, III:410

person who accepts it without questioning it and evaluating it is demonstrating himself to be in apathy toward that sphere of knowledge, V:85

philosophic knowledge is only valuable if it is true or if it works, VII:551

route to freedom lies through knowledge, VII:552

Scientology means knowledge; *scio* means knowing in the fullest sense of the word; studying how to know in the fullest sense of the word; this is the same word as Dharma, which means knowledge; Tao, which means the way to knowledge; Buddhism, which means the way to spiritual knowledge, III:116

technology means methods of application of an art or science as opposed to mere knowledge of science or art itself, VII:664

thirst for, would be the thirst for other thetan's postulates, III:412

to obtain knowledge and certainty, it is necessary to be able to observe, II:109

Knowledge Reports,

Confessionals and, XIII:3

handling of blown students and pcs and, X:188

Know-Sex Scale, II:325

Know to Mystery,

Dynamic Scouting, V:161

Recall Processes, V:231

Know to Mystery Processing Check, VI:408

Know to Mystery Scale, III:20, III:71, IX:577, X:123; *see also Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*

Assessment, V:413

case on lower rungs of processing and, V:139

Emotional Tone Scale is part of, III:68

everything above pc finds pc at effect, VII:178

expanded, V:139, VIII:117

Op Pro by Dup and, III:68

process on, III:468

Know to Mystery Straightwire, for extreme cases, V:139

Kraepelin's psychotic classification, II:233

L

label, why pc labels each clay model in Clay Table Processing, XIII:409; *see also* **clay representation**; **Clay Table Processing**

lag, communication, *see* **communication lag**

language(s); *see also* **Child Dianetics**

defn., a symbol for MEST reality or MEST imaginary objects offered as reality, I:259

chief tool of communication, I:133

Dianetics and Scientology in other languages, IX:628

dictionaries and a person's own language, XII:275, S2:329

in the child's reactive bank, I:61

man's greatest shadow and illusion, I:566

not so aberrative as MEST action underlying it, I:259

of a subject, establish communication by teaching, V:133

of Scientology, how to learn, III:537

pictures bridge language barrier, V:327

symbolology of, I:259

thought discharges dependency on language, V:327

trouble, example of handling, V:436

Lao-tse, II:173

lassitude, cause of a feeling of lassitude, VII:79

latent read(s),

defn., reads which occur later than completion of major thought, VII:121

don't take up [R1A], VI:248

occurs fractions of seconds after the major thought, XI:213

prior reads and latent reads are ignored, VI:528

steering the pc is only use of latent or random reads, VI:500, VI:530

laudatory withholds, VI:408

law(s),

defn., codified agreements of people crystallizing their customs and representing their believed-in necessities of conduct, III:512

criminal will not receive orders called law, V:452

honest people are impeded by disciplinary laws aimed at the dishonest, V:300

processes of, suspended moment individual is declared to be insane, I:523

Laws of Listing and Nulling, Dianetic lists and, XI:119, S3:19; *see also* **listing and nulling**

laziness, on post or in using a subject, remedy, X:177, S2:229

lazy and inactive, how a person becomes, VII:440

LCRE, *see* **Confessional Repair List**

leaders, responsibilities of, VIII:85

leadership,

component parts, I:127

mistakes of Simon Bolivar, VIII:85

test scores, low, handling of, IX:53

learn(ing),

by observing and experiencing, I:259

desire to, IV:106

discipline of imagination essential, II:43

isn't memorizing, V:86

lag and process lag, IV:29

through mimicry, I:43

when one learns he is being an effect, III:411

Learning Processes, five, IV:45–46

learning rate, IV:28, IV:32

defn., the rate one will permit ideas to inflow, IV:42
 aberration and learning rate, relationship between, IV:26
 consequences, IV:32
 dissemination, use of “learning rate” in, IV:33
 governs reading time, IV:34
 increasing learning rate by drill usually only increases familiarity and automaticity, IV:34

leave of absence, *defn.*, authorized period of absence from a course granted in writing by Course Supervisor and entered in student’s study folder, IX:179, S2:338

lecithin, *see also* oil

fatty substance found in plant and animal tissue, XIII:433, S3:629
 must be included in oils used on the Purification Rundown, XIII:433, S3:629

lectures, lecturing,

by Ron needed to give student flavor and idea of Scientology, VI:206
 don’t close terminals, III:51

left-side rundowns, *see also* Expanded Dianetics; OCA

have as their target the stripping off of emotional charge from the case, XIII:539

legal,

attacks on an auditor, how to handle, III:47
 control of organization, III:251
 legal problems, best defense is attack, III:47

lesson, learning the wrong, IV:30

leukemia, II:60

level(s), *see also* grade(s)

any level is itself capable of stable case gain, VIII:314, S2:83
 auditing levels of using overts [1964], VII:438
 auditing skills by levels [1964], VII:397
 chasing a pc on up the levels to cure an outness on earlier levels is wasting auditing, VIII:314, S2:83
 common errors on, VIII:52–53
 definition, VII:426
 designed for all cases, VII:587
 each level of auditing controls pc’s attention a little more than last, VII:315
 “grade” and “level” are the same but when one is a pc one has a grade and when one has a level one is studying its data, VII:579
 higher levels do not solve lower-level failures, IX:362

level(s), (*cont.*)

how to apply level processing, VII:587
 of auditors and levels of processes [1957], IV:112
 pc will feel accused if run above his level, VII:446
 reads are bigger on higher levels, VII:375
 still charged, reliable indicators are TA action and cognitions, IX:106
 tone arm action is higher on higher levels, VII:376

Level 0,

curriculum for, [1964], VII:539
 purpose and end phenomena, VII:541, VII:542

Level I,

[1955], III:196, III:206
 rudiments, III:211
 [1956],
 an experimental arrangement, III:264
 is what gets the case moving, III:259

Level II,

[1955], III:197–198, III:207
 [1956], is what changes the Scientometric tests, III:26

Level III,

[1955],
 Decisional Processing, III:213
 is a subjective level, III:198, III:207
 [1956],
 clay table work is, VII:476
 is what exteriorizes pcs, III:261

Level IV,

[1955],
 Opening Procedure by Duplication, III:214
 Opening Procedure 8-C, III:199, III:209
 [1956],
 builds back their willingness to live, III:262

Level V,

[1955],
 Opening Procedure by Duplication by First Postulate, III:199–200, III:209
 Remedy of Communication Scarcity, III:214
 [1956],
 makes pcs able to play games, III:263
 case and solution, II:91

Level VI, VII:577

[1955],
 Remedy of Havingness and Spotting Spots in Space, III:200, III:209, III:215
 [1956],
 exercises pcs’ exteriorization and stabilizes, III:263
 ARC breaks, VII:576

Level VI, (cont.)

- consists of several processes; the preclear (still a *pre-Clear*) has to be able to audit to make it; it can't be done for him, VII:577
- drawbacks of, VII:429
- reads on Level VI, difference between, VII:384
- requires several months to audit through even with expert training, VII:577

Levels 1 to 8, state of case scale, VII:189

levels of awareness, II:84

levels of cases, II:251–252

LF, long fall (2 to 3 inches), VIII:382

LFBD, long fall followed by “blowdown” or TA motion downward, VIII:382

L4BRA, corrects L&N lists, XI:47

libido theory, Freud's, V:404

library, IX:272, IX:367, IX:502

- Cramming must have a, S1:171
- vast, of Scientology, III:433
- where located in org, S2:182
- Word Clearing and, S2:182

lie, defn., invention with a bad connotation, X:125

lie detector, I:314

- does not detect a lie, it merely detects the misownership of the picture of the incident, III:144

lie reaction,

- if pc reads high on tone arm, gets inconsistent lie reaction, use “What have you had to be responsible for?” IV:388
- questions, purpose of, VI:127

lies, freedom of speech, does not mean freedom to harm by lies, V:300

life, II:107; see also dynamic(s)

- defn.*, a series of attained goals, V:333
- all operating principles of life may be derived from duplication, II:292
- auditing skill is a discipline in living and a know-how of the parts of life, IV:311
- barriers to enjoyment of life handled through FPRD, XII:563, S3:710
- becomes purposeless lacking restrictions, III:390
- becomes serious when man becomes less cause and greater effect, I:295
- contest of “overwhelmings,” III:353
- continuum, II:92
- cycle of action of life is cycle of action of an explosion, II:226
- cycle of life forms, I:612
- eight main divisions, III:375

life, (cont.)

- elements of games applied to life, III:387
- force and emotion, *see Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*
- fundamentals of, *see Dianetics 55!*
- game of life, IV:135
- greatest joy there is in life is creating, XII:416, S2:567
- has ability to register an impingement and to retain it or reduplicate it, XII:23
- help is a co-joining of vectors of life, V:510
- in the body, thetan puts it there, III:309, III:328
- in the womb, III:444
- is a game, III:319, III:388
- life subjects are subject to overrun, VIII:23
- life vs. life, no liability; life via MEST vs. life, some liability; life vs. MEST, total liability, IV:201
- missions of the energy of life, I:565
- one can intend to change life for the better and succeed, III:441
- reaction of life to pain perceptics, I:216
- reasons for intensives, S1:158
- Repair (Progress), S1:77
- rhythm and, X:629, S2:556
- right intention toward, III:442
- ruds, VIII:499
- running away from, IV:150
- Scientology in direct application to life, VII:504
- source of, III:43, *see also* thetan
- survive is dynamic principle which motivates most biological life, V:438
- understood by likening it to a game, III:387
- we know more about life now than life does, III:452
- which he has just lived, thetan does not care to remember, III:405
- why Scientology is senior to life, IV:312

Life Orientation Course; see also Primary Rundown

- prerequisite to Primary Rundown, XIII:502, S3:944
- fast flow training and, X:196

Life Repair(s), IX:366

- Drug Rundown and, X:636, S1:292
- need of Life Repair before Dianetics, IX:101

lifetime, next, affected by what we create in this lifetime, III:405

light, thus there is, II:107

light and deep processing, I:270

light lock, repetition of material in PT constitutes a, I:150



light starvation, II:23

limited process, any process which makes pc create, V:310

limited technique, negative gain, II:18

line,

defn., a list of found 3D items each in opposition to the last item on that line [3DXX], VI:423

each line is an independent zigzag of opposition items, VI:420

line charges, I:626

line plot(s), VI:441, VII:58, VII:101, VII:124, VII:137, VII:171, VII:225

defn., VI:423

correction, VII:68

described, VI:660

put every item ever found on pc by any process on line plot; every one will add up to a goal, VII:56

lines,

entheta and theta lines, I:196

terminals and, IV:179

liquids, radiation and, S3:598

listen style auditing, *see* **audit(ing)**

listing, *see also* **lists**,

out of session, S1:265

when listing items, auditor must have eye on meter, not necessarily pc, S1:99

Listing and Nulling, *see also* **list(s)**

[up to 1968 L&N in some bulletins is called *assessment*]

ARC breaks, most violent session ARC breaks occur because of list errors under meaning of Listing and Nulling, IX:566

assessment vs. listing and nulling, VIII:234

complete list, *defn.*, complete list is list which has only one reading item on list, VIII:171

don't list a pc on a Repair Program, use two-way comm, IX:124

errors, IX:69

handle first if Int isn't out, IX:368

eventual item listed must F/N, IX:266

F/N during listing means no charge left and no item, VIII:55

Laws of Listing and Nulling, VIII:171, VIII:234

S&Ds, Remedy Bs, etc., are listed by pc and follow Laws of Listing and Nulling, VIII:234

violations, VIII:218

Listing and Nulling, (*cont.*)

L4BRB—for assessment of all listing errors, VIII:276

lists, XIII:168, XIII:315

note down reads as you list, VIII:212

old lists are not to be copied, VIII:212

on Expanded Grade IV pc's service facsimiles are found by Listing and Nulling, XIII:325, S3:123

out-lists, do not do any auditing on a person who has out-lists, XIII:134

points a C/S must be alert to regarding listing, IX:566

question,

always test a listing question before letting pc list, IX:70

in clearing a listing question auditor watches meter, not necessarily pc, and notes any read while clearing question, IX:245

must read to be listed, IX:69, IX:483

Remedy A is done only by listing, VIII:131, S2:195

Remedy B is done by listing, VIII:112, VIII:132, VIII:234, S2:194, S2:196

Scientology listing and nulling actions have nothing to do with Dianetics, VIII:419

Search and Discovery lists, *see* Search and Discovery

Listing Prepcheck, HCO WW R3GA Form 1, VI:574

List L1, General ARC break assessment, VII:215

List L2, assessment sessions, listing sessions, preliminary step R3R, the ARC break for assessments list, VII:216

List L3, R3R—engram running by chains, VII:217

List L4, VII:218

used on Routine 3N—GPMs, all goals sessions, VII:218

List 1, *see also* **List 1 R/Ser; rock slam(s); rock slammer(s)**

list of subjects connected to Scientology, X:658

refers to Scientology related terminals, XI:18

the Scientology list [R2-12], VI:679, VI:684, VI:699, VI:710

List 1 R/Ser, *see also* **List 1; rock slam(s); rock slammer(s)**

defn., anyone who has R/Sed on List One, X:658

defn., simply one who R/Ses on List 1, XI:19
confusion on how to define and identify, XI:18
verification by sec checking, X:659

list(s), listing; see also Listing and Nulling; prepared list(s)

defn., any list listed for assessment that does not produce a dirty needle while nulling or Tiger Drilling [1962], VI:665
 always derived from pc [3DXX], VI:420
 auditing [3G], VI:489
 Auditing Repair List for People from Est, XIII:375, S3:825
 beyond last rock slam [R2-12A], VII:15
 can be extended beyond F/N, IX:367
 commonest reason for self-auditing is a wrong or unfound L&N item, X:110
 complete list,
 in 3DXX, VI:430
 correction is simple *if* you know your laws of L&N, XI:46
 correction lists, XI:47; *see also* correction list(s); prepared lists
 correction—the Short L4, VIII:226
 correct L&N item must blow down and F/N, X:109
 correct procedure for verifying/correcting past L&Ns, XI:46
 “dead horse list,” IX:69
 Dianetic, and wrong list reactions, S1:266
 Dianetic lists, *see* Dianetic(s)
 differentiate the list [3DXX], VI:421
 difficulties [R2, R3], VII:70
 getting pc to answer the auditing question [R2-12], VII:21
 how listing a wrong item can happen [R2, R3], VII:72
 if right item or goal on a list has been read and abandoned, all its locks will begin to read like real items or goals [Level VI], VII:385
 long long lists [R2-10, R2-12], VI:724
 lost list, how to reconstruct, VI:492
 pc who “can’t quite say exactly what it is” [3DXX], VI:420, VI:430
 right goal listed wrongly, symptoms of, VI:646
 wrong goal listed, symptoms [R2, R3], VII:70
 directive listing, VII:110–112
 liabilities, VII:130
 error(s),
 corrected by L4, IX:566
 Dianetic, S1:225
 extreme upsets and deep apathies are almost always list errors, IX:566
 withholds and list errors can cause high TA, IX:369

list(s), (cont.)

F/N everything found on ruds and lists, IX:267
 goals, *see* goal(s)
 goes wrong = BPC = handle or do L4B or any L4 at once, IX:486
 Green Form, overlist, how to handle, IX:360
 handle after Int, S1:172, S1:174
 handling of mid ruds [3GAXX], VI:664
 incomplete lists [R2-12], VI:721
 dirty needles stem from incomplete lists or missed items [3GAXX], VI:664
 isn’t null; it is suppressed or invalidated, IX:12
 item found out of session or by a nonauditor is suspect of being an L&N error, even though no list was made, X:109
 L1A, do an L1A if pc was not fully satisfied that all has been handled, IX:45
 L1B, never try to fly ruds or do L1B on a high or low TA, IX:266
 L1C, IX:274
 bad auditing, previous, can be cured by, IX:369
 best done Method 3, IX:368, IX:439
 handles ARC broken, sad, hopeless or nattery pcs, IX:274
 never C/S to take TA down with ARC break rud or L1C, IX:369
 not used on high or very low TAs to get them down or up, IX:439
 won’t handle out-lists, IX:369
 L3RH, IX:304
 Dianetics and Int RD Repair List, IX:292
 done Method 3, IX:368
 how to use, IX:304
 L4BRB,
 assessment method, IX:368, IX:439
 list errors are corrected by, IX:483, IX:486, IX:566
 out-list can make ARC break that can’t be handled by ARC break but only by L4B, IX:360
 L4BRB, VIII:276
 L9S,
 37R is best done as part of L9S, IX:386
 using, IX:388
 L10, IX:669
 actions, IX:437
 List 1B, VIII:132, S2:196
 List 2B, VIII:132, S2:196
 List 3B, VIII:132, S2:196
 L&N list, S1:455, S1:496
 LX Lists, *see* LX Lists
 Mock-ups [process], II:50

list(s), (cont.)

nonreading and non-F/Ning, X:520
 nothing produces as much case upset as a wrong list item or a wrong list, X:110
 not Prepchecking [3GA], VI:632
 not reading and no items found, what to do, XI:47
 nulling,
 clean needle is vital in order to null a list [R2-10, R2-12], VI:725
 never null lists taken from wrong sources, just abandon [R2-12], VII:11
 null the list [3DXX], VI:421
 to get a list to differentiate and null rapidly, the list must be complete [3DXX], VI:430
 number of, S1:248
 Objectives Correction List, XIII:445
 of auditor's efforts, emotions, and thoughts related to processing which must be run, I:302
 oppose, opposition,
 done on R/Sing items [R2-12], VI:721
 minimize goal oppose lists [R2, R3], VII:75
 right and wrong oppose [R2-12], VII:9
 right-way and wrong-way oppose indications [R2], VII:10-11, VII:14-15
 what a dirty needle means [R2], VII:12
 out, S1:266
 out-list(s), IX:369
 can create more concentrated hell with a pc than any other single auditing error, XI:47
 can make an ARC break that can't be handled by ARC break but only by L4BRB, IX:360
 handled before ruds, IX:360
 indicators of, X:110
 roller coaster can be caused by out-lists, IX:641
 outness, S1:108
 out of valence, S1:191
 prepared, *see* prepared lists
 PTS interview and, X:113
 random listing [R3N], VII:372
 reading through an F/N on assessment, XI:374
 reconstructing, XI:46
 reconstruct the, S1:266
 Repair List for Treatment from Psychiatrists, Psychologists and Psychoanalysts, XIII:390, S3:954

list(s), (cont.)

rules,
 all listing rules apply to RI lists, VII:119
 allow no self-listing of goals [R2-12], VII:21
 auditor has no business with significances of items [R2-12A], VII:17
 concerning the item "me," XI:353
 don't Tone 40 ack items or goals a pc gives you [3G], VI:493
 never force a pc to list [R2-12, R3M], VII:70
 of a complete list for R2 or R3, VII:36, VII:68
 run all TA action out of listing; list at least 50 items beyond point tone arm became motionless [R2-12A], VII:14
Self Analysis next-to-the-last list, II:121, II:124, II:133, II:173
 sensitivity, VII:69
 session [3GA], VI:588
 slightly contrary to early auditing philosophy [2GA], VI:633
 source list, VII:30
 test list both ways [R2], VII:15
 that is getting no item, don't extend, use L4, IX:69
 to a still tone arm, what it takes [R2, R3], VII:35
 trouble,
 Int RD trouble is worse than list trouble, is worse than out-ruds, IX:568
 prepared lists to handle, S1:6
 use List L4 to locate and handle, IX:483
 two kinds of lists for each GPM, VII:97
 uncontrolled listing, VII:120
 underlisting, VII:130
 used to exhaust old pain, I:300
 ways of using a C/S 53, XI:336
 what it means if a list doesn't F/N after Suppress, Invalidate or Misunderstood Words have been checked, X:521
 what to do if lists are not resolving on the list you are correcting, XI:47
 when to null, XI:46
 wording [3GA], VI:580
 wrong list, reasons for, VIII:218
 wrong-way list [R2-12A], VII:15
literal(ness),
 people who are literal rather than literate simply haven't achieved conceptual understanding, XI:543, S2:326
 statement received with; *see Science of Survival*
live, living, livingness,
 ability to live depends to a marked degree upon ability to shift consideration of what is confusion, what is motionlessness, III:543
 as automatic as machinery, III:358

live, living, livingness, (cont.)

- coexistence, superior to ARC triangle and mechanics of living, III:20
- is the battle of effects, I:283
- itself can be an art, S2:545
- Level Four [1956] builds back willingness to live, III:262
- live communication, postulates, will always create change, III:176
- training, essential to give people tools to live better, III:322
- two conditions of, ARC broken, not ARC broken, VII:270–271
- two rules for happy, V:94

lives, past, see past lives**L9S**, S1:152**“lobby comment,”** XII:535, S2:569**locating,**

- defn.*, action the auditor takes to help the pc spot the exact place something happened, XI:342
- purpose of, XI:346

location,

- as a restimulator, II:199
- of mock-up, II:46
- one of three methods to handle time track, VII:187–188
- to communicate one must be able to hold to a location, IX:349

Locational Communication, [process], V:135

- relieves face pressures and terror stomachs, V:136

Locational Processing, III:196, III:206, V:47, IX:593; see also TRs

- as an assist, IV:341
- attention process, commands of, V:47
- Body and Room, an extroversion–introversion process, commands of, V:47
- commands and how to run, IV:13
- dissemination and, V:212
- establish the existence of a session by, III:165
- if locational turns on a somatic it must be run until locational no longer turns on somatics, IV:221
- Problems of Comparable or Incomparable Magnitude and Locational Processing, which to run, IV:426
- purpose of, III:196
- to bring the pc up to present time, IV:316
- to handle problems, IV:161

Location by Contact, CCH 5, IV:91**Location-Control Processes, IV:13****lock(s), VII:623, VII:661, VII:692, VIII:21; see also engram(s)**

defn., mental image picture of an incident where one was knowingly or unknowingly reminded of a secondary or engram; it does not itself contain a blow or a burn or impact and is not any major cause of misemotion; it does not contain unconsciousness; it may contain a feeling of pain or illness, etc., but is not itself the source of it, VIII:363

defn., mental image pictures of nonpainful but disturbing experiences the person has experienced; they depend for their force on secondaries and engrams, VII:623, VII:662

defn., those parts of time track which contain moments pc associates with key-ins, VII:164

chronically tired pc who is not eating won't get TA for there's no as-is of locks, VII:431

Dianetic auditor who specializes in keying out locks, what happens, VIII:408

finding and handling lock words of GPMs, VII:506

manifestations of, *see Science of Survival*

reducing locks, what it does, VII:623, VIII:21

running of, I:29

lock chains, reduction of, I:148**lock scanning, I:144, I:354; see also Science of Survival**

basic use of, I:147

can perform duties of canceller and run out past auditing, I:150

in chronological scanning through each day, I:150

logic(s), see also Advanced Procedure and Axioms; Handbook for Preclears

ability to evaluate importances and unimportances is the highest faculty of logic, V:46

evolution of, I:97

graph of, I:99

of education, IV:460

one-valued, I:96

process of logic consists of, I:99

spectrum of, *see Notes on the Lectures*

three-valued, I:96

two-valued, I:96

logical thought, thetan is natively capable of, S2:58**long C/Ses, S1:110****long-sessioning, C/S who long-sessions will have easier time of it, XII:438, S1:364**

Look (perceive), III:468

“Look around here and tell me something you could do” [test process], IV:210

“Look at me. Who am I?” [process], III:418, IV:12, IV:217

used in a repair session when pc goes too wild to audit, IX:91

“Look at my fingers” [assist process], IV:341

lose, losing,

defn., when one intends to do one thing and accomplishes something else, III:440

engrams vanish, erase rapidly when pc regains ability to have idea that he has won and that he has lost, III:354

or winning, anatomy of, is anatomy of postulate and reverse-postulate, III:439

loss(es), IV:157

defn., withdrawing of something without consent, II:120

always identified with have, I:616

common response to sudden loss is to feel everything is gone or going, VII:576

darkness is the result of too much loss, II:120

dreams follow a sudden loss, VII:576

exteriorization and loss, IV:365, IV:424

grief,

engrams result from losses of position, allies, or things, I:25

is always loss, VIII:162

is entirely and only concerned with loss or threatened loss, I:616

“Keeping things from going away” is a basic mechanism which guards against loss, IV:304

of control takes place with the loss of pan-determinism, III:405

of havingness, symptoms of, *see* havingness pain,

defined in terms of, I:616, II:120

is a loss, I:571

past life and memory of it is buried under terrific loss of possessions and body, VIII:46

prevents pc from conceiving a static; he associates a static with loss, IV:424

“Recall a moment of loss” [process], IV:157, IV:425

secondary in its original use meant “a moment of loss,” VIII:46

single aberrative factor in living, I:616

stuck in a, III:439

sudden loss of sexual partner, II:186

time is the basic on, II:161

lost folder, S1:81

love,

defn., is the human manifestation of admiration, II:186

characteristics of, II:246

is an attitude toward emotion or characteristic of energy rather than emotion, II:185

is road to strength, to love in spite of all is secret of greatness, VIII:29

psychoanalysis says all insanity derives from love, IV:250

love-hate universe, II:246

lover’s quarrel, I:137

“Love thy neighbor,” III:111

when it is no longer a willingness, is enforced by theory of O/W, V:510

low-havingness person, withholds communication, III:380; *see also* **havingness**

low-scale mockery, every high-scale manifestation or activity has a low-scale mockery, V:299

low-step cases, remedying occlusion or accomplishing exteriorization in, II:122

low TA, S1:36, S1:37, S1:163; *see also* **tone arm (TA)**

assessing, assessment, S1:146, S1:151, S1:163

causes of, S1:147, S1:151

overts and withholds and, S1:151

pc in apathy, overwhelmed or run on flat or unreading item, S1:71

quits, S1:165

same action will bring it up again, S1:165

symptom of an overwhelmed being, S2:57

thetan has gone past a desire to stop things and is likely to behave in life as though unable to resist real or imaginary forces, S2:57

low-toned case, how to recognize, V:299

low units, tech failure is source of, S2:13

LRH, *see* **Hubbard, L. Ron**

LRH Communicator, Confessional List, XII:237

LSD, *see also* **drugs**

characteristics of persons who have been on it, XI:56

drugs, particularly LSD, can turn on whole track pictures violently, IX:446

Nazi intelligence drug developed in Switzerland, XI:56

produces insanity, III:187

LSD-25, description of, VIII:189

L10, prerequisites, X:680

L3RH, S1:141

Dianetics and Int RD Repair List, S3:88

L3RH Rundown,

end phenomena, X:162, S3:126

handles cases that can’t seem to erase engrams, X:161, S3:125

L3RH Rundown, (cont.)

object of, X:162, S3:126
preliminary actions, X:161, S3:125
procedure, X:162, S3:126

luck,

defn., an x factor by which an individual or group obtains MEST with minimal effort, I:126
anatomy of, I:126

Luminal, I:140; see also drugs

LX Lists, VIII:487

end phenomena, VIII:487, XI:285
handling, XI:285
handling for trouble on, XI:287
LX1 (Conditions), VIII:490, XI:286
looking up an assessed item from an LX1 acts as an invalidation, VIII:237

LX Lists, (cont.)

LX2 (Emotional Assessment List), VIII:489, XI:286
LX3 (Attitudes), VIII:540, XI:285
order of use, XI:285
out of valence lists LX1, LX2, LX3, IX:452
procedure, XI:285
run each flow chain to an F/N, IX:266
serve to isolate reasons being is charged up to such an extent that he is out of valence, VIII:487
220H, when it is used, XI:286
use of, VIII:487

lying,

defn., lowest order of creativeness, III:422
pc's sanity and continued happiness depend upon ability to create new facts, III:73

Lying about the Problem [process], III:422

Lying Processes and Orders, omit, III:382

M

MAA, *see* **Ethics Officer**

machinery, III:136

auditor running pc's machinery when pc's reality on question is low, III:121

pc operating on, IV:210, IV:227

machines, which reverse communications, handling of, II:339

machine world, S2:571

madness, is compounded of disarranged abilities, IV:249

magnesium, *see also* **calcium**; **Cal-Mag**

Cal-Mag ingredient, X:660

necessary to keep the nerves smoothed out, XI:86, S3:552

ratio to calcium, XI:86, S3:552

magnetic field, *see* **History of Man**

major action(s),

defn., any, but any, action designed to change case or general considerations or handle continual illness or improve ability; means a process or even a series of processes like three flows; it doesn't mean a grade; it is any process case hasn't had, IX:486

case setups and, S1:9

definition of, S1:9

don't use to repair a case, IX:487

mixing, S1:156

No-Interference Area and, S1:254

pc application for, IX:18, IX:23

R6 to OT III, closed band to other major action, IX:669

set up case before starting, IX:18, IX:23, IX:486

what they are, IX:23

won't run, suspect it may have been done before, IX:365

major grade process, definitely not enough to make pc make a lower grade, IX:136

major processes,

done to improve case, IX:79

don't use to repair a case, IX:90

subject of, keep out of two-way comm, IX:139

Major Processing Service, *defn.*, any 12-hour intensive completed on any formal HGC processing, XI:59

major step, prepare a case for, IX:24

major thought, *see also* **minor thought**

defn., complete thought being expressed in words by auditor, VI:528, VII:121

E-Meter can operate on last word (thought minor) only of a question, whereas the question (thought major) is actually null, VI:559, VII:301

how to groove in a, VI:529

Major Training Service, *defn.*, courses that make classed auditors, XI:58

"make it," avoid using, because it's a GPM word [Clay Table Processing], VII:462

"Make it a little more solid," [process], IV:334

Keep it from going away—Hold it still—Make it more solid—on two objects, IV:216

"Make it more solid," [process], III:430

make nothing,

out of everything, students who, III:286

out of something, III:127

malnutrition, can produce all symptoms of insanity, V:366

man,

basically good, but reactive mind tends to force him into evil actions, VII:440

beingness of, *see* **Scientology 8-8008**

man, (cont.)

body and spirit, II:253
 contest with the machine age, IV:293
 divisible into three parts: thetan, mind,
 body, III:399, IV:169, IV:226, V:156,
 XII:360
 essence of a man is his self-determinism, I:535
 evolution of, *see Advanced Procedure and
 Axioms*
 inhumanity to man, *see All About Radiation*
 is a human spirit which is enwrapped, more or
 less, in a mind, which is in a body, IV:295
 is an added-to being, result of, S1:441
 is as sane as he is undense, I:326
 is basically good, V:284, VIII:369
 is his own immortal soul, II:280
 is his own universe, I:614
 “Man from Mud” theory, VIII:104
 nature of, IX:206
 primary foe in his environment is
 weather, I:597
 real enemies, *see All About Radiation*
 solving himself to extinction, VII:499, S2:572
 state and goals of, *see Handbook for Preclears*
 state of, VII:683
 succeeds because he adjusts his environment to
 him, not by adjusting himself to the
 environment, I:565
 three parts of: thetan, mind, body, XII:360
 two dominant behavior patterns of, VII:392
 willingness to destroy man, source
 of, III:358

management,

defn., the planning of means to attain goals
 and their assignation for execution to staff,
 and the proper coordination of activities
 within the group to attain maximal
 efficiency with minimal effort to attain
 determined goals, I:189
 activities of Scientology organizations
 and, III:250
 essay on, I:188
 goal maker vs., I:190
 group goals and, I:188–189
 is a specialty, I:188
 keeping wide open all communication
 lines, I:195
 loses power, I:198
 operational data and, I:195
 problems and optimum performances, I:188
 puts goals into effect, I:189
 research vs., II:58

manager, credo of a good and skilled, I:130

manager responsibility, III:390

**maniacs, people who are frantically attempting to
 create an effect long after they know they
 cannot, III:373**

manic, behavior of, I:50

manic motion, cure for a pc who is in, IV:325

mannerism additives, IX:336

**mannerism changes, C/S request for data
 regarding, S1:45**

**manual, defn., booklet of instruction for a certain
 object or procedure or practice, IX:180,
 S2:339**

Marcab, VII:281

margin of error, allowable for a problem, I:101

marijuana, description of, VIII:190

marital counseling, correct approach, VIII:282

marital quarrels, cause of, IV:479–480

marriage,

blowups in Scientology, II:25
 communication lag, use in selecting marriage
 partner, II:26
 how to audit a, II:26
 partners, selection of, I:165, II:26
 problems, cut comm lines, II:26
 successful marriage, communication is root of,
 II:25, II:27

marriage counseling, S3:817

both partners should be audited in the same
 counseling session or on the same day,
 XIII:369
 can be delivered by a certified Class II Auditor
 who is an ordained Scientology minister,
 XIII:364
 cautions in doing it, XIII:368
 classified as an assist, XIII:364
 counseling must be continued until the full EP
 is reached, XIII:370
 end phenomena, XIII:367
 not a major grade or rundown requiring
 extensive setups before it can be done,
 XIII:369
 ordinarily upsets or bogs stem from missed
 withholds, XIII:368
 procedure, XIII:364
 repair of, XIII:368

**marriages, fail only because the games get
 confused between husband and wife, III:353**

**martyr, only thing *Homo sapiens* will tolerate
 in the way of rightness is a dead
 martyr, I:530**



mass(es) *see also barriers to study,*

aberration is caused by cut communication with the mass, remedy of, IV:193
 ability to tolerate mass and, the basis of good therapy, III:445
 absence of, IX:383, S2:122
 are masses, they are not particles, IV:243
 are more important than perceptions, II:323
 are something that are shed from a thetan by mock-up, and particles are something that are shed from masses, IV:243
 as-isness of, VI:474
 auditor + pc as two-pole system to as-is mass, IX:318
 “bank is beefing up,” sensation of increasing solidity of masses in the mind, VI:657
 body discolors when mass from bank is brought in on it, VII:71
 body is a mass, a solid terminal, IV:317
 by “havingness” one means mass or objects, III:76
 changing masses with anything less than life or memory or communication or postulate brings us into a condition of persistence of a condition, III:142
 clay demos and, XII:455, S2:371
 communication has the power of eradicating spaces and masses, III:95, III:445
 communication tends to as-is masses in the bank, IV:178
 condition is a circumstance regarding a mass or terminal, IV:242
 could be said to be memory, III:119
 depends on misownership for its persistence, III:144
 energy is derived from mass by fixing two terminals in proximity in space, II:290
 engrams, if you run too far back you get a pc into masses he can’t easily handle, VIII:154
 engrams have mass in them even when they are pictures, VIII:478
 fear of seeing is fear of mass, IV:279
 Goals Problem Mass, *see* Goals Problem Mass(es)
 Havingness Scale consists of doingnesses with regard to mass, IV:180
 how a being is hung with persistent masses, VI:418
 is created by the command that it be created, not by the communication itself, III:445
 mental image pictures, actually composed of energy; they have mass, they exist in space, III:134

mass(es) (*cont.*)

mental masses are what C/S handled, IX:105
 mind, whole answer to mind is mental pictures and masses created by thetan, VIII:42
 missing flows are still potential mass, IX:281
 overrun and, S1:145
 overrun is full of mass and ARC breaks, IX:355
 pc can be brought to control a mass of energy as heavy as an engram by the gradient scale of controlling lighter masses, III:132
 pc is continually searching for significance of mass or force, what is it, why is it, IX:105
 reality = mass or agreement, VIII:224
 rehab keys out mass, IX:26
 relationship between intelligence and mass, III:292
 released off body and out of thetan’s bank in auditing, VII:71
 resisted change is basis of all mass in physical universe, VI:102
 resulting mass of energy picture is energy, III:403
 “ridges” and mass come about from a conflict of flows opposing or being pulled back as in withholds, IX:357
 self-auditing is manifestation of being overwhelmed by mass, etc., and pulling only think out of bank, IX:114
 seriousness, the more mass the more seriousness, III:75
 significance vs. mass or force, IX:105
 studying without mass, symptoms of, IX:383
 thetan can increase body masses, III:403
 thetans, massy, IX:284
 tone arm,
 high, are caused by two or more flows opposing thus making a mass or ridge, IX:357
 high equals mental energy mass, VIII:380, VIII:478
 records mass, IX:220
 tone arm moves because mass is changing, VI:474
 tone arm registers relative mass of case, XII:201
 vanishment of, IV:179
mass psychology, I:49
massy thetans, S1:129
master process, *defn.*, would be one which ran out all other processes and processing, VI:511

Matched Terminal(s)(ing), II:68, II:98, II:121

defn., a mock-up facing a mock-up, II:89
description, II:131, II:139
in brackets, run on certainties, I:284
or Double Terminals, II:150

material, *see also* Clay Table Processing

Clay Table Processing material needed, XIII:407
C/S mustn't tolerate missing materials, IX:502
minimum materials an org in a non-English-speaking country would need to function, S2:378
needed in an auditing room, XI:173, S3:99
scarcity of, VIII:439

material universe,

is at best an illusion, I:535
motto of this universe could be said to be "Agree or Perish," I:535

mathematics,

function of, I:103
mind is the servomechanism of, II:42

matter,

apparently cohesion and adhesion of energy, I:612
ARC triangle very spacious at level of serenity and completely condensed at level of matter, III:377
classes of, II:108
motion is matter with energy in space, VII:244
running Havingness restores pc at cause over matter, V:326

maxims, OT, XII:414

maybe,

anatomy of, II:91
resolution of, II:130, II:139
how it comes about, I:357
leads to insanity, I:291
source of, II:113

meaning,

of things plays a secondary role in processing to forces, IX:104
secondary to forces in processing, S1:36

mechanical, must be ruled out before the pc can be considered to have rock slammed, X:727

mechanics, of space, energy and time, considerations take rank over, II:362

mechanics vs. significance, of mental image picture, IV:47

medical, medicine,

can turn on whole track pictures violently, IX:446
charts, VIII:543

medical, medicine, (*cont.*)

considering man a body is a sort of betrayal, V:377
doctors, VIII:301
addressing any group of medical doctors, keep it in field of Dianetics, VIII:301
Dianetic group should have liaison with a competent MD or clinic, VIII:433
does not contain a definition for "mind," III:404
drugs are, S3:55
examination, VIII:482
illnesses can be physical; if so, medical action is first action, VIII:474; *see also* ill(ness)
is treated like any other drug, IX:460
medicine made effective by Dianetics, VIII:408, VIII:484
"mental blocks" can obstruct medical treatment, VIII:407
operations, medical or dental treatment, deliveries should be audited out as soon as possible by R3R, VIII:483
patients "stuck" in time can make medicine ineffective, VIII:408
role of, III:42
treat like drugs, S1:204

medical attention, assist is not a substitute for, IV:346

medical care, people should be audited after, IX:4

medical doctor(s),

indispensable in society, III:404
psychosomatics, not the province of the medical doctor, II:318
role of, II:317, II:319, III:46
Scientists and medical doctors, conflicts between, how to handle, III:46
send pc to, if chronic illness suspected, II:168

medical ethics, AMA's proposed principles of, IV:4

medical examination, assists and, X:493

medical range, *see Science of Survival*

medical treatment, IX:24

megavitamin doses, Purification Rundown and, S3:598

Melbourne ACC, [processes], V:248

membership(s),

cards and pins, III:320, III:334
does not give right to publish or excerpt or reorganize Scientology, nor right to teach it formally, III:53
reason for, III:320

memorizing, learning isn't memorizing, V:86

memory,

defn., a combination of motionlessness, its base material, and motion, the material of which the universe is built, I:317

defn., automaticity which is not under the control of the pc, III:119

defn., mechanically, the tracking of positions, III:126

banks, standard, *see Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

creation of time and creation of memory were concurrent incidents, III:126

failure in memory causes thetan to be very frantic, III:127

has very little to do with intelligence, III:128

improvement of, III:123

in terms of particles and space, III:126

in the field of education memory is of the essence, III:145

mass could be said to be memory, III:119

of past existences, restoration of, IV:297; *see also* past lives

past life and memory of it is buried under terrific loss of possessions and body, VIII:46

pictures, thetan uses to assist memory, III:135

processing, I:263

processing is reconditioning ability of individual to handle his own memory, I:293

responsibility for one's, I:293

shut-off of memory actually occurs with pick-up of new body, IV:298

specific process for a bad memory is Forgetting run in brackets, IV:322

straight line memory, I:24, I:29, I:85

straight memory case scouting and reverie, I:33; *see also Science of Survival*

theory of memory, III:126

to improve the memory, it is only necessary to rehabilitate the individual's choice of acceptance of the material universe, I:569

why it is shut off, IV:297

why people can't remember, III:124

men, communication of, I:284

men and women,

battle of the sexes, I:213

communication between, II:150

mental,

E-Meter reads degree of mental mass surrounding thetan in a body, V:290

healing, V:152

mental, (*cont.*)

healing, Dianetic auditor is natural inheritor of all, VIII:351

"healing" on whole track, how to handle, VI:13

health, real program of mental health is vital, V:366

hospitals, don't send insane to hospitals, VII:705

identification is basis of all mental upsets, V:429

illness vs. physical illness, VIII:324

machinery is made, why, IV:304

man has used mental knowledge in the past mainly for control, politics and propaganda, VIII:421

masses—forces—energy, S1:37

mass, pictures, ridges, circuits, etc., thetan accumulates, to degree that he misassigns responsibility, V:290

research, Russian, V:233

responses will only register on specially built meters, body reaction registers on all meters, VI:398

technology vs. industrial technology, IV:293

treatment and crime, VIII:437

mental aberration, general causes of, I:355

mental derangement, shock treatment worsens and confirms, II:180

mental energy,

difference to physical energy, III:134, III:403

thetan by mocking up pictures can increase body mass, III:403

mental healing, brutality practiced under the name of, III:444

mental health organizations, Scientology organizations contain more members than all other, III:365

mental image picture(s), III:133, III:134; *see also* **facsimile(s)**

defn., are only desolidified present times, IV:49

actually composed of energy; they have mass, they exist in space, III:134

are all there is in pc's mind, this is totality of aberration, VIII:364

auditor always has more control over pc's mental image pictures than pc does, VIII:365

bank means mental image picture collection of pc, VIII:384

case, how it behaves as we raise confrontingness on, V:113

confronting and, IV:149

mental image picture(s), (cont.)

- erasure of mental image picture removes compulsion to create it, VIII:533
- if you don't run mental image pictures from past lives when they come up on a chain, pc will not recover, VIII:368
- illness symptoms are out of mental image pictures, VIII:357
- is called a facsimile when it is a "photograph" of the physical universe sometime in past, III:400
- is source of continued pain, somatics, bad perception or illness, VIII:361
- may be the mind's, or the body's; body carries around mental image pictures and thetan does the same and these two form the mind, IV:296
- memory on a via, V:20
- mind is that structure of mental image pictures and machinery on which the pc is depending for his opinions and ideas, IV:227
- pc is creating any he sees, IV:281
- protest is basically responsible for making mental image picture, VII:207; *see also* facsimile
- put pc at cause with regard to, V:165
- reactive mind's anatomy is concerned with mental image pictures ordinarily unseen by person which nevertheless dictate his illnesses and responses, IV:353
- significance vs. mechanics of, IV:47
- stuck, reasons for, VIII:154
- Theta Clears were made by gradually raising their confrontingness of mental image pictures, V:111
- whole answer to the mind is mental pictures and masses created by thetan, VIII:42
- why they make TA go high, VIII:380

mental images, creation and control of, utilizes and disciplines energy, II:43

mentally ill person, is a physically ill person, II:168

"mentally retarded" children, VIII:372

mental mass, III:95 *see* **mass(es)**

forces, energy and, are the items being handled by the C/S on any pc, S2:58

gradient scale of confronting mental mass, III:132

IQ raised by increasing mental mass, experiment, III:291

merchants of chaos, VII:356

merchants of fear, II:233–234; *see also*

aberrative personality

how to locate, II:237–238

will not work, II:237

mercy,

defn., lessening away from public's acceptance of discipline necessary to guarantee their mutual security, III:512

charity, kindness are the highest and kingliest qualities there are, III:144

mescaline, VIII:189

mesmerism, Touch Assists and, X:94

message, *see also* **art; communication; composition**

composition and, XII:543, S2:580

definition, X:504, XII:5, XII:542, XII:555, S2:551, S2:565, S2:579, S2:584

successful works of art have, XII:555, S2:584

MEST, MEST universe, III:376; *see also* **universe**

defn., is motion in super apathy, II:164

actions, law of, II:254

anchor points are points which are anchored in a space different to physical universe space around a body, III:404

as entire unreason and theta as pure reason, gradient scale between, I:243

basic freeing action of auditing depends upon separation of thought from matter, energy, space and time and other life, V:326

bodies and theta beings, II:147–148

body and, vs. analytical mind, II:167

body is an identifying form or nonidentifiable form to facilitate control, communication and havingness for thetan in existence in MEST, V:156

body, liabilities of, II:147

child should own his own, I:259

Clear, method of making, II:254

complete force, I:243

connectedness is the basic process on association of theta with MEST IV:241

conquest of MEST, primary mission of theta, I:121, I:244

could be called love–hate universe, II:246

creation of MEST, IV:218

dependency, II:131, II:140

dwindling spiral of, II:194, II:322, X:115

exteriorization is stable when thetan is used to meet, V:489

failed case is a case in which thought can always be overpowered by MEST, IV:155

full effect is, I:290

game, II:285, II:291

MEST, (cont.)

gravitic attraction, II:91
 has six parts—matter, energy, space, time, form and location, V:489
 illusion, II:7
 incomprehensible to a thetan, III:21
 intention of, VII:166, VII:405
 is a two-terminal universe, II:6, II:60
 life vs. life, no liability; life via MEST vs. life, some liability; life vs. MEST, total liability, IV:201
 most aberrative thing on case is association with MEST, IV:217
 organism can't be owned like MEST, III:218
 overt act, basic, is making somebody else want MEST, V:326
 pc versus MEST, Step Five of Clear Procedure, IV:217
 people go out of present time because they can't have MEST of present time, V:479
 persons below 2.0 regard the organisms in their vicinity as MEST, I:257
 physical universe,
 motion is common to everything in, I:298
 is composed of motion, I:317
 undercuts the body, IV:169
 what it is, II:108
 processing, I:256
 goal of, is to bring individual into such thorough communication with physical universe that he can regain power and ability of his own postulates, II:362
 reaching and withdrawing from MEST, II:299
 reason pc is stuck in MEST universe is the overt act phenomenon, II:282
 remedy, III:491
 self-determinism,
 established in direct ratio to increased ability to handle MEST, I:263
 proportionate to handling of MEST, III:217
 single crime in MEST universe is duplication, II:292
 target of Theory 67 is MEST, V:489
 theta and, group is composed of, I:119
 theta–MEST theory, II:332
 thetan, behaving like MEST, III:21
 thetan creates MEST to have a game, III:71
 thetan is capable of making space, energy, mass and time, III:405
 thetan receives impressions of physical universe and past activities, III:400
 thetans and, II:68

MEST, (cont.)

thetan trapped in, V:223
 theta vs. MEST, I:216, I:244
 time track and, VII:165–166, VII:192
MEST Clear, *see* **Clear(s)**
MEST Processing, III:217
metabolism test, XI:150, S3:40
metal, *see also* **Metalosis Rundown**
 electrical field around preclear and, XIII:572
 somatics can be caused by the presence of metal worn on the body, XIII:572
Metalosis Rundown, XIII:572, S3:317–318
metaphysics, I:103
meter(ing), *see* **E-Meter(s)**
meter check, *see also* **E-Meter**
 definition, S2:338
 on all attests at the Examiner, X:32
 required at Success, X:32
 used to isolate blocks to study, interpersonal relations or life, S2:338
meter check at Success, S1:245
metering, *see also* **E-Meter**
 correction lists and, S1:247
 pc confidence and, XII:21
 reading items, S1:98, S1:100
Method 1 Co-audit, S2:92; *see also* **co-audit(ing)**
Method 3, S1:248
Method 5, definition of, S1:108
methods of assessment, *see* **assessment**
methods of Word Clearing, *see* **Word Clearing**
middle-class PTSness, XII:403; *see also* **PTS(ness)**
middle rudiments, *see* **rudiments**
Mimicry, III:24, III:562; *see also* **R2-69 in Creation of Human Ability**
 learning through, I:43
 repair and, S1:27
Mimicry, Full Body, [process], IV:12
Mimicry, Hand Contact, *see* **Hand Contact Mimicry**
Mimicry Processes, are Duplication Processes and work only because they raise havingness, V:479
mind(s), *see also* **analytical mind; human mind; reactive mind**
 defn., accumulation of recorded knowns and unknowns and their interaction, V:156
 defn., network of communications and pictures, energies and masses, III:400

mind(s), (cont.)

defn., that structure of mental image pictures and machinery on which pc is depending for his opinions and ideas, IV:227

analogy of, *see Dynamics of Life; Dianetics: The Evolution of a Science*

analytical, *see analytical mind*

artists need comprehension of the minds and viewpoints of others in order to have work accepted, S2:546

as computer, I:97

association—differentiation are the two principles of the mind, IV:227

avoids, in putting out flows, any area of the body which has been severely injured, I:533

basic conflicts of, III:205

body and, are part of a gradient scale of creation, II:166

body can't change without changing mind, IV:228

can compute in any terms, real or abstract, I:100

can function independently of the body, II:166

classes of, I:105, I:109, II:113

command post of an organism, I:213

communications system, III:400

control of, IV:350, IV:351

desires about new or different states of mind, clearing up, IV:394

Dianetics is a very exact analytical approach to problems of the mind, III:109

Dianometry—your ability and state of mind, I:94

DMSMH handles public arguments concerning the mind, V:364

efforts to influence and prevail over the minds of individuals, groups and nations, I:520

errors to which the mind is liable, I:105

examples of the types of minds, I:111

files first by time, I:327

fixated upon the body, II:166

function and structure, I:104, I:213

function of,
 is to pose and resolve problems relating to survival, III:223
 that it must be right, I:19

goals of the two, II:114

handles problems in terms of loose symbolisms, I:104

imaginative quality of, I:218

important to degree it can observe, pose, resolve and execute problems, I:37

is a bridge between spirit and body, IV:296

mind(s), (cont.)

is a mechanism for overcoming the lack of incidents, lack of experience in present time, IV:228

knows how the mind works, I:45

level of alertness, *see Science of Survival*

man is a human spirit which is enwrapped, more or less, in a mind, which is in a body, IV:295

man is divisible into three parts: thetan, mind, body, III:399, IV:169, IV:226, IV:295, V:156, XII:360

nature of, I:236

operation of the, I:217

parallels the time track where pictures are concerned, XI:203, S3:77

partial death of, IV:296

parts of man—thetan, mind, body, IV:169, IV:295

physical illness, caused by the mind, III:403

protection, *see Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

reactive, *see reactive mind*

records of mind are permanent, I:525

Scientology is only full study in field of mind developed in twentieth century, V:113

separation of thetan from mind is most therapeutic action when done in Scientology processing, III:402

servomechanism of mathematics, II:42

somatic, I:41

structure of, IV:227

terra incognita, I:4

there can be a mind without a body, III:195

thetan,
 easiest thing he does is change his mind, III:424
 misowning the mind in which he is trapped, V:224
 senior to mind and body, III:404

three main divisions—analytical, reactive and somatic mind, III:401

uses abstractions, I:102

mineral(s), *see also diet; drugs; Purification Rundown; vitamin(s)*

approximate mineral amounts at various stages of vitamin increase in the Purification Rundown, XII:11, S3:574

artificial deficiency, XII:15

deficiency brought about by drugs, XI:81, S3:547

multi-mineral tablet, XII:9, S3:572

Purification Rundown and, XII:8, S3:571

trace minerals, XII:13, S3:576

minister(s), see also auditing; auditor(s);

Confessional(s)

- action on discovery that a pc has knowledge of overt or crime against Scientology or the codes of the Church, XII:392
- assists the spirit to confront physical difficulties which can then be cared for by a medical doctor as needful, IV:340
- auditor as, III:179, III:299
- Confessional tech and, XII:387
- has a responsibility to his people and those about him to relieve suffering, X:499
- invested with the power to forgive the admitted sins of an individual to whom he has administered a Confessional, XI:340
- missing withholds on parishioner, XII:388
- personal counseling for, IV:263
- society of consulting, III:296
- what he should be equipped to do when he confronts someone who has been injured, is ill or has been operated upon, X:496
- whose pcs are red-tagging, must be given a Confessional, XII:388

Minor Processing Service, defn., audited Division 6B services, XI:60

minor thought, see also major thought

- defn.*, subsidiary thoughts expressed by words within the major thought, VI:528, VII:121; *see also* major thought
- E-Meter can operate on last word (thought minor) only of a question, whereas question (thought major) is actually null, VI:559, VII:301

Minor Training Service, defn., any and all Division 6B courses and co-audits, XI:59

minus randomness, see randomness

minus scale Releases, ARC Straightwire and Dianetic, VIII:58

“miracles,” are not in dispute, I:274

Mirror Image Hand Mimicry, IV:12

misacknowledgment,

- is only and always a failure to end the cycle of a command, V:24
- of pc, IV:403

miscellaneous report, description, XIII:158, XIII:169, S1:456, S1:501

misdefinition,

- on vital words, how to handle, IV:394
- cycle of, S2:192

misemotion,

- defn.*, anything that is unpleasant emotion such as antagonism, anger, fear, grief, apathy or a death feeling, VIII:364

misemotion, (cont.)

- emotion,
 - emotion and misemotion are closely allied to motion, being only a finer particle action, VIII:84
 - include all levels of complete Tone Scale except pain, VI:657, VIII:84
- emotion, pain, unconsciousness, insanity, all result from causing things others could not experience easily, V:95

misidentification, identity is a, V:277

misowned thing, persistence of, III:123, III:144

misprograming and programing, S1:124

misresponsibility, defn., the miscalling of authorship, IV:130

missed beginning, of an exteriorization, IX:220

missed withhold(s), VI:435, VI:463, VII:177, VIII:497, S2:332, S2:369; see also rudiments

- defn.*, an undisclosed contrasurvival act which has been restimulated by another but not disclosed, VI:497

- defn.*, a withhold that existed, could have been picked up and was missed, VI:435

- defn.*, is a should have known, VI:444
- ARC breaks and, how to distinguish between, VII:581; *see also* ARC break(s)

asking for,

- does not upset dictum of using no O/W processes in rudiments, VI:501

- is a totally acceptable control factor, VI:499

auditing rundown—missed withholds, VII:242

auditor can ask if another auditor has missed a withhold, VI:463

auditor is afraid to find out, thus causing missed withholds on pc, VI:453

auditor who won't hear what pc is saying has made him have a withhold and it responds as a missed withhold, VII:581

bottom of ARC breaks is a missed withhold, VII:581

bypassed charge,

- explanation for violence of missed withholds, VII:177

- in some degree a missed withhold, missed by both auditor and pc, VII:214, VII:405

cause blows, VII:581

cleaning up, don't ask for withholds, VI:502

clean up at once if auditor doesn't ask leading questions, VI:501

co-audit and missed withholds, VI:442

command, use “done” not “missed a withhold” in all missed withhold questions, VI:516



missed withhold(s), (*cont.*)

commonest questions to get missed withholds, VI:500

dirty needle is caused by missed withholds, VI:493, VI:498

don't be reasonable about pc's complaints, withholds have been missed, VI:502

dope-off and, VII:99

help pc by guiding his attention against needle, VI:505

how to audit missed withholds, VI:436, VI:438

indicators of, VI:499, VI:509

intensives, do not conclude without cleaning up missed withholds, VI:501

missing a withhold or not getting all of it is sole source of ARC breaks, VI:438

motivator response to missed withhold question, how to avoid, VI:516

M/W/H pc, why they are hardest to handle, VII:581

M/W/Hs which don't read on ill pc though pc is nattering are not available to be run, VIII:193

natterings, upsets, ARC breaks, critical tirades, are restimulated but missed or partially missed withholds, VI:443

nattery pc, don't run ARC break, run missed withholds, VIII:236

never ask pc if you've missed a withhold on him or her with pc off a meter, VI:511

of nothingness, VI:559, VI:567, VII:301

pc dissatisfied, caused by missed withholds, VI:435

pcs go groggy, lose interest and refuse to list only when session withholds are missed, VI:509

poor E-Metering is most fruitful source of missed withholds, VI:567

Prepcheck system, do not use in cleaning missed withholds, VI:501

pulled, clean up sessions, VI:436

rough, angry ARC breaky session, auditor has failed to pick up missed withhold, VI:435, VI:498

R3R, don't use mid ruds or ask for missed withholds, VII:198

rudiment(s), VI:558

rudiments, commands for, VIII:219

source of all upset is missed withhold, VI:567

study, basic missed withhold, XII:398, S2:332, S2:369

"Who nearly found out" is unlimited for missed withholds, VIII:267

wild animal reaction, VI:444

"missed withhold of nothing," definition, S2:63

mission(s),

exchanging types of missions, V:187

HCO HAS Co-audit, V:187

HCO Processing Mission, V:187

holders, V:195

should send 10% to HCO WW, V:189

special information for, V:171

interim mission, V:172

may adopt "Okay to Audit" system, IX:311

might not have divisions but they have all the functions, IX:198

permanent mission, V:180

mistakes, anatomy of, VIII:147

continuous missed withholds or overts and, X:576

in the vicinity of PTS people one tends to make mistakes, X:522

occur in the presence of suppression, X:497

misunderstood(s), IX:392, XI:57; see also

Crashing Misunderstood; dictionary; study; Word Clearing

all caved-in conditions, illness, etc., can be traced back to a misunderstood symbol, S2:154

all that is wrong with students, S2:129

alteration of meaning or action, at bottom of, is misunderstood word, IX:512

always prior to the one student is arguing about, S2:244

at the bottom of all alteration of meaning or action is a misunderstood word, S2:170

begin with failures or unwillingness to confront, S2:340

blow can be caused by misunderstood data or overts, IX:179, IX:268, IX:384, IX:564

breeds strange ideas, S2:161

can always be located with Method 9 tech, X:489, S2:261

can prevent completion of cycle of action, XI:457, S2:290, S2:292, S2:427, S2:456

chains, XI:96, S2:288

commonest cause of out-tech alterations, XI:14

complete understanding depends upon freedom from misunderstood words, S2:265

complexity and, S2:291, S2:457

confused ideas and, S2:161

Crashing Misunderstoods being obscured by other Mis-Us, XI:517, S2:321, S2:451

C/S misunderstands from worksheets, IX:615

definition, XI:479, S2:315

definitions, relation to aptitude, IX:384-385

detecting and handling rapidly in students, S2:136

misunderstood(s), (cont.)

different types of, X:477
 does not always resolve readily with misunderstood word handlings, X:38, S3:965
 doingness and misunderstood word, IX:385
 dope-off as detection of, operating at below F/N level, XII:344, S2:204
 earliest misunderstood word in a subject is a key to later misunderstood words in that subject, IX:515, S2:173
 effects of misunderstood word, IX:385, IX:391, IX:392, IX:514
 ethics penalties for going by misunderstands without clarifying them, X:547, S2:269
 exists at the bottom of a confusion, IX:496, S2:161
 failed posts and duties trace back to, S2:163
 False Data Stripping and, XI:492, S2:466
 first phenomenon, S2:213
 genus of overts is misunderstood, VII:674
 goof, looking up and finding substitute word for; first word is still misunderstood, S2:158
 “held down fives,” jammed thinking because of misunderstood or misapplied datums, VII:528, S2:191
 how to clear, XI:95, S2:287
 ideas, there is not also misunderstood ideas; there is only misunderstood word which breeds, then, huge towering wrong ideas, IX:496, S2:161
 looked up can yet remain troublesome, cause of, VII:571
 meter check on students to find, S2:127, S2:130, S2:136, S2:151
 one goes dull after passing over a word one does not understand and brightens up the moment he spots the word that wasn’t grasped, VII:571
 only reasons pc is critical are withhold or misunderstood word, VII:667
 organization misunderstands, S2:165, S2:168
 overt cycle which follows, S2:213
 overts and, VII:482; *see also* Crashing Misunderstood(s)
 perception and, S2:290, S2:456
 post and, S2:163
 post, failed, and duties trace back to misunderstood words, IX:506
 principle: one goes dull after passing over a word one does not understand brightens up the moment he spots the word that wasn’t grasped, S2:158

misunderstood(s), (cont.)

second phenomenon, S2:213
 simple words, IX:514, S2:172
 student’s stat down, check for misunderstood word, IX:395
 study barrier that produces the blow, S2:123
 successes from finding and handling, S2:126
 Supervisor two-way comm and misunderstood word, IX:390
 tapes and, S2:183, S2:385
 tech, misunderstood word tech is sole course tech when course admin is in and materials are available, IX:395
 technical queries and, S2:282
 test of whether the person understands a word, S2:173
 total organize and, S2:291, S2:457
 types of, XI:479, S2:249, S2:315
 false definition, S2:315
 homonymic definition, S2:317
 incomplete definition, S2:316
 incorrect definition, S2:316
 invented definition, S2:315
 no-definition, S2:318
 omitted definition, S2:317–318
 rejected definition, S2:318
 substitute definition, S2:317
 unsuitable definition, S2:316
 when to look for one, XII:341, S2:204
 Why for majority of cases of post nonperformance and out-tech, X:88, S2:266
 word, complete understanding depends upon freedom from misunderstood words, XI:496

mixing major actions, S1:156

mockery, every high-scale manifestation or activity has a low-scale mockery, V:299

mocking up terminals, Creative Processing, III:198

mock-up,

defn., any knowingly created mental picture that is not part of a time track, VII:163
defn., a picture, preferably in full color, with three dimensions and in motion, II:46
defn., mental image picture when it is created by thetan or for thetan and does not consist of a photograph of physical universe, III:400
defn., not a mental image but an additional beingness, II:45
defn., self-created image pc can see, II:293
defn., self-created object, II:45



mock-up, (cont.)

- automatic, III:553
 - derived from, II:46
 - earlier in bank the “power” of the thetan’s mock-ups is greater, VII:71
 - get unreal because thetan is not-ising existence, how to handle, III:80
 - how it differs from a delusion, II:46
 - if a mock-up disappears or flies out of control, don’t red-herring after it, just have him mock up the same item again, IV:273
 - in processing, II:28
 - List Mock-ups [process], II:50
 - location of, II:46
 - masses are something that are shed from a thetan by mock-up, IV:243
 - meter action, II:255
 - pc’s ability to get mock-ups indicates distance from present time, II:46
 - persistence of, is dependent upon a pc’s willingness to let one survive, IV:279
 - processing, advantages of *Self Analysis*, II:77
 - processing from prepared lists, II:42
 - Self Analysis* list, II:50
 - thetan’s own, II:218
 - when child has high IQ, but no creative mock-ups, II:48
- “Mock up a picture for which you can be totally responsible,”** [process], V:165
- Mock-up Processes**, IV:200, IV:220; *see also* **Creative Processing**
- mock-ups**, invisible case cannot see mock-ups, how to crack, V:54
- model performance tapes**, IX:619
- Model Session**, V:453, VI:24, VI:122, VI:522, VI:558, XI:226; *see also* **auditing**;
session(s)
- end of session, XI:227
 - havingness, XI:227
 - is designed to avoid unpredictable changes, to retain havingness by retaining patter, retaining predictability by pc, V:327
 - major action of session, XI:227
 - Objectives co-audit, XIII:442
 - pre-session is run without a Model Session, V:504
 - rudiments, XI:226
 - start of session, XI:226
- Modified GITA**, [process], III:199, III:208

modifier, VI:348; *see also* **goals**

- defn.*, that consideration which opposes the attainment of a goal and tends to suspend it in time, VI:340
 - defn.*, unseen modification pc has placed before or after his goal to insist upon winning or threaten with if he does not win, or to keep the goal in a games condition unknown even to himself, VI:349
 - part of oppterm so its use is dropped, VI:494
 - to a goal, GPM will always key back in by finding the modifier, VI:411
- moist hands**, give low TA, IX:598
- money**,
- defn.*, simply a symbol that people are confident can be converted into goods, VIII:33
 - button we want flat on everybody in Scientology, V:190
 - Dianetics and Scientology and, II:393
 - “From where could you communicate to money?” [process], V:190
 - is attention unit of social group, II:103
 - more interesting than delivery of service is self-defeating, IX:7
 - not accepting from pc you cannot help, III:417
 - Scientologists who can’t stand the sight of, or who can’t seem to get pcs are just being a victim, V:200
 - small amount needed to start a center, III:331
- Money Process**, command of and how to run, VIII:139
- mood(s)**,
- beings can be fixed or stuck in chronic mood, XI:432
 - of an auditor, particularly if fixed and chronic, can color the session and his results, XI:432
 - technical fact, are usually automatic, XI:432
- mood drills**, *see also* **fifty-foot mood drills**
- how long the drills should be continued for, XI:433
 - parts needed to convey the mood or tone level, XI:432
 - what to do if a mood is too hard for the student to master, XI:433
- mood lines**, means of communicating the emotion of a scene or design, XII:545, S2:582; *see also* **art**; **design**
- moral code**, *see also* **ethics**; **Way to Happiness**
- defn.*, an agreed-upon code of conduct, XIII:371, S3:824
 - in society today, XII:457, S3:633
 - is enforceable, II:405
 - processing of, XI:37

morale,

apparent bad morale, VII:177
 people who don't get products have low morale, S2:414

morale of auditor, what it depends on, IX:504

morals, see also ethic(s)

defn., arbitrary code of conduct not necessarily related to reason, I:614
 distinct from ethics, I:125, I:162
 relation to ethics and height on Tone Scale, I:614

mores,

defn., heavily agreed-upon policed codes of conduct of society, II:405
 each valence has its own, social mores, VI:461
 transgressions against mores of one's race, group and family cause unhappiness, VI:306

mother, processing a new, IV:476

motion,

defn., change of location in space, I:612
 characteristic of, *see Scientology 8-80*
 communication is the handling of particles, of motion, II:79
 distrust of, I:562
 flip-flopping is a process by which the pc's excess motion is taken off, IV:212
 fundamentals of, II:107
 how Help can be run on, V:449
 individual in high games condition is in motion, III:530
 is common to everything in physical universe, I:298
 manic, cure for pc who is in, IV:325
 matter with energy in space, VII:244
 motion includes the "winds of space," a feeling of being blown upon, especially from in front of the face, VI:657
 mutual motion is all right—until we act in cruelty to the rest, VI:307
 no motion and, solved by "Hold it still," IV:307
 occluded case is doing all possible to stop or absorb, II:184
 overt is forward motion, withhold coming after it is inward motion, VI:425
 perception of external motion, I:562
 perception of personal motion, I:560
 physical universe is composed of motion, I:317
 time is measured by motion, VII:244
 Tone Scale of, I:235

motionlessness,

ability to live depends to a marked degree upon ability to shift consideration of what is confusion, what is motionlessness, III:543

death is a state of organism
 motionlessness, I:298

how to run, III:516

is a "static," I:317

motion sensation, defn., feeling of being in motion when one is not, it includes "winds of space" feeling of being blown upon especially from in front of face, VIII:84

motivator, see also ethics; History of Man; overt-motivator; overt(s)

defn., an act received by the person or individual causing injury, reduction or degradation of his beingness, person, associations or dynamics, VIII:263

defn., an aggressive or destructive act received by person or one of dynamics, VIII:160;
see also overt-motivator sequence

defn., something that happened to pc to justify an overt act, I:324

body hungry for, III:271

cycle of an overt and, S2:154

false, VIII:263

"handling" for out-ethics situation, XII:117

missed withhold question, motivator response to, VI:516

"motivator hunger," VIII:263

overt and motivator, magnitude of, V:75

pc will not recover fully if only run, S1:90

persons looking for overt to explain motivator, VII:440-441; *see also* overt-motivator sequence

thetan is at obsessive cause while trying to do overts or get motivators, VI:5

motivatorish cases, VI:562

questions must be so worded that they cannot possibly answer with a motivator answer, VI:563

reasons for, VI:563

Zeros for the theetie-weetie case, VI:562, VI:564

motor action, interrupted, I:219

motor strip, I:7

motto, of thetan is "anything is better than nothing," X:130

Muhammed, III:111

multiple declare, defn., declaring 0 to IV to Examiner all at one time mostly without any mention of EP of Grade, IX:136



MULTIPLE SOMATIC ITEMS

multiple somatic items, when to triple or quad narrative items or multiple somatic items, IX:281–282

murder routine, XII:565, S3:169–170; *see also* **Confessional(s); Security Checking**

muscles, *see also* **calcium; Cal-Mag; magnesium**

calcium and magnesium taken to prevent soreness in, XI:86, S3:552

music, *see also* **art**

when it attains two-way communication, it is truly art, XI:63, S2:558

musician, rehabilitation of, II:6

must reach–can’t reach, insanity and, II:124

Mutter TR, purpose, commands, position and training stress of, VII:690

mutual action, key to all our overt acts, VI:306

mutual out-ruds, definition and handling, S1:290

muzzled,

auditing, keynote for beginning co-auditor, XII:98

Examiner duties are done muzzled, XII:27

muzzled auditing, *see also* **audit(ing)**

defn., stating only the Model Session patter and commands and TRs, X:192

defn., using only TR 0, 1, 2, 3 and 4 by the text, VII:621

always gets the best results, X:192

Clay Table Processing and, XIII:406; *see also* **audit(ing); Clay Table Processing**

M/W/H, *see* **missed withhold(s)**

mystery, III:46

confusion at length becomes a mystery, III:43

principle of, III:227

N

name, dramatization of, II:96

Napoleon, VIII:11

narcosynthesis, I:7, I:141

narrative, *see also* **chain**; **Dianetics**; **R3RA**

national “cause,” and group goals, I:199–200

nations, original goal makers of, I:200

“native ability,” and “talent,” related to ability to confront, IX:349

natives, retrograded state of, IV:142

native state, III:205

auditor can assume that pc is in a native state, III:203

of a thetan, insisted on clear down to the bottom of the scale, III:201

natter(ings),

at Exams, S1:134

course natter stems from students’ noncomprehension of words and data, S2:212

handled by ARC break assessments, VII:247

is “other people’s overts”; getting these off does not help the pc; getting pc’s off does, IX:15

recognize by pc’s natter, or lack of previous gain that pc has overts, VII:479

upsets, ARC breaks, critical tirades, are restimulated but missed or partially missed withholds, VI:443

nattery pc; preclear, has withholds, IX:14, IX:81

don’t run ARC break, run M/W/H, VIII:236

natural laws, about politics, I:173

natural selection, theory of, I:215

nature of man, basically good, S1:89

NCG, jokers and degraders and, S1:316

necessity level, I:34

defn., sudden heightened willingness which untaps a tremendous amount of ability, IV:286

defn., sudden increase of randomness to a sufficiency that individual makes a momentary adjustment to it, momentarily increases his tolerance for unexpected motion, III:543

artificially or naturally raised, I:46–47

auditing and, I:59

emergency is something that requires a necessity level, IV:286

pulling of attention units up to present time on a necessity level, I:153

necessity value, group, I:127

needle, *see also* **E-Meter(ing)**; **E-Meter Essentials**

assess by needle, audit by tone arm, VI:138, VI:190

assessment, pc does not have to think or answer to make needle respond on, VI:209

how to read, I:321

how to set, I:323

manifestations on SOP Goals, VI:121

start to occur a fraction of a second after you utter button, VI:209

reaction when a person goes Clear and cognites on what has happened, S1:337

response is reactive, VI:209

tone arm, rather than needle, is foremost in analyzing the case, V:289

negative-gain,

can be audited with benefit only a short time, II:18, II:50

process, definition, II:86

techniques, II:130

Nembutal, I:140; *see also* **drugs**

Nerve Assist, *see also* **assist(s)**

- can straighten joints and the spine, XIII:126
- consists of gently releasing the standing waves, XIII:127
- procedure for, XIII:128
- repeated daily until all standing waves are released, XIII:129
- theory of, XIII:126
- when to end off, XIII:129

nerve spasms, occur in the absence of calcium, XI:86, S3:552

nervous, toughest point to raise on graph, how it is done, IV:441

nervous system, sympathetic, and pain, IX:145

neurosis, neurotic(s), I:352

- defn.*, a habit which, worsening, flies entirely out of control, III:406
- defn.*, subject of one or more unknown causes to which he is the unwilling effect—but he can still function to some degree, IV:248
- defn.*, unknowing and unwilling effect, IV:248
- definition, I:77
- ARC Straightwire can crack neurotic cases, VIII:58, VIII:224
- Expanded Dianetics and, XI:20
- fallacy of belief that neurosis is responsible for ability, I:112
- increasing incidence of, II:125
- in the families of the rich, III:391
- psychosis and,
 - dividing line between, I:77, I:359
 - neurosis, difference between, IV:248
- run on Opening Procedure of 8-C, II:373, II:380

neurosurgical operations, reasons these methods continue, I:39–40

new data, doesn't invalidate early, proven techniques, I:625, II:4

New Era Dianetic Rundown for OTs; XI:281 *see also* **New Era Dianetics; Operating Thetan**

- end phenomenon, XI:268
- for pcs who haven't previously had a Drug Rundown, XI:277
- handling for R/Ses on Clears or OTs, XI:273
- twenty-nine fantastic new confidential rundowns, XI:384

New Era Dianetics, XI:117; *see also* **Dianetics; Expanded Dianetics; R3RA**
abilities gained, XII:159

New Era Dianetics, (*cont.*)

- Auditor Analysis Checklist, S1:324, S3:78
 - how it is done, XI:288
 - when it is ordered, XI:288
- auditor must understand the function and purpose of each of the R3RA commands, XI:322, S3:122
- cannot be run on Clears or OTs, XI:281
- completions who have not yet gone Clear, routing for, XIII:108, S1:348
- C/S must be familiar with how to handle person who goes Clear on NED, XIII:117, S1:340
- every auditor is to study the references and demo out what each R3RA command does to a full understanding, XI:322, S3:122
- fast and thorough, XI:380–381
- full program outline, XI:124, S3:5
- high crime, XI:267, S3:115
- postulate, importance of recognizing, XI:274, S3:120
- refinement of all previous Dianetic techniques, XI:381
- service facsimile handling and, XI:242, S3:878
- summary and refinement of Dianetics based upon 30 years of experience in the application of the subject, XI:122

New Era Dianetics Drug Rundown, S1:182

newness, urge for, is a deadly disease, VII:429

newspaper ads, where to place, III:296

New Vitality Rundown, XI:391

New World Corps, XI:547

next-to-the-last list, *Self Analysis*, II:121, II:124, II:133, II:173

niacin, *see also* **Purification Rundown; radiation; vitamin**

- chemical assist, I:58
- discoveries relating to this vitamin and its apparent effect on radiation exposure, XII:3–4, S3:569
- don't take extra dosages when on Purification Rundown, XII:69
- flush not turned on by niacin itself, XI:83, S3:549
- past deficiencies and, XI:84, S3:550
- plus heat get rid of *some* radiation residues, XIII:427, S3:623
- Purification Rundown and, XII:8, S3:571
- runs out allergies, XI:84, S3:550
- symptoms that may turn on through taking, XI:84, S3:550
- taking extra dosages of when on the Purification Rundown, don't, S3:589

niacin, (cont.)

vital to the effectiveness of the Purification Rundown, XI:83, S3:549
 vitamins to be taken in ratio to, XI:85, S3:551
 what it does, XI:84, S3:550

niacinamide, see also niacin

invented to keep from turning on a flush, XI:83, S3:549
 is worthless, XI:83, S3:549
 what it does, XII:9, S3:572

Nixon, Richard M., V:358

no auditing, technical situation, XI:16

“no auditor,” case, VI:200

Nobility Processing, II:7

no case gain, see case gain(s); case(s)

no change,

Level I is out, IX:97
 pc trying to prove himself right and auditor wrong gets no-change sessions, VII:235

no-confidence, induces a sort of auto-control in session which induces a dirty needle, VI:547

no creation, defn., an absence of any creation; no creative activity, III:366

no-game condition(s), III:450, IV:25; *see also game(s)*

defn., a totality of barriers or a totality of freedom, III:388
 freedom-monger, agitator, achieves a no-game, III:354
 is a summary of native state of thetan, III:567
 limited and unworkable processes are no-game conditions, III:495, III:567
 list of most to be avoided no-game conditions, III:493, III:566
 preclear is usually close to, III:319
 processing rule, never process a no-game condition, only a game condition, III:450, III:495
 winning and losing, III:440

no havingness, defn., concept of not being able to reach, VI:413

“no interest,”

case bypassed due to, X:208, S1:279
 drug items and, X:193, S1:274
 evil purposes and, X:193, S1:274
 running evil purposes and, X:193

No-Interference Area, IX:666

between R6EW and OT III, X:14
 clarified and reinforced, S1:250
 exception to, IX:668, S1:252

No-Interference Area, (cont.)

once on Solo, pc may only have lists and repairs given to Solo auditors, X:15
 repair actions to repair errors made by the Solo auditor are all that can be beneficially audited on a person between R6EW and OT III, X:14

rule, S1:251

Word Clearing and, X:86

No-Interference Zone,

between R6EW and OT III, X:14

once on Solo, pc may only have lists and repairs given to Solo auditors, X:15

repair actions to repair errors made by the Solo auditor are all that can be beneficially audited on a person between R6EW and OT III, X:14

Word Clearing and, X:86, S3:942

no materials, on tech courses, S1:218

nomenclature,

establish communication by teaching language of subject, V:133

how formulated, III:537

no mention, session grading, S1:74

nonbasic, overrun of, XI:269, S3:116

noncompliance, alteration of orders and tech is worse than noncompliance, VIII:98

non-confront, C/S and, S1:178

non-cyclical process, defn., repetitive process which does not cause pc to cycle on time track, VII:679

non-F/N,

at Exam, flagrant out-tech, S1:132

cases, S1:132

nonpersistence case, II:299

nonstandard actions, violation not only of trust but of trademark and copyright law, and can be actionable, XII:422, S1:356

nonsurvival goals, I:190

“no overts” case, a case that “has never committed any overts,” IX:189

no-read auditors, S1:164

no report, refusing to give a withhold in session is a no report, VII:583

no-somatic pc, either high as an angel or being run too high, IX:115

notes, from pc to auditor or C/S between sessions, what they mean, XIII:506

nothing(ness),

one thing thetan is afraid of being, I:283

thetan afraid of being, II:124, II:149

which is a total effect, II:111

Nothing, Ten Minutes of [process], II:172

Not-Ised and Suppress, used to get item to read, VII:455

not-ising body, III:107

not-is(ing)(ness),

case not-is by figure-figure, results of handling, V:61

cure of not-isness, V:99

cycle of not-isness of any perception, III:228

how to bring under pc's knowing control and to reduce the not-isness in pc's bank (Axiom 11), V:167

is a mechanism to prevent duplication, V:100

on case, indicators of, V:162

pc's not-is of picture squeezes it into invisibility, IX:276

remedy extreme conditions of not-isness, V:163

when a person can confront something, he no longer has to not-is, V:71

Not-Is Straightwire, commands of and how to run, V:41, V:58, V:70, V:99, V:167

not-know, III:227; *see also* **know**

defn., ability to erase by self-command the past without suppressing it with energy, III:420

ability to, III:414, III:419

alter-is and poor results do not really come from not know; they come from can't apply, VII:666

first postulate: not-know, III:226

person who cannot, III:245

version of Security Checking, VI:275

"Not-know" Process, III:212, III:420; *see also* **Waterloo Station**

not there, ARC break occurs on a generality or a not there, VII:574

not-understood, definition, XI:479, S2:315

nuclear physicists, I:136

null(ing),

clean needle is vital in order to null a list [R2-10, R2-12], VI:725

done in a brisk, businesslike, staccato fashion [3DXX assessment], VI:421

drill on new nulling procedures, [R2-12, R3-21, 3GAXX], VI:686

goals and terminals searches require a repeat over and over of goal or terminal on list in order to get them to go null [SOP Goals], VI:125

list isn't null; it is suppressed or invalidated, IX:12

null each list [R3GA], VI:509

pc is expected to be silent during nulling [3DXX], VI:422

[R2-12A] VII:17

nutrition, *see also* **diet**

is a vital subject, X:5

assessment commands, XI:118, S3:18

chains are held together by one similar feeling, not by narratives or personnel or locations, VIII:377

end phenomena of, XI:117

EP of, S3:17

how to run a narrative item, XI:117, S3:17

items can give you trouble in R3R, IX:276

narrative chains are often very long, VIII:424

New Era Dianetics auditing, procedure, XI:117, S3:17

run chains only by somatic, not by narrative, VIII:377

running, XI:272, S3:119

run out narrative secondaries R3RA: deaths of relatives, family insanity, IX:460-461

somatic vs. narrative chains, VIII:377, VIII:412, VIII:424-425

vitamin therapy, IX:603

when running a narrative chain, ask for "earlier-similar incident," VIII:424

when to Triple or Quad narrative items or multiple somatic items, IX:281-282

O

objection to force, S1:36

objective(s), *defn.*, of or having to do with a material object as distinguished from a mental concept, idea or belief. Means here and now objects in PT. As opposed to “subjective,” IV:181

drugs, handling of, X:677

Objective ARC,

commands, how they are run, XI:120, S3:11

end phenomena, XI:120, S3:11

New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:125, S3:6

process before the full battery of Objective Processes, XI:120, S3:11

Objective Forgettingness, [learning process], IV:46

Objective Havingness, IV:14, ability to remedy it, determines entrance point of case, V:478

Objective Havingness Processes, processes that deal with observing and touching objects, XI:215

Objective Not-Know, IV:15

Objective Processes(es), Objectives, *see also auditing; drugs; process(es)*

defn., exercises which directly approach other people or physical universe, III:423

defn., pc is processed between himself and his environment, III:424

anyone can be brought more into present time with, IV:181

bring a person to present time, XII:48

bypass misunderstood words and significances, XII:50

calling an EP when in fact process is over the pc’s head, XII:396

characteristic, purpose, stable datum of, V:156

Objective Processes(es), (*cont.*)

drugs and, XII:48

establish direct communication with the auditor, XII:48

failure to run can set up the pc for less than optimum gain, XI:94

interaction between the individual and the existing physical universe, XII:48

list of workable, IV:181

locate the person in his environment, XII:48

New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:125

not biting, XII:396

Objective ARC, XI:120

Objectives Correction List, XIII:445

only valid handling of, XI:94

remedy havingness, XII:48

results of running the pc too high, XII:397

subjective processes vs., III:423

that produces a communication lag will produce a cognition; a process that does not develop a communication lag will not produce a cognition, XII:397

two reasons why the preclear will not produce any change, XII:396

way to handle auditors who quickie, XI:94

when to undercut, XII:397

why it works, XI:229

on drug cases, XIII:404

Objectives Co-audit, Model Session, XIII:442

Objectives Correction List, to repair auditing errors on pcs receiving Objectives, XIII:445

Objective Show Me, commands and how to run, IV:67, V:48

Objective Solids, commands, IV:14

OBJECTS

objects,

by “havingness” one means mass or objects,
III:76

observation of, III:516

theft of is really an effort to steal a self,
IV:337, IV:356

theta creates space and time and objects to
locate in them, II:289

obnosis, *defn.*, observing the obvious, IV:117,
IX:192, IX:330, XII:43, S1:429

observation,

auditor has to know tools *very, very* well to see
past them, S2:71; *see also* Auditor
Coordination Drills

auditor’s observation of, VII:295

certainty is clarity of, II:111

direct, infinitely superior to thought, II:181

part of scientific method, III:457

observational errors, I:105

observe,

ability to, necessary to obtain knowledge and
certainty, II:109

being who *is* something, cannot observe
it, VI:484

for yourself that presented data exist and are
true, V:86

obsession(s),

compulsions and, assessment
of, I:614

thetan’s primary obsession, III:127

obsessive change, high-critical cases in an
org, III:342

OCA (Oxford Capacity Analysis),

defn., graph which shows desirable and
undesirable characteristics in a case; it plots
ten traits of a pc’s personality, XIII:574

can be faked, XIII:580

Expanded Dianetics divides roughly into
rundowns aimed at handling the left side of
the OCA graph and those aimed at the
right side of the OCA graph, XIII:539

getting charge off past auditing preclear has
had can raise, XIII:552

graphs, XIII:167

example, XIII:147

gone down means an ARC break in restim,
XIII:574

risen means case gain has occurred, XIII:574
technical use of, XIII:145

graph which shows desirable and undesirable
characteristics in a case, X:16

illegal practice of clearing words on, X:31

indicator of sanity, XIII:580

left side down and unacceptable is madly out
of valence and equals an overcharged case,
XIII:548, XIII:574

OCA (Oxford Capacity Analysis), (cont.)

most OCA graphs are a valence or a composite
of valences that the pc thought were
acceptable, XIII:548

no change of graph time after time (same
repeated curve within small limits)
equals no case gain, equals a problem,
XIII:574

points on graph moved up by processing, X:16

right side down and unacceptable means
violently but covertly insane and equals
evil purposes, XIII:574

should be in normal range before Solo is
begun, X:16

variable of word clearing test wipes out
possibility of establishing what auditing
did for case, X:31

OCA/APA(s),

ARC breaks worsen the graph, VI:40

critical, IV:154

cured by CCH 88, Enforced Nothingness,
IV:323

may be influenced by Op Pro by
Dup, IV:322

D of P operates by, IX:660, IX:662

drop in,

appreciative—lowered reality, IV:441

capability—auditor invalidation, IV:441

comm level—double acknowledgment by
auditor, IV:441

composed—loss of auditor, poor CCH 0 in
“Find the Auditor,” IV:441

critical—havingness drop, IV:441

responsibility—auditor evaluation, IV:441

evaluation of, with regard to auditing, IV:154

graph drops explained, IX:452

is a picture of a self, IV:337

low point,

any on left side of graph means pc out of
valence, IX:660

any on right side of graph means pc
crazy, IX:660

nervous-depressed, IV:154

nervous is toughest point to raise on a graph,
how it is done, IV:441

present time problem sticks the graph, makes it
register no change, V:337

processes to run on pcs with high or low
OCA/APA, IV:153, V:29

profile,

ARC break is only thing that will depress
a, V:102

dropped, cause and handling of, IV:380,
IV:441

OCA/APA(s), (cont.)

how to read profiles on OCA: comparing current profile with previous one, IV:441
 is a picture of a valence, IV:337, IV:360
 on our tests is a picture of a valence, V:403
 or case, unchanged after auditing, cause and handling of, IV:361, IV:380, IV:441
 reduced, cause of, V:50
 reviewing week’s profiles, IV:276
 PTP can hold a graph unchanging and only an ARC break can lower one, VII:573
 to change an OCA/APA it is necessary to shift selves, IV:337

OCA Rundown, see also OCA/APA(s)

procedure, XIII:574
 when ordered by C/S, XIII:574

occluded case(s), I:212

characteristic of, II:183
 entrance to, II:181
 has to know before he can go, II:183
 is doing all possible to stop or absorb motion, II:184
 pc is as occluded as he has lost allies, II:92
 Short 8 and, II:154
 sight and, II:182
 too fixed, II:300
 two types, II:154, II:195
 use of Step VII of SOP 8 upon an, II:182
 use *Science of Survival* and later 1951 techniques, II:3
 why occluded, II:89
 wide-open case and, difference between, I:627
 will run efforts and counter-efforts, II:3

occluded data, Straightwire can pick up, I:206

occlusion,

defn., is the loss of viewpoint of effects, I:283, II:149
 remedying in low-step cases, II:122

odors, are particles, XIII:522; see also fragrance(s); perfume(s)

OEC, Method 1 Word Clearing a requirement for Academy or OEC training, S2:216

oil, see also evening primrose oil; lecithin; Purification Rundown

All Blend, and the Purification Rundown, S3:599
 contains all four types of oil required for the Purification Rundown, XIII:433
 can go rancid, XII:556, S3:599
 keep refrigerated so it does not go rancid, XIII:431, S3:628

oil, (cont.)

one could not expect the results achieved on Purification Rundown without sufficient oil intake, XI:81, S3:547
 Purification Rundown and, XII:556
 rancid, how to detect, XII:557
 symptoms of having taken, XII:556
 reason it can go rancid, XII:556, S3:599
 role of on Purification Rundown, XIII:431, S3:628
 simplest way to detect if it’s rancid, XII:557, S3:600
 storage of, XII:556, S3:599
 symptoms of having taken rancid oil, S3:599
 types used on Purification Rundown must include soy, safflower, walnut and peanut oil, XIII:433, S3:629
 used on the Purification Rundown must include lecithin, XIII:433, S3:629
 when to take during the Purification Rundown, XIII:433, S3:629

Okay to Audit, Okay to Audit system, IX:311, IX:312, IX:455

Cramming Section issues Okay to Audit, IX:311
 missions may adopt “Okay to Audit” system, IX:311, S1:194

old age, a consideration, III:366

O-Meter, III:134, III:144

omission, refusing to communicate is a crime of omission, III:58

“omitted time,” is a basic insanity, IX:121

one-hand electrode, IX:140, IX:598

One-shot Clear, see also Dianetics 55!; is impossible, IX:97

one-valued logic, I:96

one-way comm, is a first-dynamic operation, III:22

one-week wait, see also End of Endless Int Repair Rundown; Int Rundown

action to take if pc goes BIs or originates that Int is still out during the, XI:303, S3:483
 after End of Endless Int Rundown, XI:302, S3:482

BIs during or after, how to handle, XI:304
 compromise for the three to ten day key-out period, S3:482

during or after Int handling, how to handle, S3:484

what it picks up on reassessment of Int buttons, XI:302, S3:482

“only one,” II:189, II:209

defn., an individual only playing on first dynamic, III:389

arrant personal cowards, III:413



Opening Procedure by Duplication (Book and

Bottle), II:363, II:423, III:67, III:262, III:551

above 2.6, III:167

Book and Bottle, IV:333–334

brings a person upscale to a point where he is actually able to follow and duplicate processes, II:380

CCHs confused with Op Pro by Dup, VI:470

commands and how to run, IV:13, IV:216, V:53

exteriorization, V:49

First Postulate, III:199–200, III:209

how to run, III:68

interrupting process is fatal, V:49

Know to Mystery Scale and, III:68

low critical on OCA/APA may be influenced by, IV:322

old-style commands, IV:145

prerequisites to, III:67

R2-17, minimum time to run, III:67

runs out hypnotism, III:67, X:118

tends to unfix a person from points in the past, X:120

test of endurance in duplication, VI:512

Tone 40 Book and Bottle is not influenced by Opening Procedure by Duplication, V:48

unflat, remedy for, VI:512

used to develop ability to do repetitive processes, VII:222

Opening Procedure by Rock Slam, R2-12, an HPA/HCA skill, VI:671

Opening Procedure of 8-C, [process], X:118

puts pc into contact with what is present time, X:119

opening the case, running engrams and, I:24–25

“open-minded” people, turn them into dedicated ones, VII:564, S2:8–9

Operating Thetan, VII:625, VII:686

defn., a Case Level 1 complete with skills rehabilitated, VII:223

defn., a Clear who has been familiarized with his environment to a point of total cause over matter, energy, space, time and thought, VII:615

defn., an educated basic personality, IV:370

defn., being who has once more recovered his full abilities and freedom, VII:662, VIII:22

defn., can be at cause knowingly and at will over life, matter, energy, space and time, subjectively and objectively, IV:203, IV:221, IV:232, IV:240, V:204

Operating Thetan, (*cont.*)

defn., is knowing and willing cause over all dynamics, V:258

defn., knowing and willing cause over life, thought, matter, energy, space and time, VIII:75

defn., one who is cause over matter, energy, space and time and is not in a body, VII:623, VII:661, VIII:21

defn., Theta Clear plus ability to operate functionally against or with MEST and other life forms, IV:202, IV:230

abilities, III:158

handling time, IV:130

Confessionals and, XII:389

Dianetics and OTs, VIII:388

not to be audited on, S3:467

OT giving trouble being audited on Dianetics, turn him over to a Class VIII for routine handling on Scientology, VIII:426

OT who has somatics is auditable on Dianetics which he should have had in first place, VIII:427

don't try to make an OT before you make a Clear, VII:78

End of Endless Int Rundown on an OT who has not had an Int Rundown, X:560

“false III,” VIII:426

Formula 10 is first formula for, V:149

goal of all processing, IV:208, IV:238

SOP 8, II:14

grades harmonic into OT levels, IX:131

has no reactive bank, is cause over matter, energy, space, time and thought and is completely free, VII:625

letting an OT get onto an OT section over overts and withholds, XII:389

must be able to manufacture particles of admiration and force in abundance, X:136

never order TRs after Solo materials study or before OT III is attested, IX:669

New Era Dianetics forbidden to be run on, XI:268

no longer run on Dianetic auditing assists, secondaries, engrams or narrative incidents, X:493

not to be audited on Int Rundown, S3:467

only goal worthy of auditor's attention, IV:203, IV:231

OT IV Rundown, purpose and validity of, IX:135

OT VI with problems is really just an unflat Grade I, IX:82

our actual goal, IV:230

Operating Thetan, (cont.)

pc's own goals and items are the final road to, VII:311

Release, Clear and OT, VII:661, VIII:21

responsibility must go hand in hand with making an Operating Thetan, V:258

road to, VI:705

R/Sing is not an R/Ser, XI:273

somatics and OTs, VIII:361

state of, higher than Theta Clear and means person does not need a body to communicate or work, II:285

to make an Operating Thetan one has to clear time track, VII:243

what one needs to know if he is going to make it to OT, XII:427

when a Clear has been refamiliarized with his capabilities, you have an OT, VII:661

Operating Thetan, Confronting, see TRs

operational data, management and, I:195

operational shock, cause of, VII:473

Operation Clear, description of campaign, IV:223

operations, IX:23

neurosurgical, I:39

pain from, handled by Dianetics, IX:144

run out if reads, S1:205

narrative R3RA, IX:460

should be audited out as soon as possible by R3R, VIII:344, VIII:371, VIII:483

opinion,

about particles and sensation is affinity, II:79

auditor opinion not important, S1:208

forbidden for a C/S to force his opinion on a pc about what pc should be running in session or on his program, XIII:459, S1:388

Opponents, [process], commands, IV:17

oppose list, **opposition list**; *see* **list(s)(ing)**

Opposite Pole Processing, II:172, II:174

opposition assessment [R3D], VI:347

opposition goal, VI:347

defn., idea that is interlocked against pc's goal, making it a postulate-counter-postulate situation of long duration; it is not actually goal of the opposition terminal as the opposition terminal would see it, but only what pc believes it was as it affects him, VI:349-350

opposition Rock and Rock, two basic items of GPM, VI:668

opposition terminal(s) (oppterm), VI:347

defn., an item or identity pc has actually opposed (fought, been an enemy of) sometime in past (or present), VI:657

defn., person, group or object that has consistently opposed pc's goal, making it a terminal-counter-terminal situation of long duration, VI:349

GPM is full of pairs of terms and oppters, VI:663

modifier is part of opposition terminals so its use is dropped, VI:494

most PT terminals and opposition terminals look more like coterms than clean terminals or opposition terminals when first contacted, VII:9

produces dizziness or "winds of space" sensation, VI:412

rock slam is response of E-Meter to conflict between terminals and opposition terminals, VI:657

R2-12A package must have two terminals and two opposition terminals, opposing and cross opposing, VII:17

steps of running levels on 3D terminal and oppterm, VI:383

terminals and opposition terminals, difference between, VI:423, VI:657, VI:658-659, VII:9, VII:10

ways of asking for terminal and opposition terminal, VI:659

Op Pro by Dup, see also Opening Procedure by Duplication,

end phenomena, IX:594

exteriorization is an EP, IX:594

optimist, silly optimist, *defn.*, a person who expects to feel well all the time while running a meat body, X:13; *see also* **body**

optimum randomness, *see* **randomity**

optimum rate of change, and standard processes, S1:45

order, *see also* **disorder**; **order vs. disorder**

bringing order is keynote of handling any area, V:25

"Bring Order" the motto of HCO, V:43

condition in which everything is in its proper place and performs its proper function, S2:468

confusion blows off when order is put in, V:25
C/S Standing, S1:255

keynote of a thetan is order, IV:343

needing orders, exact mechanism of, X:149

personal sense of, essential in getting out products, S2:468

order, (cont.)

- persons who refuse, V:452
- procedure, S2:471
- running on, III:260
- vs. disorder, S2:468
- when you start to introduce order into anything disorder shows up as the second postulate and blows off, V:189, V:240

Orders and Lying Processes, omit, III:382

orders and postulates, idea they will always be obeyed, III:442

org, see organization(s)

organic sensation, defn., sense which tells the central nervous system the state of the various organs of the body, I:559

organism(s),

- can't be owned like mest, III:218
- law concerning effort and, I:298–299

organism's success, determinable by degree it can change to control new environment, I:264

organizational goals, of Scientology [1959], V:251

organization misunderstands, IX:200, S2:165, S2:168

organization(s), organize, II:151

defn., something which has its own spirit; composed of people or living beings who are governed by certain rules and purposes and who know how to do their jobs, III:435

against organization, *defn.*, against organization or posts and protesting at org behavior or existence, VII:270

being paid to handle pcs, S2:49

blows from Scientology orgs, V:282

Central Organization, *see* Central Organization(s)

communication,

- crime of omission, refusing to communicate, III:58

- organization reports, purpose of, III:246

- organization terminals must also originate, not just reply or report, III:340

- organization terminals must keep command position informed, III:340

- originating letters, III:247

- particles must be handled speedily, III:340

criticism of, III:97

essential functions, III:247

failures in training will cause trouble for orgs and Scientology, VII:563–564, S2:8–9

organization(s), (cont.)

field or orgs do badly if they are not doing one technical thing well and not keeping people's attention directed at it and nothing else, VII:428

financial security, how it is obtained, III:251

finest organizations in history have been tough, dedicated organizations, VII:564, S2:9

flow line for personnel, III:521

focal point is upon Scientology not its organizations or auditors or personalities, III:13

form to handle attacks, II:156

gets staff audited through staff co-audit, S2:108

history of, III:434

indoctrination, III:519

internship [1956], III:508

is being paid to handle pcs, IX:6

legal control of, III:251

list of words that have to be fully cleared and understood, S2:168

management and activities of Scientology organizations [1955], III:250,

no organize and misunderstands, S2:291, S2:457

no org can prosper when its staff have overts, XII:393

number of public pcs and pre-OTs who leave an org with F/N VGIs at the Examiner determines the repute of the org in that area, XII:439, S1:365

of Dianetics and Scientology, III:432

operational stabilities, III:233

percent of staff members who currently have an F/N VGI Examiner's Report as their last report determines directly the efficiency and solvency and expansion of the org, XII:439, S1:365

personnel,

- organization is composed of people, III:435
- organization staff should know what's going on in the org, III:247

- personnel an organization would be better off without, III:341

power of an organization is held by that person who holds its communication lines and who is a crossroad of the communications, I:196

primary role of, as regards clearing, XIII:107, S1:347

principle: statistics and results count, III:304 purposes of, III:40

real stat of an org is success stories, S2:31

results, organize to improve, IX:493, S1:211, S1:449

routine basis of getting auditing into an org, IX:278

organization(s), (cont.)

rumors break up an, II:32
 should be selling more training than processing, IX:495, S1:213, S1:451
 smooth organization, *defn.*, consists of having a terminal for each type of activity in which the organization is engaged, III:340
 how operational smoothness is obtained, III:251
 stability, how to obtain, III:341
 success stories, real stat of an org, IX:118
 supervision of organization, *defn.*, consists of keeping terminals in place and keeping correct traffic (particles and messages) flowing to right terminals and planning to adjust communication flow either from outside in or from inside out, III:340
 system, if you have one, follow it, III:341
 tenets of an, I:202
 total organize and misunderstands, S2:291, S2:457
 victim button and, V:200
 way to get out of cope, IX:505
 what our third dynamic organization should do, V:419
 why Ron decided in 1950 to concentrate on research, V:418
 why the early Scientology organizations failed, VII:561, S2:6
 why they get bad repute, S2:166
 wins and stats, IX:494, S1:212, S1:450
 with organization, *defn.*, interested in org or post and willing to communicate with or about org, VII:270

organizational goals, of Scientology [1959], V:251

organization misunderstands, IX:200, S2:165, S2:168

org board, purposes posted on, IV:38

Org C/S, responsible for all cases, S1:119

orientation, lack of, is being surrounded by things you cannot understand, IV:143

origin, to miss seeing a read on an origin or clearing the question is a gross auditing error, IX:245

Original Assessment Form(s), VIII:494

Original Assessment Sheet, *see also* New Era Dianetics IX:460

begin Dianetics with, S1:204, S3:12, S3:22, S3:55

beginning action of Dianetics and on all new cases, XI:132

commands for, XI:116, S3:16

Original Assessment Sheet, (cont.)

complete handling, New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:128, S3:9

first assessment done in New Era Dianetics, XI:112

format, XI:133, S3:23

how it is done, XI:132, S3:22

New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:124, S3:5

purpose of, XI:132, S3:22

reassessment, New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:128, S3:9

Scientology Drug Rundown and, XII:218, S3:899

when it is redone, XI:171, S3:67

who does the assessment on pc, XI:132, S3:22

original item, see also item(s)

how to determine what it is, XI:112, S3:12

tends to be general in character, XI:112, S3:12

originality, see also art; audience; communication

in art, can be overdone to the point where it is no longer within any possible understanding by those viewing or hearing it, S2:559

too much, throws audience into disagreement, S2:544

why much originality can be a liability in art, VII:658

originate, origination,

cycle, IX:328

handling of pc origination, IX:328

real auditor's pcs don't overtalk or undertalk but answer auditing question and happily now and then originate, VIII:20, S1:437

origination(s), V:6; see also TRs

arguments caused by failure to handle pc's origination(s), V:8

difference between an origination and restimulation being dramatized, V:7

how to handle, V:7, V:8

of a child, V:8

Tone 40 processes do not handle pc's origination(s), V:6

origination cycle, S1:427

Origins (Originations) [process], IV:421

OT, see Operating Thetan

OT Drug Rundown, XII:224

for pre-OTs who have attained OT III, S3:905

other-determined, auditing is the reversing of OT flows by gradient scales, putting pc at cause again, V:134

no responsibility for other side of game, VI:418

OT III Course,

handles degraded beings, VIII:98
posh-up, XII:444

OT maxims, XII:414

OT Preparations, purpose of, XI:371, S1:351,

OT Procedure, V:288

for HCS/BScn Courses [1960], V:275

OT sections, procedure by which they are administered, VIII:207

OT VIII, XI:281

out, defn., things which should be there and aren't or should be done and aren't, IX:179

definition, S2:339

out-basics, S2:468

out-created, manifestations of being, III:406

out-ethics, see ethics

outflow(ing), VIII:176

CDEI Scale on inflow and outflow, VI:428

compulsive outflow and obsessive withhold are alike aberrated, VI:425

how to stop a compulsive, IV:462

"Keep it from going away" solves both inflow and outflow, IV:307

overt act is outflow; withhold is restrained outflow, VI:425

person becomes ill if prevented from, IV:191

thetan's reality on a terminal depends upon degree of outflow he can tolerate from the class of terminals, V:446

out-Interiorization, see also interiorization; Int Rundown

how to know if pc is reading on out-Int before going in session, XI:300, S3:480

one-week wait after handling, XI:302, S3:482

what you do if you suspect a pc's Int is out, XI:300, S3:480

out-list, see list(s)

out-of-range F/Ns, correct procedure for, X:751, S1:312, *see also* **floating needle(s)**

out of session, see sessions

out-of-sessionness, IV:396

out of valence, see valence(s)

outpoint(s),

case is a collection of, S1:28

C/S should spot, IX:96, S1:238

list, IX:169

out-rudiments, see rudiment(s)

out-tech, see also technology

flagrant, and non-F/Ning pcs, S1:132

mixing rundowns or repairs for rundowns is out-tech of a very serious nature, S1:354

overloaded C/S is potential cause of, S1:297

source of, S1:299

test of a C/S and, S1:413

out-TRs, see also TRs

handling for auditor with, XI:430

low TA caused by, S1:146

Over and Under on the Bank, [process], III:551

Over and Under Solids, [process], III:564

overcorrection, when overcorrection has been present you straighten out the blunders in folder, VIII:182-183

overlist, shows up on Green Form, how to handle, IX:360

overload, what it means as regards a C/S, X:646, S1:298

overrepair, IX:366, S1:170

thorough C/Ses and, S1:111

overrestimulation, VII:316

overrun(s)(ing), III:265, see also rehab

defn., accumulating protests and upsets about something until it is just a mass of stops; anyone can do anything forever unless he begins to stop it, IX:351

defn., doing something too long that has engrams connected with it which means an engram chain with too many engrams on it being restimulated by life or auditing, IX:105

assessment of flows, IX:356

auditing actions, VIII:182, S1:145

caused by making pc search for earlier incidents, XI:274, S3:121

chains, erased chains can be overrun; what happens is that pcs try to cooperate and put something there, IX:305

chronic high TA and, VIII:211

continue is the reverse action to overrun, IX:355

C/S Series 37 and C/S Series 37 Addition handling of overrun cancelled, IX:353

definition, S2:342

Dianetic overrun, IX:26

doing something too long that has engrams connected with it; engram chain with too many engrams on it being restimulated by life or auditing, S2:58

overrun(s)(ing), (cont.)

don't overrun, stop when result is attained, VII:610
 False Data Stripping and, XI:492, S2:466
 flagrant, S1:133
 flows jam up when run too long on an average human because his mind has "overruns" in it already, IX:357
 Full Flow Dianetics and, S1:141
 full of mass and ARC breaks, IX:355
 handled with the tech of rehabbing, XII:204
 high TA and,
 handling by rehabbing overruns, VIII:211
 in Scientology high TA is always an overrun, VIII:380, VIII:478
 means an overrun in life or on a process or grade of release, VIII:23
 in auditing, means the preclear came out of the bank and then went back into it again, XII:203
 Int and, S1:94
 life subjects are subject to overrun, mechanism of, VIII:23
 listing for, S1:145–146
 lists done on overrun by using the in-ARC approach, IX:355–356
 occurs when the thetan considers that something has gone on too long or happened too often, XII:203
 of basic, XI:269, S3:116
 of nonbasic, XI:269, S3:116
 overrun past F/N will cause TA to rise, VIII:258, VIII:261
 pc audited under tension of poor TRs has a hard time and does not F/N sometimes, inviting overrun, IX:267
 preclear gained an ability and the auditor continued the process or grade past the point where the ability had been regained, XII:204
 rehabbing several overruns, VIII:23, VIII:211
 reverse action to "continue," S1:145
 Scientology cycle of key-out, overrun, rehab, IX:26–27
 TAs go high on, S1:69
 theory of overrun, IX:323, IX:354
 tone arms, soaring TA = O/R or protest = find which and handle; such an O/R is usually by rehab, IX:485
 types of overrun that can require repair, VIII:59
 "What has been overrun," list of, don't use, IX:355
 what it is, IX:357

overrun(s)(ing), (cont.)

what makes a thetan believe something can be overrun is effort to stop or effort to stop him, IX:354
 wrong ownership can cause TA to act up in a peculiar way that looks like an overrun, VIII:266
overshooting,
 defn., going beyond a completion or completing a completion, IX:164
 C/Sing error, definition, S2:44; *see also* case supervision
 definition of, S1:76
overt(s), overt act(s), *see also* Confessional(s); Security Checking; overt(s)/withhold(s); withhold(s), V:252
 defn., a harmful act or a transgression against the moral code of a group, XIII:371, S3:824
 defn., an act by the person or individual leading to the injury, reduction or degradation of another, others or their beingness, persons, possessions, associations or dynamics, VIII:160, 263
 defn., an act of omission or commission which does the least good for the least number of dynamics or the most harm to the greatest number of dynamics, VII:232
 as a solution to a PTP; find what PTP he's trying to solve with these crazy overt acts, VII:582
 auditing levels of using overts [1964], VII:438
 auditor never says what the overt is for that's evaluation, VII:474
 basic assumptions of Scientology versus overts, V:403
 basic overt act is making somebody else want MEST, V:326
 "cleaning cleans," commonest cause of failure in running overts, VII:439
 commands to be used to clean up overts, VIII:176
 communication becomes a contest of overts in the ARC breaky case, V:430
 confessing one's overt acts is the first step toward taking responsibility for them, XI:340
 continuing overt act, VII:680
 continuing overts hidden from view are cause of no case gain, VII:655, VII:667, VII:680
 continuous overt case, VII:582
 continuous PT overts, listing question to handle, VIII:222
 Crashing Misunderstood handling and, XI:461
 Crashing Misunderstoods and, XI:518, S2:296, S2:322, S2:431, S2:452
 criminals would not register on overts, V:290

overt(s), (cont.)

critical thought is a symptom of overts,
VII:474, VII:479

criticism is justification of having done an
overt, V:285

cycle of an overt, VII:482, S2:154

cycle which follows a misunderstood
word, S2:213

demanding overt is not confined to just running
O/W, VII:474

destructive actions are not necessarily
overts, VII:232

don't fail to pull real overts or ARC break pc
in getting overts off, VII:479

failed case can't confront overts, V:274

false, VIII:263

General Overts, commands of, V:99

genus of overts is misunderstood, VII:674

how one can recur, XI:49

how to get them recognized by pc, V:299

if you get somebody to take overts out of
any incident the incident will tend to
vanish, V:252

include making another person guilty, V:276

is manifestation of retaliation, II:281

leaving an overt touched on case and calling it
clean will cause future ARC break with
auditor, VII:439

manifestations on a low-toned case, V:299

mechanism of effort to lessen size and pressure
of overt, V:285

methods of handling, II:281

minimizing an overt by degrading those it was
done to, V:261

missed withholds or overts which don't read on
an ill pc though pc is nattering are not
available to be run right then, VIII:193

motivator and overt engrams, V:73

motivator and overt, magnitudes of, V:75

pc who dives into past lives when asked for
overt, VII:440

people guilty of overts demand
punishment, V:285

people withhold overt acts because they
conceive that telling them would be another
overt act, V:284

perception and, X:149

person who does an overt act to another life
form has already abandoned responsibility
for that other life form, V:317

phenomenon is interlocking of incidents so both
incidents become more or less obscured,
II:281

prediction and overts, VIII:436

overt(s), (cont.)

pre-OTs often have plain withholds with no
overt connected, VIII:267

proceed from irresponsibility, V:291

reason pc is stuck in MEST universe is overt act
phenomenon, II:282

reasons overts are not overts, VII:433

recoils upon one because one is already in a
valence similar to that of the being against
whom the overt is leveled, V:407

recurring,
defn., one that keeps coming up, repeats
again or shows up again, XI:49

methods of handling, XI:50

responsibility, and overts, V:108, V:121, V:252

for overts below level IV, degree of,
VII:438, VII:543

level needed for overt to show on
meter, V:289

when responsibility declines, overt acts can
occur, V:290

running overts raises cause level of pc,
VII:438-439, VII:440

separation from others by overts against
them, V:258

slow gain case is committing overts, VII:680

something that harms broadly; a beneficial act
is something that helps broadly; it can be a
beneficial act to harm something that
would be harmful to greater number of
dynamics, VII:232

stupidity and, XI:39

success in vigorously pulling, S3:712

TA action, keys to, are havingness and
overts, V:462

to the body, III:260

true overt act is an unintended bad effect not
deserved by recipient, V:134

two *special* cases of withholds and
overts, X:574

two types of, II:281

valences, why a being with valences commits
overts harmful to others, V:407

when a missed withhold phenomena
results, X:575

why a person cannot perform in an area he has
overts on, XI:438

why overts work, VII:440

withholds and,
checking before leaving org, V:262

pc's bank becomes solid to degree that he
does not take responsibility for his
overts and withholds, V:254

overt(s), (cont.)

withholds and, (cont)

people leave because of their own, V:261

why people are sick, V:72

Overt Act Straightwire, commands of and how to run, V:39

overt-motivator phenomena,

auditor must make a statement to pc and assume initiative in overt-motivator sequence, VII:473-474

basic postulate of, V:199

if one wins he often regrets it, III:353

incidents, I:329

of engrams, VIII:160

of secondaries, VIII:162

pc has creation tangled up with cause and cause tangled up with the overt-motivator sequence, V:310

principle of overt-motivator sequence will be found to explain and its techniques remedy the brutality into which races fall, VIII:437

process for pcs who cannot seem to plumb an overt-motivator sequence, V:226

sequence, II:281, V:205, VI:307, VIII:160, VIII:176

there is a villain and a victim in any, V:205

two extreme stages, VIII:161

victim is central button, V:199

when somebody has committed an overt, he has to claim existence of motivators, VII:479

Overt Process: "In this lifetime what overt have you committed?" "How have you justified it?," VII:433

overt product, definition, X:149

Overt Release-Grade II Release, [1965], VII:673

mandatory to get C/S okay to pull O/Ws on a pc, S1:355

O/W processes, VII:672

overt(s)/withhold(s), see also ethics; justice; missed withhold; O/W write-ups; withhold(s)

ARC breaky pc, look for overts and withholds, V:276

are the same as irresponsibility, V:317

auditor overts on pcs, IX:365, IX:375, IX:489, S1:178

below every outness in an org or down stat there lay heavy withholds and overts, XII:393

blows, overts are a primary cause of, IX:67

by transfer, V:511

can occur only when help has failed, V:510

overt(s)/withhold(s), (cont.)

case that does not advance under auditing has undisclosed overts and withholds, V:274

cause a person to become less able to influence his dynamics, XII:550

cause social aberration, V:322

confront and responsibility drop after committing, XII:448

demanding overt is not confined to just running O/W, VII:474

don't use O/W to clean rudiments for Prepcheck session, VI:449, VI:464

dropped on co-audit, VI:442

expressions of abandoning responsibility already extant, V:317

general O/W before session, VI:559

is an effort to regain the status of independent being without taking responsibility for any of intervening steps, V:510

is a theory which sets in when aberration sets in; it is not a high natural law; it is junior to various laws of communication, control and help, V:510

is not senior law of the universe, V:511

Itsa Processes for O/W are almost unlimited, VII:446

justifications, running off, is further south process than any earlier version of O/W, VII:433

list sent to HCO WW, V:271

"Love thy neighbor," when it is no longer a willingness, is enforced by the theory of O/W, V:510

mechanism applies only to a strata of existence and it stems from failures to help, V:510

missed withholds, asking for, does not upset dictum of using no O/W processes in rudiments, VI:501

natter is "other people's overts"; getting these off does not help pc; getting pc's off does, IX:15

no gains occur in presence of, XII:550

on auditor is far too accusative and invalidates pc, VI:11

pc nattering has overts, IX:14

pc with overt/withhold is afraid to talk or talks to cover up, V:339

perception and overts, IX:375, IX:461, S1:178

perhaps why people commit, XII:386

person who "gets off overts" but then continues committing them, XII:547

problem, one cannot have a problem without overts and withholds against people involved in it, reason why, VI:342

overt(s)/withhold(s), (cont.)

secret of all overt-withhold mechanisms is valences, V:403
success in vigorously pulling, XII:568
symptoms of case with overts and withholds, V:273
theory, V:387, V:510
theory behind the action of writing them up, XII:550
what pc has done to others is aberrative, *not* what has been done to him, V:387
when O/W sets in, V:510
why it is mandatory to get C/S okay to pull O/Ws on a pc, XII:421
worry is the most easily dramatized O/W, V:511
write-ups, *see* O/W write-ups
writing up offers one a road out, XII:550

Overt-Withhold (O/W) Process(es),
assists duplication and therefore havingness, V:464
cases that don't respond well on O/W use Formula 16, V:505
co-audit teams, types of O/W to run, V:292, V:298
Havingness Process, if it can't be found, use O/W, if still not, use Failed Help, V:491, V:494, V:495
Help and Overt-Withhold Process can handle out-ethics, V:397
how to run O/W and Responsibility, V:317
is needed to make a Havingness Process work, V:490
on terminal that represents dynamic, V:293, V:299
PE Co-audit Process, O/W on a selected terminal, V:351
PTP, repeatedly on same person, run O/W, V:319, V:337
Regimen 6 O/W, commands, V:3
versions of, V:485
Responsibility Processes: Havingness, Confront, O/W, Responsibility, V:310
running Overt-Withhold (O/W) Process(es) discloses failed helps, V:511
run Responsibility Process after O/W, V:318
terminal, assessment for, V:161
3D commands whole track O/W, VI:397
why O/W is run, V:511

Overt-Withhold Straightwire, V:129
data on clearing a staff member after specific terminals are flat with Overt-Withhold Straightwire, V:217
Selected Persons, *see* Selected Person Overt-Withhold

overweight, diet and, X:690

overwhelm(ed)(ing), IX:88

aberration is mainly overwhelming of teammates (wrong target), III:353
assessment is discovering what has overwhelmed pc, V:134
at Grade IV, S1:48
auditor overwhelming pc, III:354
bad TRs can cause low TA as auditor is overwhelming pc, VIII:418
being overwhelmed and, III:421
cause of pc overwhelm, IX:89
consequences of pc being overwhelmed, VII:380
earlier Grades out, S1:42
engrams contain, more important than pain and unconsciousness, the moment of shock, which is that period of realization by body and thetan that an overwhelming has occurred, III:353
fundamental difficulty is that something has so thoroughly overwhelmed pc that he is it; other-determinism has become person, V:134
games, contests in overwhelms, III:353
handling the pc in, S1:22-24
idea of "overwhelming" things, [process], III:383
indicates need of Repair and Return, S1:64
is an idea, III:353
it is charge that overwhelms, VII:381
low TA is a symptom of an overwhelmed being, IX:76, IX:104, IX:357
pc generally right when says he's overwhelmed or upset, S1:43
pc is running badly, he's in an overwhelm, IX:89
pc's behavior, mannerisms change if pc is improving; if they drop lower on Human Evaluation Chart pc is in overwhelm, IX:114
pc's intention is easy to overwhelm, IV:210
person becomes as aberrated as he is overwhelmed by other-determinisms, V:135
person totally overwhelmed by a suppressive assumes valence of suppressive, VIII:6
primary overwhelming is to take space, III:353
process, how to run, III:423
programing incorrectly can add up to overwhelm, IX:87

overwhelm(ed)(ing), (cont.)

self-auditing is the manifestation of being overwhelmed by masses, etc., and pulling only think out of the bank, IX:114
 sick person goes into overwhelm easily, IX:119
 time track overwhelms pc when charge present in huge amounts, VII:404
 tone arm, low, (below 2) means pc is overwhelmed and has retreated, VIII:418, VIII:479
 too steep a gradient or heavy a process, S1:36
 TR 1, overwhelming, causes low TA, IX:356
 valences are the sum of overwhelmings of the pc, IV:360
 violations of auditing cycle can bring about overwhelm, VII:380

overwhelm(ed)(ing), (cont.)

would indicate need of a Repair and Return, IX:97, IX:135
overwork, caused by bad admin, III:341
own, familiarity, predictability, is strongly connected with ability to have or own, V:327
 or be owned, theta's tendency to, I:257
ownership, II:191, III:96
 wrong ownership can cause TA to act up in a peculiar way that looks like an overrun, VIII:266
ownership of Scientology, III:97
Ownership Processing, II:329, IV:30
own valence (identity), *see* valence(s)

P

pack, defn., collection of written materials which match a checksheet, IX:180, S2:339

package, defn., always consists of two RIs that are terminals and two RIs that are oppterm [R2-12A], VII:16

package sales, paid completion points and, XI:61

paid completions,

defn., fully paid completion accompanied by an acceptable success story with additional points for the last service as a bonus for a fully paid sign-up for the next or additional service, all as verified by HCO, XI:58

basis of an org's statistic, XI:58

bonus points, XI:61

Celebrity Centres additional points, XI:60

F/N VGIs statistic and, XI:61

higher orgs additional points, XI:60

package sales and completion points, XI:61

penalties, XI:61, XI:62

point value for services, XI:58

red tag, unhandled and, XI:61

simplified, XI:58

statistic, lack of org postings and penalties on, XI:62

verification, XI:62

pain, see also Expanded Dianetics; OCA

defn., an attention unit pattern of intense confusion, I:318

defn., is composed of heat, cold, electrical and combined effect of sharp hurting, VI:656, VIII:83

defn., the threat which tells that loss of mobility or a portion of the body or the environment is imminent, I:616

anchor points and pain in the head, IV:130

pain, (cont.)

anything said while unconscious from pain or shock is recorded, I:5

association, IX:147

attitudes toward, II:270

body pain, subject to use is Dianetics, VIII:371, VIII:375

caused by effort counter to effort of individual as a whole, I:525

chronic aches and pains, to handle use C/S 54, IX:519

desire for, II:55

freeing of valences remedies pain and aberration, V:407

human situation containing pain, handle by auditing, IX:4

insanity can be suppressed pain, VIII:326

is a loss, I:571

is from either the body directly or as part of content of mental image picture, VIII:366

is stored on record, I:526

list used to exhaust old, I:300

misemotion, unconsciousness, insanity all result from causing things others could not experience easily, V:95

operations, pain from, handled by Dianetics, IX:144

pc in extreme pain, what he can be audited on, IV:310

perceptics, reaction of life to, I:216

person could feel pain only as himself (thetan plus body), VI:657

pleasure and, relation to survival, I:214

PTP is pain in body part, what to run, IV:247

right-side ExDn rundowns locate and run the pain and evil purposes off the case, XIII:540

pain, (cont.)

- sense of touch and, I:551
- sex and, XII:417
- sound and, I:547
- sperm sequence and, I:23
- sympathetic nervous system pains, IX:145
- terminal gives pain, VI:412, VI:423, VI:657, VI:658
- unresolved pains, reasons for, IX:144

pain-drug-hypnosis, *see* PDH

painkillers, (known as aspirin, tranquilizers, hypnotics, soporifics), actions of, VIII:532

painting, when it attains two-way communication, it is truly art, XI:63, S2:558; *see also* art

“**panacea**,” in disrepute, I:274

pan-determined basis, Help on, VI:5

pan-determinism, I:216; *see also* *Dianetics 55!*

defn., ability to play any side or as part of any team, being capable of playing any and all levels of any dynamic, III:352

defn., ability to regulate two or more identities whether or not opposed, III:75

defn., determining activities of two or more sides in a game simultaneously, III:389

defn., determining the actions of self and others, III:390

is highest part of Tone Scale, V:134

loss of control takes place with loss of pan-determinism, III:405

one is pan-determined about any game to which he is senior; he is self-determined only in any game to which he is junior, III:389

pan-determined vs. single viewpoint in processing, III:383

thetan can only become disabled by becoming too little pan-determined, III:406

paper trick, V:200, V:206

para-Scientology, II:67, II:84, II:109, II:199, III:405

defn., all of uncertainties and unknown territories of life which have not been completely explored and explained, III:404

defn., that large bin which includes all greater or lesser uncertainties, II:110

parent(s),

- as auditor in child processing, I:60
- child's anxiety towards, I:575
- Dianetic education of parents, regarding child processing, I:63
- problem of, II:45

participation, pc participation in session, IV:419

particles,

- are something that are shed from masses, IV:243
- masses are masses, they are not particles, IV:243
- relation to affinity, communication, reality, II:79

partners, selection of for marriage, I:165

passive resistance, how to handle, V:336

past,

- ability to reexperience, V:166
- civilizations have vanished, IV:166
- cycling action of pc into the past, IV:94
- deaths of famous historical figures, V:69
- existences, restoration of memory of, IV:297; *see also* past lives
- forgetting is process of not-knowing past, III:414
- how one mechanically forgets the past, IV:18
- identifying past with present, III:128
- identities, dramatizing, V:258
- increasing pc's willingness to confront past, V:167
- preclear is not product of past, he is product of himself, III:28
- present and past time, relationship, III:128
- psychotic is concerned with past, II:269, II:270
- remembering is process of knowing past, III:414
- Then and Now Solids makes pc capable not only of contacting and handling present time, but also any segments of the past, IV:49
- thetan can escape an unbearable PT by dropping into past, even without drugs, VIII:291
- time, present and past, III:367
- track valences are preferable to run over present life valences, IV:370

Past and Future Experience, V:58, V:65, V:66

past deaths, “Where Are You Buried?” project, V:329

past life, past lives, VIII:368; *see also* **Have You Lived Before This Life?**

- abilities, IV:107
- amnesia on, reason for, IV:297, V:258
- cases that can't get into or run past lives, VIII:485
- don't invalidate, IX:640
- even running them as “imaginary” as in *Science of Survival* advises suddenly breaks through for a stalled Dianetic case, IX:640
- failures stemming from not running past lives, VIII:368
- getting pc to run, IX:24
- identities, V:277
- memory is buried under terrific loss of possessions and body, VIII:46

past life, past lives, (cont.)

- pc is stuck in past lives or has recurring facsimiles of past lives during processing, handling of, using Then and Now Solids, IV:350
- pc refusing to go into any past lives will get into grinding as they seldom reach basic on any chain, VIII:389
- people upset about, IV:228
- reason for invalidation of, I:616
- why they are forgotten, VI:419

past-life auditing,

- body age of persons who might have had, XIII:113, S1:384
- evaluation and, XIII:116, S1:387
- handling of, XIII:113, S1:384
- locating pc folders, XIII:113, S1:384
- running Dianetics and, XIII:115, S1:386
- verification of identity, XIII:114, S1:385

Past Life Remedies, X:675

- assessment list, X:675
- drugs and their effect on pc going backtrack, X:677
- invalidation of past lives, X:677
- Scientology Review action with assessment and L&N, X:678

patriotism, VIII:304

“patty-cake,” *defn.*, child game of clapping hands and putting palms together and has meant since 1950 Dianetics “not handling cases,” X:552

Pavlov, IV:199, VIII:421, VIII:436

pc, see preclear(s)

pc folder, all cramming, PPCing, withhold pulling and even coffee-shop auditing must be part of pc’s auditing folder, XII:422; *see also folder(s)*

PDH (pain-drug-hypnosis),

- defn.*, pain-drug-hypnotism, VI:212
- common practice by psychiatrists and intelligence agencies, XIII:510
- Confessional, XIII:513
- data auditor must find out if he locates PDH incident, XIII:514
- indications of having been PDHed, XIII:513
- oldest mental trick on the track, XIII:511
- pc must be kept to this lifetime in all questioning about PDH, XIII:514
- person who has been PDHed, one of two states, XIII:510

PE,

- basic course, V:116
- becomes a dissertation in Scientology and a Comm Course, V:507
- Co-audit processes, V:254, V:351
- Course, VI:93
- curriculum, V:220
- handout, VI:90
- how to run, V:351
- Foundation, *defn.*, a programmed drill calculated to introduce people to Scientology and to bring their cases up to a high level of reality both on Scientology and life, V:220
- personnel and admin, V:221, V:507
- procurement, V:352
- test section, V:506

peace on Earth, V:301

penalty, for C/S or auditor who acts on a case without folder study, S1:461

penicillin, first antibiotic made from mold, X:696; *see also antibiotics*

people, see also audience

- answer people’s questions, IV:101
- too few and too many, IV:226–227
- two types of people, VII:392
- why some are unwilling to clear others, V:122
- works of art are viewed by, X:500, S2:547

people’s questions, answer with books, V:361

pep, X:514; *see also diet; sugar*

perceptics,

- list of the fifty-seven human perceptics, XI:206
- reaction of life to pain perceptics, I:216
- run engrams with emphasis on effort instead of perceptics, I:239
- “26” perceptics, I:207

perception(s),

- analytical mind combines perceptions of the immediate environment, of past (via pictures) and estimations of future into conclusions which are based upon realities of situations, III:401
- change also means communication change, II:79
- child’s perception inhibitions, II:40
- creative processes, motions, stops and perceptions, III:530
- cycle of alter-isness and not-isness of perceptions, III:228
- depends upon duplication, II:292
- how to turn them on, X:116
- influence of valences on recall and perception, I:24



perception(s), (*cont.*)

- knowledge depends upon, II:84
- list of 57 human perceptions, S1:318
- masses are more important than perceptions, II:323
- misunderstood and, S2:290, S2:456
- most certain certainty, least certainty evaluation, II:76
- no perceptions in engram running, cause of, VII:243
- overts and, IX:375, IX:461, X:149, S1:178
- pc or pre-OT with bad perception trouble needs Dianetics, VIII:361
- posts, I:237
- reduces in ratio to overts, S1:178
- relationship to havingness, IV:29, IV:53
- when exterior, II:286

perfection,

- cannot be attained at the expense of communication, S2:544
- definition, S2:544
- search for artistic perfection is result of past failures to communicate, S2:545
- wrong target in art, S2:544

performance, why a person can't perform in areas he has overts on, XI:438

performer, ARC triangle and, X:623, S2:553

perfume(s), XIII:522; *see also* **fragrance(s); odors**

- paralytic of the olfactory nerves, XIII:523
- sort of tranquilizer, XIII:523
- use of in products, XIII:430, S3:626

persecuted, person who finds himself feeling hounded or persecuted should ask himself what his condition is on the first dynamic, XIII:14, S1:374

persist, that which is not confronted and inspected tends to persist, XI:233

persistence,

- absence of admiration alone permits, II:28, II:108, II:118
- as-ness and, III:125
- changing masses with anything less than life or memory or communication or postulate brings us into a condition of persistence of a condition, III:142
- thing persists only if it is misowned, III:123

persistent F/N, S1:82; *see also* **floating needle(s)**

- big win (F/N dial-wide, Cog, VGIs) gives you persistent F/N, S2:55
- definition, S2:54
- End of Endless Int Rundown and, XI:302, S3:482
- R3RA original item and, XI:202, S3:76

person,

- control of, IV:350, IV:351
- human being "in the flesh" is not a simple being, XII:131
- the personality, is separable from body and mind at will, III:399

personal counseling, for ministers, IV:263

personal difficulties, social ills of man are a composite of his personal difficulties, V:322

personal efficiency, *see* **PE**

personal enemy, of Scientology, V:315

personal integrity, VI:23

personality, I:46

- antisocial, *see* antisocial personality
- basic, IV:236
 - capable of all attributes of Clear, IV:370
 - OT is an educated basic personality, IV:370
 - thetan has a personality, IV:337
- confusion of personality with the reasoning faculty, I:76
- difference between personality and IQ, IV:263
- inherent factor, I:41
- OCA plots ten traits of pc's personality, XIII:574
- social, *see* social personality
- split personality, IV:18
- test for IQ and personality, III:347
- weak vs. strong, I:49

"personal relations," advertising auditing as, III:178

personnel,

- flow line for, III:521
- it takes about 2 admin personnel to keep a tech personnel going, VIII:433
- selection of, I:8
- who alter orders, handling using Word Clearing technology, S2:170

personnel enhancement, co-audit is the answer to getting staff audited, XII:94

persuasion, vs. communication, IV:109

PE Unit, purpose of, IV:39

peyote, description of, VIII:189

phenobarbital, I:140; *see also* **drugs**

philosophy,

- defn.,* the love, study or pursuit of wisdom, or of knowledge of things and their causes, whether theoretical or practical, VII:551
- can only be a route to knowledge, VII:551
- Scientology, how it is undercutting older philosophy, IV:459
- that failed, psychiatry, V:360

- phobias**, and fixed ideas, process for, [1956], III:430
- photograph**, controversy on whether photograph can ever be art, XI:63, S2:558; *see also* **art**
- phrases, action**,
command value of, *see Science of Survival*
relation to MEST action, I:260
- physical**,
difficulties, pc with physical difficulties needs Dianetics, VIII:361, VIII:373
disability, in Dianetics run the feeling not the physical disability, VIII:378
healing, don't force auditing into, VIII:325
ill, illness, *see* ill, illness
- physical gains**, preclear may have, "without finding out about it," IX:102
- physical illness**,
can cause insanity, II:168
cure before engram running, II:167
prolonged, can cause chronic low tone, anxiety, insecurity, II:168
- physically ill person**, is a mentally ill person, II:168
- physical universe**, *see* MEST universe
- physics**, law of interaction, V:510
- physiological communication lag**, III:11
- picture(s)**, how they are made, II:160; *see also* **facsimile(s)**
- Pictures, Hellos and Okays to**, [process], III:136, III:165–166
- pike, head on a**, definition, X:150; *see also* **ethics**
- Piltdown man**, *see History of Man*
- pinch test**, XII:23
E-Meter, I:318
- pink paper**, Progress Program is on, S1:111
- pitch**, *defn.*, the number of vibrations per unit of time of any object from which sound is coming, I:547
- planet**, this is a pretty daffy planet in a rather strenuous universe, VIII:153
- Plato**, XII:116
- play**, mechanism of, III:387
- pleasure**, survival and, I:214, I:574
- pleasure incidents**, how to run, I:24–25
- pleasure moments**, I:69; *see also Science of Survival*
defn., mental image pictures containing pleasure sensations, VIII:365
- pluspoint**, list, IX:173
- plus randomness**, *see* **randomity**
- points**, *defn.*, arbitrary assignment of credit value to a part of study materials, IX:180
- point system**, *defn.*, system of assigning and counting up points for studies and drills that give progress of student and measure his speed of study, IX:180, S2:339
- policy**, how to get on policy with tech organization, IX:495, S1:213, S1:451
- polio**,
arthritis cases and, experiment on curing, III:269
rehabilitation, I:274
- political**, Scientology is not, III:186
- political enemy**, of Scientology, V:314
- political philosophies**, placed against Tone Scale, VIII:331
- political slavery**, on what it is built, V:301
- politics**, VIII:127, VIII:331
natural laws about, I:173
- position**, compulsive position precedes compulsive thinking, II:288
- positive gain**,
defn., positive gain of certainty, II:86
process(es), II:50, II:80
SOP 8 emphasizes, II:14
techniques, II:130
unlimited technique which improves the analytical mind, II:18
- possession(s)**,
absorb and enforce time, I:616
basis on which derived, II:332
troublesome, how to handle, III:424
- post**,
failed, trace back to misunderstood words, IX:506, S2:163
if you know the tech—and that includes policy—of your post and apply it, you cannot be the adverse effect of it, S2:77
Method 6 Word Clearing used on person new on post or new to a subject or where there has just been a goof, an error or an ethics action, X:176, S2:228
misunderstood basic words and, S2:163
most common cause of unacceptable post product or no product at all, S2:165
nonperformance, Why for majority of cases, X:88, S2:266
not wanting, cause of and handling, IX:506
people who do not want their posts, reason, S2:163

post, (cont.)

person leaving, apparent and real phenomena of, III:436
 poor post stats, how to handle, IX:52
 study tech and, X:547, S2:269

post-hypnotic suggestion, mechanism of, II:269

postoperative auditing, VIII:483

Post Purpose Clearing, IX:463

additional step for staff who hold two or three posts, XII:376
 additional steps, XII:375
 always require ruds be flown before, XII:421, S1:355
 auditor qualifications for post purpose clearing, IX:463
 done after M1 in general and M2 on duties and texts of post, IX:516, S2:174
 do not do or permit on a pc who is not at a rest point or win on a rundown, XII:421
 glib answers, XII:378
 hatting, essential part of, is post purpose clearing, IX:463
 management teams and executives, XII:377
 must be part of pc's auditing folder, XII:422, S1:356
 Post Purpose Clearing Unit, Div 5, Qual Div, IX:463
 requirements for auditor, S2:175
 why it is mandatory to get C/S okay to do PPC on a pc, XII:421, S1:355
 worksheets must get into pcs' folders, X:109

postulate(s), I:244, I:264, VII:389, VII:633; *see also Advanced Procedure and Axioms*

defn., causative thinkingness, III:408
defn., self-impulsion or creation of thought, III:412
defn., to cause a thinkingness or consideration, III:408
defn., to consider, to say a thing and have it be true, III:392
 ability of thetan to make postulates is senior to his concerns over space, energy and objects, II:338
 all conditions are postulated conditions, III:148
 "can't have" postulates, III:380
 Clears, mental mass and, XII:560, S1:372
 Clear's postulates read as a surge, VIII:149
 failure and postulates, III:422, III:440
 first postulate, III:201, III:205, III:226, III:248
 Level Five, Opening Procedure by Duplication First Postulate, III:199–200, III:209
 fourth postulate, III:205, III:225, III:226

postulate(s), (cont.)

goal,
 has anatomy of postulate-counter-postulate, VI:346
 must have a counter-postulate to stay fixed, VI:340
 importance of recognizing during New Era Dianetics, XI:274, S3:120
 injured, one cannot be injured until he has postulated that thetans can be injured, V:204
 in R3RA New Era Dianetics auditing, XI:160, S3:50
 knowledge, thirst for, would be the thirst for other thetans' postulates, III:412
 lie at root of cause and effect, I:294
 live communication, postulates, will always create change, III:176
 made by awareness of awareness unit is a higher manifestation than any energy-space manifestation, III:116
 MEST Clear can postulate, can still key in engrams, V:112
 of change is "ought to be-should be," IV:117
 off, equals erasure in New Era Dianetics, XI:274, S3:120
 opposition goal, a postulate-counter-postulate situation of long duration, VI:349–350
 orders and, the idea they will always be obeyed, III:442
 pc cannot change his own postulates easily, what it means, II:324
 pc's postulates [R3N, R3R], VII:273
 positive postulating is Tone 40, V:36
 prime, I:291
 problem is caused by a balanced postulate-counter-postulate, VI:340, VI:342, VI:671, VII:694
 processing, I:264
 by Straightwire, I:268
 goal of, is to bring an individual into such thorough communication with the physical universe that he can regain the power and ability of his own postulates, II:362
 procedure, I:266
 question to ask if postulate hasn't come off during New Era Dianetics, XI:274, S3:120
 regret is entirely the study of the reversed postulate, III:440
 release the postulate, the chain blows, XI:274, S3:120
 R3RA and EP of a chain, XI:152, S3:42
 Scientology, everything in it has been directly and actively postulated by person at some point in past, IV:459

postulate(s), (cont.)

second postulate: know, III:205, III:226, III:248
 second postulate, when you start to introduce order into anything disorder shows up as the second postulate and blows off, V:189
 somatics, aberrations, circuits and problems are postulate-counter-postulate situations, VI:342
 succumb, IV:413
 suppression, person faced with, is facing a counter-postulate, VII:694
 third postulate, III:205, III:225, III:226
 Tone Scale, I:265
 why a thetan makes his postulates fail to stick, V:135
 winning or losing, anatomy of, is anatomy of postulate and reverse-postulate, III:439

potential trouble source, see PTS(ness)

potential value,

equation, I:107, I:251
 of an individual, examples, I:107

poverty, crime and, XII:407

power,

defn., is contained in the ability to maintain a position in space, IV:306
 always push power in the direction of anyone on whose power you depend, VIII:96
 depends upon the ability to hold a location, IX:349, S2:340
 deteriorates with punishment drive, I:197
 hiding a thing produces power, I:296
 how management loses power, I:198
 if one lives life of command or one near to a command, one must accumulate power as fast as possible and delegate it as quickly, VIII:94
 man is too aberrated to understand at least seven things about power, VIII:95
 of an organization, I:196
 of the individual, *defn.*, is his ability to initiate the resolution of problems and execute the solutions, I:106
 of the individual and man is the power of the analytical mind, I:51
 one cannot hold power and not use it, VIII:89
 thetan reduces his own, V:290
 use it or delegate it or you sure won't have it long, VIII:95
 when it can be sustained, I:197

power of choice, IV:33, IV:108

additional element needed in games, III:391
 senior to responsibility, V:296
 thetan's, how it has been overthrown, IX:337

Power Plus Release—Grade VA Release, VII:675

Power Process(es),

available at Saint Hill Orgs, X:18
 done twice, S1:120, S1:169
 do not run on anyone who has run CC materials, VIII:122
 F/Ns are disregarded in, X:753, S1:314
 Grade V Release—Power Processes, VII:672
 low TA cases and Power Processes, VII:738
 on high TA cases [1965], VII:678
 pregnant women being audited on, XII:313
 repair, S1:31
 requires flawless auditing and C/Sing, IX:306
 what they do, VII:615, VII:624
 will not need repair after pc has gone Clear, IX:182

Power Release—Grade V Release, VII:673, VII:675

or Second Stage Release, VII:615

practical, IX:633

defn., drills which permit student to associate and coordinate theory with actual items and objects to which the theory applies; practical is application of what one knows to what one is being taught to understand, handle or control, IX:178

definition, S2:337

practical course room, can be noisy, XI:26

practice,

auditing practice, successful way to start, III:178
 building a, II:82; *see also* dissemination
 private practice, size of, III:299
 skilled technician is product of, S2:71

practitioners, working alone, banish that idea, V:419

preassessment,

Expanded Dianetics, XIII:539
 how it works, XI:114, S3:14
 item, largest reading item from assessment of Preassessment List in New Era Dianetic auditing, XI:114, S3:13
 Preassessment List, prepared list of categories of somatics assessed as part of New Era Dianetics auditing, XI:113, S3:13
 procedure in New Era Dianetics, XI:113, S3:13

Preassessment List, Expanded Dianetics,

Expanded Dianetics, how to use, XIII:542, XIII:544
 finding running items,
 left-side rundowns, XIII:541
 right-side rundowns, XIII:543
 procedure and list, XI:182, S3:20



pre-auditing steps, II:169

precipitation, of injury or illness, causes of,
X:493

precision,

defn., the maximal accuracy required for the
problem's solution, I:101

absolute, I:102

preclear(s), *see case(s)*

defn., a precise thing, part animal, part
pictures and part God, IV:209, IV:238

defn., one who receives processing, VII:425

defn., spiritual being now on the road to
becoming Clear, hence *preclear*, VIII:347;
see also case(s)

ability, gain is pc's recognition that pc can now
do things he could not do before, V:90

ability, to as-is or erase in a session is directly
proportional to number of good indicators
present in session, IX:340, S1:443

ability to confront force, IX:107

ability to follow auditing command, V:450

ability to get mock-up indicates distance from
present time, II:46

ability to have, III:419

ability to not-know, III:419

ability to play a game, III:421

able to confront to the degree that he or she
feels safe, VIII:384

absence of barriers is the trouble with a pc
when a pc is having trouble, III:488

agreeing with, II:10

ailing from what pc is ailing from, not from
what auditor selects, VII:473

all pc actions have an exact auditor response,
VI:498

always C/S the pc for his own gain, not for any
other purpose, XII:421, S1:355

antagonistic = BPC = assess proper list (such
as LIC) and handle, IX:485

any pc who has trouble needs training, S2:29

ARC break(s) and pc,

ARC broken by TRs 0 to 4 will not read
properly on a correction list, IX:664

ARC broken, don't audit until handled,
VII:573, VII:643, VII:667

auditor taking order from pc causes pc to
ARC break, VI:278

E-Meter doesn't register on ARC broken pc,
VI:380

high percentage of, occur because of failure
to understand pc, IX:333

preclear(s), (*cont.*)

ARC break(s) and pc, (*cont.*)

look for overts and withholds on ARC breaky
pc, V:276

pc permitted to be responsible for session
will ARC break, VI:277

pc who refuses to answer has an ARC break
or a withhold, V:498

two conditions under which pc violently
protests ARC breaks, IV:395

ARC of the preclear, III:245

as long as student or pc thinks his failure to
make it is all right with you, you will have
a bad repute in his area, S2:20

Assessment Form, S1:7

assessment is discovering what has
overwhelmed pc, V:134

assessment of, using be, do, have and space,
time, energy, I:617

assigns body to his case or case to his body,
VIII:325

assuming aches of another wishes to be that
other; he is short on beingness, IV:338,
IV:357

as teammate, not opposite player, III:318

attaining end phenomena before all processes
run, what to do, IX:488

attention,

don't put it out of session, S1:422

not on his bank, doesn't as-is or cognite,
IX:307

not on the meter or his hands, X:25

audited a bit below or at his level of awareness
gets TA action, case gain and has
cognitions, VII:595

auditing above pc's level gives no gain, IX:114

auditing is for the pc, VII:132

auditor actions regarding pc, *see auditor(s)*

auditor and, as group, *see Science of Survival*

auditor being audited should be content to be a
pc for the term of the session, III:54

auditor not assigned pcs of higher grade than
his own, S1:341

auditor's reality vs. pc's reality, V:442

auditor's relationship to pc, *see auditor(s)*

audit with Dianetics and Scientology until pc's
case is handled, S2:52

backlog of pcs, what is required to handle,
IX:7

bank, auditor plus pc is greater than pc's bank,
IX:307, IX:493, S1:211, S1:449

basic confusion of a preclear, III:27

"beating the meter," VI:351

being mass means no TA action, VI:474

beingness in pc, general form of Help which
discovers, V:414

preclear(s), (cont.)

between session notes from pc to auditor or C/S, what they mean, XIII:506
 blaming the pc, don't, IX:365
 blown,
 Free Auditing Check and, X:187
 handling of, X:186
 recovery of is of interest to ARC Break Reges and Tours personnel, X:185
 remedy for invalidation of case or gains, X:186
 blows, causes for, VI:40-41
 body, control of, by pc, IV:212, IV:318
 cannot change his own postulates easily, cause of, II:324
 can say whatever else they please, but must answer auditing question or no auditing occurs, VII:502
 case improving, pc becomes more independent of meter, VII:404
 Case Supervisor actions regarding pc, *see* case supervision, C/S(ing)
 challenged by an "auditor" who is breaking Auditor's Code, gets solid reaction in reactive bank, reason why, VIII:290
 charge piled up on pc, pc ceases to be capable of clear thought and will reject even right items, VII:381
 chilled pc almost always has a high TA until he gets warm, IX:600, IX:621
 chronically tired pc who is not eating won't get TA for there's no as-is of locks, VII:431
 cognitions,
 are valuable, III:474
 how pc gets them, IX:104, S2:57
 communication is first discoverable ability of a pc, IV:11
 complaining routinely, means need of Repair Program, IX:87; *see also* Repair Program
 completed pc, admin handling, VI:43
 confronting ability being driven down by auditor unfrontability [R2-10, R2-12], VI:726
 confront, the less a pc can confront two things, the more he fixes on one, V:338
 considers himself mesty or massy so second terminal is required to discharge energy, S1:417
 craves exactly what he has and must waste whatever he doesn't have, II:19
 critical,
 always a symptom of overts, VII:474
 equals W/H equals pull W/H, IX:485
 only reasons a pc is critical are a withhold or misunderstood word, VII:667

preclear(s), (cont.)

C/S is pc's case director; his actions are done FOR THE PC, XII:436, S1:362
 current environment of, I:28
 cycling action of pc into the past, IV:94
 data of pc is used to parallel what mind does, IX:113
 dating, pc's contrary data unspoken and untaken can give you a completely wrong date, VII:194
 demanding next grade, IX:112
 desire or complaint, no reason or excuse not to actually handle these with auditing, IX:6
 Dianetics preclear,
 defn., one who is being processed toward objective of a well and happy human being, VIII:352
 not changing or improving, how to handle, VIII:494
 often is unable to confront actual engram at once, VIII:365
 repair, VIII:492-493
 telling there are several incidents, take earliest, VIII:431
 who does not resolve on Standard Dianetics alone, how to handle, VIII:426
 did it all himself and must gradually come to realize that with total subjective reality, V:318
 difference amongst, IV:208, IV:236
 "different" pcs, there are no, VIII:546
 difficulties of,
 bank becomes solid to degree that pc does not take responsibility for his O/Ws, V:254
 fundamental difficulty is that something has so thoroughly overwhelmed pc that he is it; other-determinism has become person, V:134
 getting handled, V:122
 how auditing becomes a problem to pc, IV:257
 who isn't cogniting regularly, reason why and handling of, IV:209
 dirty needle, three causes for pc having, VIII:411
 dissatisfied pc caused by missed withholds, VI:435
 doesn't change, means his reality is not being reached, IX:114
 doesn't dare be effect, IV:207, IV:237
 doesn't F/N at Examiner, how to handle, IX:289
 doesn't get gains, check for physical injury or illness, VIII:329

preclear(s), (cont.)

doesn't know what's wrong with him, III:175
 doesn't want auditing can come from a bad
 L&N list or out-Int or out-ruds, IX:369
 "dog cases," pcs not running well, IX:270
 don't try to change his ideas, II:10
 doodling in clay, cause and resolution of,
 VII:515
 dope off = lack of sleep or BP F/N = check
 on sleep, or rehab F/N, IX:485
 dramatizations of, I:30
 dramatizes = R6EW unflat, IX:97
 dramatizing pc may or may not be a tough pc,
 VI:457
 E-Meter falls on things pc is interested in and
 will talk about, V:498
 E-Metering the, I:325
 E-Meter needle tells the auditor which subjects
 are aberrated, I:606
 enemies of, IV:352
 environment influences pc's ability to confront,
 VIII:384
 ethics, pc who gets into Ethics trouble should
 have folder reviewed, VIII:202
 every "dog pc" investigated traced to
 incompetent programing, C/Sing, out-TRs,
 bad metering, Code breaks and bad lists,
 X:169
 exterior, handling body, IX:108
 exteriorizes in session, handling, *see*
 Interiorization Rundown
 later his TA goes high, then you do an Int
 RD, IX:574, IX:657
 TA high at Examiner, rehab exteriorization
 point, IX:27
 exterior pc who can't be audited, how to
 handle, VIII:292
 failed case, required to receive a Confessional,
 XII:388
 falsifies TA, IX:622
 fast running pc on a light chain can
 occasionally blow an engram by
 inspection, VIII:431
 feeling of detachment, I:433
 feels accused if he is run above his level,
 VII:446
 feels a security when all his sessions are
 predictable as to pattern, V:326
 feels dopey or "boil off," has either run too
 long on flow in one direction, in which
 case reverse flow, or he has reduced
 havingness down to a point where he feels
 tired or sleepy, III:78
 feels weird running Concept Help, then run
 Alternate Confront, V:432

preclear(s), (cont.)

figure-figures his answers, V:200
 first book, II:3
 first thing you do for pc is handle his PTSness,
 XI:16
 floating needle occurs just before pc is aware
 of it; don't prevent pc from cogniting,
 VIII:395; *see also* floating needle(s)
 folder, *see* folder(s)
 folders, analyzing and reviewing folders,
 VIII:238
 forbidden for a C/S to force his opinion on a pc
 about what pc should be running in session
 or on his program, XIII:459, S1:388
 four reasons for most pc blows, X:186
 gain is directly proportional to TA action,
 VII:305
 gain on a smooth gradient scale and do not
 suddenly become something, IV:202,
 IV:231
 gains measured in terms of charge discharged,
 VII:238
 generally right when he says he's overwhelmed
 or upset; he's almost always wrong when
 he says what overwhelmed him or what
 BPC was out when simply saying it does
 not correct the case or produce F/N VGIs,
 IX:113
 get pc trained into what auditing cycle is and
 get question or command that was asked or
 given answered, VII:502
 gets ill after auditing but sessions look all right,
 how to handle, VIII:493
 "getting an F/N at will" is not in-session,
 IX:622
 getting off another person's offenses, report
 alleged offenses to Ethics for investigation,
 VII:608
 glib preclears, III:108
 goal of, II:426
 go groggy, lose interest and refuse to list only
 when session withholds are missed, VI:509
 going upscale to boredom, continue the
 process, V:499
 gradation, VII:419
 Grade Chart is basic program of, X:639,
 S1:295
 grade he can't seem to make is not the grade,
 IX:98
 Grade VI run on new pcs means failure,
 VII:678
 has a field, somatics, malformity, or aberration,
 how to clean up, V:277
 has somatics, Dianetic level unflat, IX:97
 has to be able to handle Scientology technology
 to handle his own bank, VII:577

preclear(s), (cont.)

have service facsimile so they can be victims, V:205
 havingness is proportional to pc's ability to confront in session, VI:726
 heavily uses the viewpoint of another when the other has evaluated for him, II:92
 HGC preclear assessment, V:411
 hidden game, pc is compulsively playing, IV:258
 if pc can't accept forgiveness or feels bad, XI:341
 ill because he is restraining himself from doing wrong, V:349
 ill or misemotional before session beginning, handling of, VI:559
 ill physically, VIII:324; *see also* illness don't force a pc who is ill, VIII:193
 handling of physically ill pcs, VIII:370, VIII:473-474, VIII:482, VIII:493
 need Dianetics, not Scientology, VIII:355, VIII:361, VIII:364
 on antibiotics should be given Dianetic auditing, VIII:483
 pcs don't always know they're ill, VIII:330
 require light auditing, VIII:193, VIII:482
 Search and Discovery, a wrong item on an S&D can make pc ill, VIII:133, S2:197
 two classes: "acutely ill" and "chronically ill," VIII:343
 "I'll repeat the auditing command" has been used to invalidate pc, V:108
 implants and, VII:142-143
 improve pc, not valence, VI:271
 in bad condition is more likely to have succumb goals than survive goals, V:332
 indicators, bad vs. good, S1:443
 in extreme pain, what he can be audited on, IV:310
 influencing agencies for pc are time track and present time, VII:165
 in good condition can be anything at will, II:339
 in grief or apathy, cause and remedy of [R2, R3], VII:63
 insane pc, handling of, VIII:454
 in-session, getting pc, *see* session(s)
 insufficiently cause in their daily lives cannot as-is bank, VII:430
 intention, easy to overwhelm, IV:210
 interest and TA action tell programing is right, VII:239
 interested in own case, V:345; *see also* session(s)
 interest in case, V:61

preclear(s), (cont.)

in trouble, S1:130
 TA high or low, S1:137
 TA high, what your first suspicions should be, IX:651
 invented answers by pc, handling of, V:415
 is a first dynamic, S1:449
 is as alive as things are real, III:104
 is as well as he can originate a communication, V:6
 is not the product of the past, he is the product of himself, III:28
 it is the pc who mostly keys his bank back in, VII:289
 itsa line is pc's line to the auditor, S1:423
 itsa maker line is pc's line to his bank, S1:423
 itsa on and on and on and on with no gain, cause of, VII:585, IX:334, S1:433
 justifying himself and trying to uphold status is not in comm with auditor, IX:322, S1:421
 less pc cognites the more charge is accumulated, VII:381
 liability, there is no real liability to a pc in this universe except one: becoming total subject of MEST, IV:201
 life knocking ruds out faster than they can be audited in, how to handle, IX:262
 line, pc aware of, before terminal, IV:179
 looking inward still, never jolt or interrupt, IX:30
 lower grades raise pc's cause level, VII:431
 low on havingness, III:231
 made facsimile to restrain himself from ever doing it again, V:319
 makes no gain, is the pc who will not as-is; who will not confront, VI:456
 makes others guilty = Level IV unflat, IX:97
 mannerism changes in pc, IX:114, IX:115
 massy, pc considers himself mesty or massy so second terminal is required to discharge energy, IX:318
 may be sane analytically and still react violently at times in session, V:380
 may have physical gains "without finding out about it," IX:102
 mental image pictures, *see* mental image pictures
 mental masses, forces, energy are the items being handled by the C/S on any pc, S2:58
 misacknowledgment of pc, IV:403
 missed withhold pc, why they are hardest to handle, VII:581
 mood of, VII:143
 more hysterical pc is about getting advanced processes or case gain, the less strenuous process administered must be, VII:541

preclear(s), (cont.)

must attain full ability on each level of Grade Chart before going on, IX:78
 must be audited according to their condition and at own level, II:3, II:4
 must be kept at cause as much as possible, IV:201
 must be permitted to find out what is wrong, IV:409
 must be well to start on Scientology auditing, VIII:352
 nattery,
 don't run ARC break, run M/W/H, VIII:236
 has overts, IX:14
 pc has withholds, IX:81
 needle doesn't react to auditor, preclear may be ARC broken, VII:639, VII:643
 needs but become aware of actual cause of aberration to have it vanish, VII:618
 never challenge a preclear's data, I:18
 never get angry with, II:399
 never has done anything in this life that aberrated him, VIII:112, S2:194
 new preclear(s), VIII:142, VIII:346
 starting to audit, VII:503
 no interest = no interest in first place or out-ruds = check for interest or put in ruds, IX:486
 no-somatic pc is either high as an angel or being run too high, IX:115
 not an opponent in a game, II:400
 no TA (or case gain) = problem = locate problem, IX:485
 not getting gains, causes of, VII:643, VIII:329, VIII:350, VIII:493, VIII:499; *see also* resistive cases
 not in trouble, S1:130
 not looking at auditor, don't take auditing actions, VII:258
 not running the commands, II:375
 objecting to what he is being audited on, handling, XIII:459, S1:388
 OCA/APA, *see also* OCA/APA
 any low point on right side of graph means pc is crazy, IX:660
 drop after auditing, pc was out of valence, IX:452
 often gives a PT problem when asked for goals, VI:31
 on drugs must come off them before auditing, VIII:348; *see also* drugs
 only thing wrong with pc is lack of confidence in handling himself without hurting others, V:346

preclear(s), (cont.)

on Scientology Grades gets ill, revert to Dianetics, VIII:364
 operating on machinery, IV:210
 org is being paid to handle pcs, S2:49
 Original Assessment Sheet, begin Dianetics with, S1:204
 originates by throwing down cans, that's still an origin, IX:328, S1:427
 originations, *see* TRs
 out of session, *see* session(s)
 out of valence pc, how to handle, IX:452
 overwhelm, cause of, IX:89
 overwhelmed, consequences of, VII:380
 participation in session, *see* session(s)
 past lives,
 getting pc to run, IX:24
 pc is stuck not just in engrams but in past identities, VI:484
 why pc refusing to go into any past lives will get into grinding, VIII:389; *see also* past lives
 past track, pc who doesn't go past track in Dianetics doesn't recover, IX:640
 physically ill, III:107
 points pc may have to handle before auditing, VIII:270
 position on the Tone Scale established by communication lag, III:9
 postulates, VII:273
 Power will not need repair after pc has gone Clear, IX:182
 prepared lists used to repair, X:738, S1:302
 present time problem, *see* present time problem
 priorly audited, how to handle [1961], VI:39
 problems tend to snap in on pc, cause of, V:337
 process, above the pc's level, III:120
 processing can resolve all of his difficulties without going and finding other persons or consulting other universes, III:410
 processing is as beneficial as it is real and factual to the pc, III:107
 process, real and unreal to pc, difference between, IV:209
 procurement of, IX:252, S1:106, S1:478
 program goofed, repair auditor and goofed pc and continue program, IX:364
 proper running of Dianetics can make the difference between a well and happy preclear or one with losses in auditing, XI:102
 protest against a question, how it is demonstrated, VII:439

preclear(s), (cont.)

protests that denote a breakdown of the help button, V:377

PTS, pc is always a potential trouble source if he roller-coasters and only finding the right suppressive will clean it up, VII:667; *see also* potential trouble source

purposes and postulates, effect of, VII:633

quickie grade pc, handling of, IX:131, IX:165

reaction to auditor's certainty, II:86

read is taken when the pc first says it, S1:98

real gains are attained with lots of auditing closely spaced, S2:21

reality and no change, S1:44

reality factor, IX:102

reality level of pc, IV:409

reality level of pc is dependent on how much he is not-ising his environment, III:104

refuses to answer or refuses auditing, what to run, V:498

refuses to recover, using his state as a game, III:421

refusing auditing or not wishing to go on, VIII:403

refusing auditing, steps for a C/S to take, XIII:459, S1:388

refusing to receive Confessional, XII:388

rehabilitation of, in terms of control, III:518

released at Zero will of course soon begin to have problems, he goes to next grade, not to Review for an assist, VIII:208

Release, pc who has attained a stage of, may not be run further on processes of that stage or below or he will go back into his reactive mind, VII:661; *see also* Release(s)

repair,
 Dianetic pc and, IX:102
 use light handling on pcs who need lots of, IX:125

response on meter, analytical vs. reactive, VI:209

responsibility, no reason to expect any great pc responsibility for his own overts below Level IV, VII:438

returning self-determinism to the pc, III:145

Review, when to order a pc to, VIII:213

R-factor to new pcs, VII:502

rings on pc's hands must be removed as they cause a false rock slam, IX:464, IX:600

roller-coasters after Dianetic auditing handling of, VIII:453; *see also* roller coaster

rough pc, VI:456

R6, why pcs can't run at once, VII:506

preclear(s), (cont.)

ruds,
 must be flown when pc has not had a session or some time, IX:482
 won't fly = some other error = assess GF and handle, IX:486

running a temperature, IX:458

running badly, he's in an overwhelm, IX:89

running well, don't throw into repair, IX:366, IX:488

sad = ARC break = locate and handle, itsa earlier itsa, IX:485

sad effect, pc will go into if you don't find ARC break but instead continue the process, VII:573

sanity and continued happiness depend upon ability to create new facts, III:73

says it's A and it doesn't blow, it must be something else, VII:668

search, S1:37

searching for significance of a mass or force, S2:58

secrets of, III:54

self-auditing, how to detect and handle, IX:262

self-auditing pc due to lack of auditor control, VI:524

self-determinism of, proportional to amount of self-direction he is capable of executing, II:294

sent away in bad shape, how to handle, VI:185

session, pc in session means pc is interested in own case and willing to talk to auditor, S1:444

session went wrong, ask pc what auditor did, IX:489

should be processed; education isn't auditor's task, II:9

sick,
 F/N and, XII:316
 handling, S2:32

significance, pc search for significance, IX:105

six things that can be wrong with a pc, VII:669-670

slow gain, poor result is a physically ill pc, VIII:329

static, what keeps a pc from conceiving a, IV:157

steering a pc, IX:341

still has somatics, no further items on assessment list read, cause of and handling, IX:12

stuck,
 in a past session, clean up the W/Hs, VI:436
 in past life or has recurring facsimiles of past lives during processing, handling of, using Then and Now Solids, IV:350
 in time can make medicine ineffective, VIII:408

preclear(s), (cont.)

subjective reality on gain will not compare to TA action, if charge bypassed, until BPC located, VII:306

suddenly relapses onto drugs, symptoms of, IX:264

suffers only from that which has not yet been handled, VIII:475

suppresses or invalidates something, read transfers to suppress or invalidate, IX:13

suppressive person, pc will worsen after auditing if connected to, VII:643; *see also* suppressive person

TA goes low, he is being overwhelmed, S2:57

talking obsessively reduces havingness, III:418

telling what is wrong, IX:111–112

tends to dive for the thought imbedded in the force, IX:108, S2:61

test if auditing is working, did it increase pc's ARC, III:157

that quits, *see Book of Case Remedies*

that which changes the pc in space can evaluate for him, II:288

theta being, II:146

thinkingness,

- hard to audit, in propitiation, does obsessive agreement, has hypnotic eyelid flutter, seems unnatural about talking or not talking, how to get in-session, IV:412
- how to bring under pc's control, IV:334

thrown out of session by having responsibility hung on him, VII:401

time, attitudes of the pc about, II:269

time, pc's regard for or attitude about time can make it difficult to run R3R or R3N, VII:244

time track does not obey a *preclear* (early in auditing), VII:163

tired = no sleep or failed purpose = check which it is and handle, IX:485

tone arm conscious body-moving pc, how to cure, VII:318

tone arm, *see* tone arm(s)

too wild to audit, S1:27

training, lack of, means more trouble for pc in making his gains stably, IX:83

“transferred” to D of P, how to handle, VI:38

trouble, formula of attack on area where pc is having trouble, V:297

trying to prove himself right and auditor wrong, gets no-change sessions, VII:235

Type A and Type B pcs, handling of, VII:430

preclear(s), (cont.)

types of preclears and what to run, V:41

- complains that auditing has no effect on him or who makes very slow gains, what to run, V:141, V:176
- ill pc, what to run, V:140, V:176
- unwilling to be audited, what to run, V:140, V:176

unchanging, what to do, VI:42

unconsciousness, “dopiness” or agitation on the part of the pc, cause of, III:424

unconscious pc, how to audit, IX:442

under tension of poor TRs has a hard time and does not F/N sometimes, inviting overrun, IX:267

unflat on Dianetics will have out lower grades, IX:82

until you change the valence, you don't change the preclear, XIII:548

unwilling to be audited, what to run, IV:427

upset pc, assessment method to use, IX:71

upsets, F/Ns and, X:751, S1:312

usually close to a no-game condition, III:319

valence and preclear, *see* valence

volunteers some answers to unreading question, how to handle, IX:438

what auditor believes has little to do with the pc's reality, VIII:368

what can he do, IV:211

what is right and wrong with pc, scale of, in order of importance, V:432

what is wrong with pc is not known to pc; if pc knows all about it, it isn't wrong with him, VI:208

what keeps him out of valence is charge, XIII:548

“What questions shouldn't I ask you?” if pc evades this, how to handle, V:504

when he's made it, sent to attest by C/S, S1:177

when pc is talking and no TA, you already have an ARC break or are about to get one, VII:258

when pcs don't recover very fast, they don't want to, how to handle, V:333

where pc is on Tone Scale, how to establish, III:517

who always has problems, V:339

who answers with “anything” or “everything,” III:175

who answers with systematized generality, III:173

who believes that every cause brings about destruction, V:310

preclear(s), (cont.)

- who cannot attest a grade ability at any point has to have a Repair Program and Return Program, IX:98
- who demonstrates concern of an aberrated magnitude, I:3
- who dives into past lives when asked for overts, VII:440
- who does not get physical reaction as result of processing, II:296
- who does not go down somatic chain but skips from one somatic chain to another could also get into grinding, VIII:389
- who does not participate in process of being processed, II:297
- who doesn't cognite, cause of, VI:457
- who do not hold their gains are PTS, IX:639
- who hasn't made it must never be sent to Exams to declare and attest, S2:53
- who has trouble, needs training, IX:132
- who is difficult to process is not in contact with his own universe, II:339
- who knows he made it must be sent to Exams and C&A to attest, S2:53
- who only gets death pictures or bad pictures is somewhere late on cycle of action or late on an inversion cycle, V:310
- who resent F/N indications, cause of, IX:106–107
- who runs oddly, C/S can have Examiner ask what questions pc has and get them answered, XII:437, S1:363
- whose F/Ns have been disregarded, sample cleanup C/S for, X:752, S1:313
- whose OCA is low on the left is out of valence, XIII:548
- why pugnacious and threatening toward world, II:282
- willingness to receive directions, II:293
- willing to be helped by auditor, V:345
- will win if run so as to obtain good TA action, VII:241
- withdrawn or misemotional in life after Prepcchecking, cause and remedy of, VI:511–512
- with history of trouble in auditing occasionally needs to have the auditing itself run out, XIII:551
- withhold depends utterly on pc's idea of what is an overt, VI:461
- withholds and preclear, *see also* withholds "withholdy" vs. "ARC breaky," VII:582
- with persistent F/N, how to handle, S2:55
- with ruds out blows nothing, VI:431
- with withholds will be critical, natter or blow or will be out of comm, VII:643

preclear(s), (cont.)

- won't run when auditor's comm cycle is out, and pc is an ethics-type case, VII:607
- worst sort of mishandling of, XIII:459, S1:388
- Preclear Application Form**, for any major auditing action, IX:18, IX:23
- Preclear Assessment Sheet**, purpose of, VI:314
- preclear checklist**, what must be done before pc can attest to New Era Dianetics Case Completion, XI:130
- Preclearing Intensive**, [1962], VI:640
- predict**, confidence is ability to predict, VI:547
- predictability**, is strongly connected with ability to have or own, V:327
- predicting, defn.**, knowing the future, III:414
- prediction(s)**, III:458
 - overts, VIII:436
 - relation to imagination and function of human mind, II:42
- predisposition**, to injury and illness, causes of, X:493
- pregnancy**,
 - auditing and, I:160
 - auditing on Power and up on the Grade Chart, XII:313
 - Dianetic auditing on, IX:4
 - Purification Rundown and, XII:14, S3:597
- Prehav Assessment**,
 - defn.*, any method of discovering a level on scale for a given pc, VI:653
 - how to do "Roll Your Own" Prehav, VI:653, VI:654
 - you get a wrong assessment if pc has suppressed, invalidated or protested a button, VI:653
- Prehavingness Scale**, VI:15
 - defn.*, any scale giving degrees of doingness or not doingness, VI:653
 - amended and revised, VI:136, VI:216, VI:279
 - assessment, VI:27–28, VI:45–46, VI:198
 - how to assess Prehav Scale, VI:209–210
 - not by elimination, VI:124
 - change belongs at "inverted control" on Prehavingness Scale, VI:193
 - command for communication on Prehavingness Scale, VI:32
 - command sheet—Prehavingness Scale, VI:18
 - flat, cases may slump between sessions until Prehav Scale is flat, VI:30
 - general runs on Prehavingness Scale, VI:190



Prehavingness Scale, (cont.)

level(s), VI:348
 assess for levels on SOP Goals, how to, VI:118
 flatten a level before reassessing, VI:202
 “flat” when the TA moves only one-quarter to one-eighth of a division up or down in 20 minutes of auditing, VI:138
 mistakes in running, VI:202
 null all Prehav levels that react on assessment on the first terminal, VI:119
 rock slams, handling, VI:138
 TA behavior on, VI:74
 not a picture of analytical thought; it is in the order it is in because it is a picture of reactive thought, VI:208
 one-time Prehav rule, VI:125
 Primary Scale, VI:136, VI:139
 amended, VI:217
 PTPs of long duration, run on Prehavingness Scale, VI:122, VI:201
 Secondary Scale, VI:140
 contains nearly all simple verbs in English language, properly placed for level and repeated on other levels, VI:136
 use of, VI:16, VI:136
 in SOP Goals Intensive, VI:26
 when first terminal is flat, VI:39
 without terminal, VI:201

Prehav level,
defn., any doingness or not doingness on scale; any word in scale itself, VI:653
 3GA—listing by Prehav, VI:636

Prehav read, *defn.*, any reaction of needle different from its regular action for pc, occurring during or slightly after a level has been called, VI:654

Pre-Intensive Interview and Pre-Goals Assessment Check, by D of P [SOP Goals], HCO WW Form CT1, VI:49, VI:99

prejudice, XII:385

Prelogics, II:182

premature acknowledgments, effects of, VII:585, VIII:18–19, IX:334, S1:433, S1:435–436; *see also* **acknowledgment**

prenatal drug cases, children of mothers who were drug addicts while pregnant, XII:282; *see also* **drugs**

prenatal or birth engrams,
 birth, conception are a bounce from a death, V:70
 do not run unless they come up naturally, VIII:46
 engram, first-book case is stuck in a, I:626
 engrams, *see Dynamics of Life; Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*
 incidents, *see History of Man*

prenatal or birth engrams, (cont.)

public acceptance of the idea, II:155
 scanning in prenatal area can be dangerous, I:145

pre-OT,
 brief dirty needle on pre-OT means “no,” VIII:150
 C/S plus pre-OT is greater than bank, X:96
 does keep up Folder Summary each session, X:96
 do not C/S their folders for the next session, X:95
 don’t C/S, S1:257
 having a Solo and auditing folder, C/S must look at both before C/Sing, IX:127
 often have plain withholds with no overt connected, VIII:267
 pre-OTs require fast auditors, VIII:477
 repair between R6 and OT III, IX:667

Prepared Assessment Form, New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:128, S3:9; *see also* **New Era Dianetics**

prepared list(s), S1:172
defn., assembly of the majority of things which can be wrong in a case, an auditing action or a session, XII:38
defn., one which is issued in an HCOB and is used to correct cases, X:520
 assessment of, IX:71, IX:368
 for evaluators, X:163
 Method 3 assessed can be ended off on a big win, IX:439
 on an E-Meter, X:737, S1:301
 availability of lists to auditors, X:743, S1:307
 buttons and, S1:285
 combined action of locating and handling using prepared lists, IX:579
 correction list(s), IX:579
 assessment method, IX:664
 Cramming action when correction list said to be blank, IX:663
 designed to find bypassed charge and repair a faulty auditing action or life situation, IX:71
 primary tool of a C/S is prepared correction lists, IX:518, IX:664
 TRs and correction lists, IX:664
 use of, IX:71, IX:663
 C/S 53, champion list of all time, XII:39
 C/Sing prepared lists for new auditors, IX:586
 C/S must know what lists to use, X:738, S1:302
 C/S’s main tool for discovery and correction, X:573, S1:289

prepared list(s), (cont.)

error in using prepared lists, IX:72
 F/Ning a list, what it means, S1:284
 four general types of, XII:38
 history of, XII:37
 make or break point of an auditor is his ability to get reads on, XII:29
 mock-up processing from, II:42
 nothing wrong with your CF, pc, student, staff member or delivery that a prepared list won't handle, X:737, S1:301
 not reading and not F/Ning, reason for, S1:284–285
 nulling and F/Ning, S1:284
 only reason ever found for them not working, X:737, S1:301
 pc lists, description and use of each, X:738, S1:302
 prepared lists, assessment means the locating on a prepared list, one item, VIII:234
 prepared lists, two ways to use, VIII:136
 product being gone for, X:520
 programing from, IX:368, IX:578
 question not reading, S1:6
 reasons for auditor not getting reads, S1:288
 repair lists, S1:227
 sequence of handling reads on correction lists, IX:368, IX:369
 stable action when a session or case is confusing, XII:37
 staff and debug lists, X:741, S1:305
 student lists, X:740, S1:304
 that “didn't read,” X:738, S1:302
 three methods of handling, XII:39
 TRs and metering and, XII:39
 two-way comming reading items, IX:587
 unlimited as long as the items are varied, VIII:267
 use of, XII:38
 by C/S to get data on the case, S1:231
 correction lists, S1:247
 prepared lists, IX:71, IX:91
 who can use, X:737, S1:301
 Word Clearing and, XII:40
 word lists, X:742, S1:306
 you take each read to an F/N, or E/S to F/N, IX:266

Prepcheck, prepchecking, VI:447, VI:540; see also service facsimile(s)

2WC lighter than, S1:53
 administration of Prepchecking, VI:448

Prepcheck, prepchecking, (cont.)

always test an item for read before
 Prepchecking or running recall or engrams, IX:70
 auditor fault in Prepchecking is going too shallow, VI:504
 buttons, list and sequence of, XI:248
 buttons, order of, VI:589, VII:454, VII:455
 cannot be done while running Dianetics, XI:249
 CCHs run alternated with Prepchecking [1962], VI:486–487, VI:585
 developed to handle auditor's difficulty in “varying the question” in pulling withholds, VI:447
 earlier-similar, VI:448
 end phenomena, XI:249
 goals and Prepchecking, VI:696
 Goals Prepcheck Form—Routine 3GA, VI:570
 limitations of use of Prepchecking and 3D Criss Cross, VI:487
 listing is not Prepchecking, VI:632
 Listing Prepcheck, HCO WW R-3GA Form 1, VI:574
 magic phrase of Prepchecking, VI:448
 mechanics of Prepchecking, VI:447–448
 middle ruds, VI:537, VI:555
 missed withhold cleaning, do not use Prepchecking system, VI:501
 never prepcheck an item that doesn't read, IX:69
 never prepcheck while doing Dianetics, this mashes up engrams, IX:305
 pc withdrawn or misemotional in life after Prepchecking, cause and remedy of, VI:511–512
 procedure, VI:540, XI:249
 purpose of, is to set up a pc's rudiments so they will stay in during further clearing of bank, VI:450
 Q and A is a serious thing in Prepchecking, VI:461
 question, target of, is a chain of withholds, VI:447
 repair, VI:511–512
 Repetitive Prepchecking, VI:554, VII:299–300
 on Problems Intensive, VI:582
 replaces Prepchecking by the Withhold System, VI:554
 repetitive rudiments, don't use on end ruds of Prepchecking or R3 session, VI:552
 rudiments,
 in Prepchecking, VI:464, VI:505
 you can get nice gains by Prepchecking all rudiments, VI:515

Prepcheck, prepchecking, (cont.)

- rule of, always work specific incidents, VI:463
- Sec Checking combined with Prepchecking [1962], VI:504
- session, when getting rudiments in avoid any O/W questions, one exception, VI:464
- simple and very workable process which can be widely used, XI:248
- two-way comm is lighter than Prepcheck, IX:124
- unlimited action, VIII:266
- What question(s),
 - asked to expose and clean a chain of overts, VI:541
 - ask for M/W/Hs only after a What question is null, VI:505
 - asking the What question, VI:451
 - ask What question after getting single specific overt, VI:460
 - formulation of the What question, VI:541
 - list of Prepchecking Zero questions, VI:537
 - testing What questions, VI:542
 - 3DXX or Prepchecking, if no TA action shift to CCHs, [1962], VI:465
 - Withhold System used in Prepchecking, VI:447
 - Zero question(s), VI:500
 - Zeros and Zero A questions, how to derive, VI:450
 - when the item found as a service fac won't run on any of the brackets, XI:246, S3:882

Prepclearing, preparatory to clearing, use of, VI:440

present life valences, past track valences are preferable to run over present life valences, IV:370

present, present time; see also *Science of Survival*

- defn.*, response to continuous rhythm of physical universe, resulting in a hereness in nowness, VII:166
- anatomy of, II:379
- anyone forced into dangerous environment tends to go either fully into PT or retreat from PT, VIII:292
- assists for PT location by Comm Process, V:249
- children in and out of, II:45
- Comm Process, avoid pinning the process in present time, V:224
- confronting present time, IV:128
- Differentiation; Exteriorization by Scenery, SOP 8 Step V, II:128

present, present time, (cont.)

- disconnecting from present time, IV:129
- drug may be used to drive a person out of an unbearable PT, VIII:291
- first duty of auditor when he opens a case is to bring the preclear up to present time, I:21
- getting a person into, II:174, II:379
- identifying past with present, III:128
- important factor in mental and spiritual sanity and ability, XII:49
- is only referral point that exists; in its absence all becomes "bank," V:479
- Locational Processing to bring pc up to present time, IV:316
- mental image pictures are only desolidified present times, IV:49
- mind is a mechanism for overcoming the lack of incidents, lack of experience in present time, IV:228
- neurotic, barely able to keep up with the present, II:269
- Objective Processes and, XII:48; *see also* Objective Process(es)
- past and, III:367
- past time and, relationship, III:128
- pc stuck on track, even if appears to be in present time, I:26
- people go out of present time because they can't have the MEST of present time, V:479
- person with engram in chronic restimulation is not in present time, I:21
- reality, avoidance of, is avoidance of present time, II:269
- Recall Processes take pc out of PT and put him back in, V:232
- relationship to insane and drug taker, VIII:291
- Straightwire and present time, III:131
- Then and Now Solids consists exactly of making pc capable not only of contacting and handling present time, but also any segment of the past, IV:49
- time, by a sequence of desolidifying present time one evidently achieves time, IV:49
- time is a process of knowing in the present and not-knowing in the future or the past, III:414
- under threat thetan goes out of PT, VIII:290
- very sane confront the present entirely, II:269
- Present Time Differentiation, [process], X:135, II:16**
- Present Time Environment Rundown, XIII:546**
- present time problem, IV:247, IV:413, V:166; see also **problem(s); rudiments****
 - defn.*, a special problem that exists in the physical universe now on which pc has his attention fixed, V:339

present time problem, (cont.)

defn., basically the inability to confront the dual-terminal nature of this universe, V:337

defn., is one which has its elements in the material universe in PT, which is going on now, and which would demand pc's attention to such an extent that he would feel he had better be doing something about it rather than be audited, IV:247

defn., one that exists in PT, in real universe; any set of circumstances that so engages attention of pc that he feels he should be doing something about it instead of being audited, V:166

defn., (problem itself, not just its terminals, must exist in PT) something worrying pc so much that he will have difficult time keeping his attention on auditing, IV:386

defn., problem that exists now in physical universe, VI:31

ARC breaks, withholds and PT problems can stop a case, VI:28, VI:31

as something "worrying" the pc, III:422

auditing over a W/H and PTP = no case gain, IX:152

auditing over will cause a no change in the OCA graph, XIII:574

don't mistake a PTP or a withhold for an ARC break, VII:644

drives the pc into backtrack in an effort to avoid it, VII:655

exactly and only what pc thinks or says it is, VII:472

failure to handle the present time problem, cause of stalled cases, III:425

flat when pc doesn't have to do anything about it, V:63

goals and PT problem, VI:31

handling, IV:221, IV:240, IV:395, V:62; V:217, V:339, VI:11

as an intensive, IV:413

by Comparable Magnitude, IV:15

establishing if any, and handling, IV:412

how to run PTP [1958], IV:413

run only PTP that reads, IV:413

use "From where could you communicate to a (general form of terminal)?" V:176

use Selected Persons O/W Straightwire [1959], V:57

using "worse than," [process], IV:204, IV:234

how to handle present time problems [1964], VII:478

if it doesn't free on Help it is underpinned by a similar earlier problem, IV:352

present time problem, (cont.)

indicator of a withhold, XI:39

is a highly vital point of pc participation, IV:204, IV:234

is not flat if pc still trying to do something about it, III:422

is pain in some member of the body, what to run, IV:247

is the only thing which can keep a case from gaining, IV:208, IV:238

left in restim, or not located at all, effect on OCA/APA, handling of, IV:361, IV:441

long duration PTPs, VI:122

prevent good case gain and send pc into backtrack, VII:667

run on Prehav, VI:201

makes it hard for pc to confront session, IV:407

must be flat before session is continued, III:422

no gains occur in presence of, VII:478, VII:480

OCA/APA PTP can hold graph unchanging and only an ARC break can lower one, VII:573

out of session, caused by W/Hs and PTPs, V:339

overts, ARC breaks and PTPs, VII:478

overts as a solution to a PTP, how to handle, VII:582

pc being audited over a PTP won't be making any gains, VII:643, VIII:493

pc generally doesn't know he has one which is nagging him, IV:204, IV:234

pc often gives a PTP when asked for goals, VI:31

pc's case is a composite of present time problems, III:223

pc who is having lots of PTPs has his attention very fixed on something, V:337

pc with present time problems needs more games, III:421

person in the PTP is often the current clue to the case, V:337

personnel involved in a present time problem must exist right now in the physical universe, V:63

prevents progress, VI:40

psychosomatics may come under head of present time problem, IV:320

rudiments and, VI:285

run O/W on constant restimulator of PTPs, V:319, V:337

run when pc's communication is too poor to run Problems of Comparable/Incomparable Magnitude, IV:333

sick body is a PTP and inhibits attaining spiritual freedom by Scientology, VIII:371

present time problem, (cont.)

- stalls cases, V:30
- sticks the graph, makes it register no change, V:337
- substituting for the present time problem, III:231
- there are many people who cannot tackle a present time problem with a process, IV:235
- thetan, big PTPs a thetan has are his body, VIII:361
- thetan will dream up ARC breaks to exteriorize his attention from a present time problem, IV:396
- things to audit present time problems with, IV:247
- threat to havingness is present time problem, IV:257
- to tell pc what his PTP is and then audit what auditor said it was will inevitably ARC break pc, VII:472
- what is a PTP, V:337
- “What part of that problem could you be responsible for?” IV:386, IV:413
- when a GPM item exists in PT it constitutes a present time problem, VI:672
- why case doesn't change in presence of, IV:257

Pre-session Process(es), V:356

- additions, V:450
- assist dissemination, V:353, V:355
- auditing Pre-session, V:457
- commands for Pre-sessions, II-X, Havingness and Confront, V:459
- handle: help factor, control factor, pc communication factor, interest factor, V:353
- help is first button, V:378
- is run without a Model Session, V:504
- of the 1st Saint Hill ACC, V:459
- pre-Pre-session stage that's a confessional, V:383
- Pre-session Communication, V:451
- Pre-session Control, V:450, V:451
- Pre-session Help: two-way Help on auditor-pc, V:451
- Pre-session Interest: live or die, V:451
- Pre-session One (Help, Control, Communication, Interest), V:498
- Pre-session Two, V:455
 - based on theory that one is taking sixth dynamic off seventh dynamic, V:457
 - steps of, V:455

Pre-session Processes, (cont.)

- Pre-session 37, V:504
 - method of getting off withholds, V:504
 - use of, VI:24
 - “What question shouldn't I ask you?” V:476, VI:11
- thirty-six new Pre-sessions, V:480
- type session, havingness can be run on any, V:385
- what to do for person after Pre-session Processes, V:362
- press**, VII:356, VIII:422
 - entheta and attacks in, V:467
 - good press on Scientology, III:242
 - government attack and, III:244
 - handling, let case histories do the talking, III:239
 - how to handle, III:416
 - interviews, discuss the project not Scientology, III:296
 - prints bad news, III:63
 - Scientologists should never let themselves be interviewed by the press, III:45
 - stories, written before the interview, III:63
- pressor beam**, I:604
- pressure(s)**,
 - bank solidity is a form of, VI:657, VIII:84
 - high TAs, heavy pressures and even illness can come from bypassed flows, IX:283
 - Locational Communication relieves face pressures and terror stomachs, V:136
 - pcs are uncomfortable, feel under pressure, when their TA is high, IX:219
- pressure somatic**, is in Dianetics considered to be a symptom in a lock, secondary or engram, simply part of content, VIII:366
- pretended PTS**, XII:547, XIII:51, S1:366, S1:376, S3:803; *see also* **evil purpose; False Purpose Rundown; PTS(ness)**
 - apparent sequence, S1:366
 - reliable clue is that the person says he is PTS to a well-intentioned person, XIII:51, S1:376, S3:803
- prevention**, of engram, I:154
- Preventive Dianetics**, I64; *see also* **Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health**
 - definition, I:153
 - basis of: prevention of acquisition and restimulation of engram, I:165
 - formula of, I:153
- Preventive Scientology, defn.**, individual is inhibited or restrained from assuming states lower than he has already suffered from, III:415
- pride**, results bring, X:199, S1:276

Primary Correction Rundown, X:78, S3:948;

see also **Primary Rundown**

checklist, S2:349, S3:949

end phenomena, X:191, S3:953

given to students who struggle with Primary Rundown, X:189, S3:951

pre-PCRD action to handle resistive students, X:190, S3:952

purpose of, X:189, S3:951

what it is, X:78, S2:348, S3:948

when given and to whom, X:78, S2:348, S3:948

when to use, X:87, S3:943

Primary Rundown, *see also* **Primary Correction Rundown**

Confessional List, XII:160

consists of Word Clearing and study tech, X:84, S3:940

is the required first step to all study, S3:942

keynote of the rundown is honesty, X:85, S3:941

Key to Life Course a prerequisite, XIII:502, S3:944

Life Orientation Course a prerequisite, XIII:502, S3:944

No-Interference Zone and, X:86, S3:942

person who fails, handling for, X:78, S2:348, S3:948

required first step to all study, X:86

steps, X:85, XIII:503, S3:941, S3:945

students who struggle with, given Primary Correction Rundown, X:189, S3:951

superliteracy achieved by thorough and honest completion of, XIII:502, S3:944

Word Clearing Method 8 used in, X:180, S2:232

Primary Scale, *see* **Prehavingness Scale**

prime datum, no such thing; there must be two data since datum is of no use unless it can be evaluated by datum of similar magnitude, V:83

primitives,

help = betrayal, V:378

insanity rises when veneered by white customs, V:366

principles, basic reason—basic principles, I:209

prior confusion, VI:326, VI:338, XII:570, S3:714; *see also* **False Purpose Rundown**

all problems are preceded by prior confusion, VI:333, VI:342

finding, VI:343

hidden standards are result of prior confusion, VI:338

prior confusion, (*cont.*)

sec checking area of prior confusion, VI:333, VI:342

Security Checking includes ability to locate area of prior confusion, VI:310

stuck points on time track stick because of prior confusion, VI:342

use of prior confusion in Problems Intensive, VI:342

prior reads, *defn.*, reads which occur prior to completion of major thought, VII:121

prison, and army systems of punishment, IV:309

problem(s), *see also* **OCA**; **present time problem(s)**; **PTS(ness)**

defn., an intention—counter-intention that worries pc, VI:31

defn., an intention—counter-intention that worries the person, XI:425

defn., conflict arising from two opposing intentions, V:166

defn., consists of two or more purposes opposed, III:390, III:421

defn., intention—counter-intention, III:391

defn., intention versus intention or two or more opposing and conflicting views on the same subject, V:337, XI:398

defn., is postulate—counter-postulate, VI:340, VI:671, VII:694; *see also* present time problem(s)

defn., two or more postulates in opposition to each other, VI:247

all problems are preceded by a prior confusion, VI:338

always run process of problems on subject of terminals, never on conditions, III:297

anatomy of, is intention vs. intention, III:421

anatomy of, is purpose—counter-purpose, III:390

antidote for boredom, III:375

as counter-created barriers to the pc, III:383

auditing, how it becomes a problem to pc, IV:257

auditing problems cures alter-ness in a case, VI:247

auditor worried about his pc is working over a problem, IX:489

basic anatomy of, IV:148

basic problem is postulate—counter-postulate, IV:395

case not advancing has problems, IX:81, IX:135

chronic somatics and, III:259

confronting problems without doing something about it, V:338

PROBLEM

problem(s), (cont.)

consists of two opposed stable data and therefore two confusions, VI:247

consists of two or more purposes opposed, XI:398

dating the problem in Problems Intensive, what it does, VI:343

everyone who reads on “problems in your environment” is to some degree PTS, XII:404

five methods of handling, I:46

force opposing force with resultant mass, VI:358

games and, similarities, III:422

goal has an anatomy of problem, VI:346

Grade II or above has a problem, that means Grade I is out, IX:135

handling and running, IV:242

handling of, unless the pc can get idea of problem, the technique is unworkable, IV:243

havingness and problems, III:232

havingness is the clue to problems, IV:153

hidden standard is always an old problem of long duration, VII:694

hidden standards by which all auditing progress is judged, VI:247

Invent a Problem, [process], V:32

invention of, why not aberrative, IV:258

is a game, IV:258

is not a condition or a terminal; it is a “how” or “whether”; it is a doingness, not a person, IV:413

is two-terminaled, IV:395

keep up interest, III:374

Locational Processing to handle, IV:161

margin of error allowable for a, I:101

mind is important to degree it can observe, pose, resolve and execute problems, I:37

misdefinition of, IV:395

most stuck point on track is a problem, VI:342

necessary to the playing of a game, III:421

no change of OCA graph time after time (same repeated curve within small limits) equals no case gain, equals a problem, XIII:574

no TA (or case gain) = problem = locate problem, IX:485

of barriers, or their lack, how resolved, II:291

of parent, II:45

of sedation, I:140

problem(s), (cont.)

old solution causing new problems, V:338

one cannot have a problem without overts and withholds against people involved in it, for one cannot be so individuated as to not influence others unless one has O/Ws on those others, VI:342

OT VI with problems is really just an unflat Grade I, IX:82

past, *see Advanced Procedure and Axioms*

pc in looking over problems falls into realizing what his actual desires are, V:331

pc released at Zero will of course soon begin to have problems, he goes to the next grade not to Review for an assist, VIII:208

pc who always has problems, V:339

peculiar to psychotics, I:79

penalty of solving problems, V:131

person begins to suffer from problems when he does not have enough of them, III:391

psychosomatic illness, relation to insufficiency of problems, III:130

remedy of problems of havingness is accomplished by creating an abundance of all things, II:289

resolution of all problems is a study in rightness and wrongness, I:96

resolution, relation to ability to predict a future state of beingness, II:42

scale of succumb problems, V:131

scarcity of, III:374

shows up as an out-rud in GF 40 and is simply put in as a rud not as a grade, IX:135

Solutions and, III:166

solutions are ordinarily an alter-is of problems, V:328

solutions, belief that solutions collapse problems on thetan, cause of, V:131

somatics, aberrations, circuits and problems are postulate-counter-postulate situations, VI:342

suppressive, if you have a suppressive on a case you will also find a chronic problem, VII:694

tend to snap in on the pc, V:337

thetan has no problems of his own, III:406

thetan thinks he needs them to keep attention exteriorized from Rock chain, IV:396

unhappiness is due to lack of problems, III:391

unsolved, *defn.*, is an effort which has not been overcome and thereby causes randomness of effort encysted in time, I:237

“What part of that problem could you be responsible for?” [process], IV:413

when is it flat, IV:18

problem(s), (cont.)

why people won't solve their problems, V:131
 why problems hang and float in time, VI:342
 winner, problems of, III:354

Problems Intensive(s), VI:326, VI:342

for staff clearing, VI:314
 goals presented in Problems Intensive should not be given vast importance or suppressed, VI:696
 pattern for a new Problems Intensive, VI:581
 Recall a Terminal and Problems Intensive alternated with R2H, VII:388
 Repetitive Prepchecking on, VI:582
 turning points are simply self-determined changes in pc's life, VI:326
 use of the prior confusion, VI:342

Problems of Comparable/Incomparable

Magnitude, IV:18, IV:149, IV:161, IV:395, IV:414

handling and running, IV:242, IV:303
 incomparable magnitude as alternate to comparable magnitude, IV:244
 Locational Processing and, which to run, IV:426

procedure, IV:243

process, IV:258–259

reason it works, IV:245

run when pc's communication is too poor to run, IV:333

Problems Process(es), V:337, VI:247, XI:399

"Invent a problem of comparable magnitude," [process], III:422

Problem and Solution Processes, V:328

Problems of Comparable Magnitude process, how to run, III:222

R2-20, Problems and Solutions, III:121

running the creation which is countering the survival of pc, III:379

Sec Check and Problem, ratio between in terms of time [R1A], VI:248

"Tell me your problem." "How does it seem to you now?" V:337

"Tell me your problem." "What part of that problem could you confront?" V:339

"Tell me your problem." "What part of that problem have you been responsible for?" V:338

used to remedy havingness of problems, III:259

"What is the problem?" "What solutions have you had for that problem?" VII:699

"What motion have you been responsible for?" V:338

"What problem about a leg could you confront?" V:328

"What problem could you confront?" V:338

"What problem have you been (or might have been) responsible for?" V:338

"What two things can you confront?" V:339

Problems Release—Grade I Release, VII:672, VII:673, VII:676

process(es), see also auditing; Expanded Dianetics; grade(s)

defn., a Scientology exercise, III:363

defn., consist of utilizing the principle of the gradient scale to the end of placing pc in better control of himself, his mind, people and universe around him, III:418

above the pc's level, III:120

all fail if pc is out of session, V:498

allowed [1961], VI:200, VI:302

all unlimited and highly workable processes are games conditions, III:567

approaches, I:211

ARC and, I:138

ARC Straightwire Expanded Grade Process Checklist, XIII:171

are as good as they are simple, II:338

as distinct from procedures, III:418

as domination, I:216

auditing a process as a simple A to B action, IX:375, S1:178

auditing discipline, Auditor's Code, TRs are needed to make processes work, VII:109

auditor has to be skilled, on one process at least and know all about it before he can do two, VII:429

auditors must read materials and check out before they do the process, IX:502

basic chart of process types [1957], IV:172

basic principles of, *see Science of Survival*

basic processes, VIII:264

best processes are those which fastest convert unknowing games conditions to knowing games conditions, IV:16

bullbait that uses actual processes or implants should be stamped out hard, IX:263

can go F/N in session break and intention of auditor to continue sends TA high, VIII:262

can undo Black Dianetics, I:520

cause and effect, I:294

certainties, II:77

checking for read, XII:108

cognition and flattening of a process, IX:322, S1:421

cognition (awareness of awareness) is the goal of any process, III:172

commands, one doesn't necessarily give every auditing command the process has in its rundown, VII:521

compartmenting the question, exploring prior reads, VI:528

process(es), (cont.)

continue a process as long as it produces change, and no longer, II:399

cycle is selecting a process to be run on pc, running TA action into it (if necessary) and running TA action out of it, VII:395

cycle, IX:343

cyclic process, *defn.*, repetitive process that does cause pc to cycle on time track, VII:679

definition, VII:426

developed are too powerful to admit of goofs and departures and unusual solutions, VII:588

developed to facilitate application, V:342

Dianetic auditing below Power has four definite reactions in pc which show process is ended, IX:28

discharged process no longer gives TA, IX:106

“doesn’t read,” stems from one of three sources, XII:107

doesn’t work until auditor has a comm line to pc, IX:321, S1:421

done in three ways: energy flows, concepts, mock-ups, II:28

don’t neglect havingness processes, III:275

don’t only deliver “the latest” process, VII:237

don’t run an out of ARC process, IX:355

don’t run a process that makes pc feel accused, VII:446

don’t underrun or overrun, VII:677

each grade process run on a meter must be checked for read before it is run, and if not reading, it is not run at that time, XII:107

efforts, I:238

End of Endless Int Repair Rundown gives the exact method for assessment of the Int buttons and flows and running these on Recalls as a repair action, XI:326, S3:466

end of process, cyclical and non-cyclical, VII:679

end phenomena of processes, IX:107

engrams, I:239

Expanded Grade 0 Process Checklist, XIII:184

Expanded Grade I Process Checklist, XIII:214

Expanded Grade II Process Checklist, XIII:253

Expanded Grade III Process Checklist, XIII:286

Expanded Grade IV Process Checklist, XIII:301

False Purpose Rundown, Executive Posting Qualifications Form, XIII:327

far better to teach and process a person than only to process him, III:363

process(es), (cont.)

first first dynamic process, IV:482

flatten a process before you change, VI:526

flattening, V:52

flattening and unflattening, phenomena of, III:265

flows, it is a type of process rather than a type of pc which regulates the flows, VIII:294

freeze, IV:318

goal of, II:180

gradual scale of processes [1959], V:50

guarantee, reason for no, I:56

has not been the correct one or has not been run correctly or has not been run long enough if there has not been an increase in pc’s ability to grant life to others and to his environment, III:172

how long to run process, VI:42

in the first book designed for wide-open case, I:626

is flat when question no longer influences communication factors of pc, III:141

is slanted toward reconditioning ability of individual to handle his own memory package, I:293

jumping, S1:18

keynote of any process is the skill of its application, II:338

lag and learning lag, IV:29

level process must be audited in sequence in the level itself, VII:587

levels of auditors and processes [1957], IV:112

limited and unworkable processes are no-games conditions, III:495, III:567

limited process, VIII:264

major processes are done to improve case, IX:79

master process, *defn.*, would be one which ran out all other processes and processing, VI:511

mini list of Grade 0–IV Processes, XI:251

misprogramed lower level, S1:23

nearly all grade processes and flows will read on pcs in that Grade Chart area unless pc has persistent F/N or auditor’s TRs are so poor that pc is not in session, XII:107

never mix the processes of Scientology with those of other practices, II:401

noncyclical process, *defn.*, repetitive process which does not cause pc to cycle on the time track, VII:679

not drills, VII:602

numerous therapeutic processes can be easily derived from axioms, I:356

process(es), (cont.)

objective, *see* Objective Process(es)
 objective vs. subjective, III:423
 OCA points on graph moved up by processing, X:16
 “old” processes are not cancelled by new ones, IX:133
 only assist in processing the pc, IV:208, IV:238
 on the Know–Mystery Scale, III:468
 outline of the processes [1953] developed and investigated, II:179
 pan-determined vs. single viewpoint, III:383
 pc attaining end phenomena before all processes run, what to do, IX:488
 positive, *see* *Science of Survival*
 process preclear, don’t educate, II:9
 purpose of Straightwire on processing sessions, I:69
 R3RA Service Facsimile Handling Action Eleven, XIII:325, S3:123
 real and unreal to pc, difference between, IV:209
 reason for new, II:377
 recall, *see* recall processing
 Resistive Cases Preassessment, XI:377–378
 rewording a process given in the levels can be catastrophic, VII:588
 routine is a standard process, designed for best steady gain of pc at that level, VII:542
 run as long as they produce tone arm change, VI:42
 running too many, III:424
 running with no apparent gain, reason for, IV:257
 run on the alternate questions system, III:382
 run the process as long as it produces change, III:143
 safe to run more; unsafe to run too few, S2:60
 Scientology Marriage Counseling, XIII:364, S3:817
 short-cut, S1:49–50
 short-cutting, IX:120, S2:33
 should not be extracted, S1:175
 six basic processes, V:155, X:117
 standard process, errors that make it not seem to work, VII:644
 student, IV:66, IV:182
 subjective, *see* subjective processes
 Suppressed Person Rundown, XI:394
 survival, all processes have aligned on “survive,” IV:419
 terminals, in the absence or unreality of a terminal the significance in a process will not function, IV:310

process(es), (cont.)

that reduce havingness, III:477
 that turns on a bizarre or unwanted condition will always turn it off, VI:42
 that turns something on turns it off, VI:584
 think processes are unlimited, VIII:268
 TRs Clay Table Processing, XIII:400
 two-way communication, part of every process, III:22
 unflat, repair has priority, S1:21
 unreality of processes, too high for a pc, IV:128
 use of all for each grade, S1:18
 use the process which improves the pc’s case, II:396
 what process to run on the pc, III:157
 what they are, IV:208, IV:238
 when to begin processing after sedation, I:141
 where they are on the ARC Tone Scale, III:12
 which turns on a somatic must be continued until it no longer turns on somatics, IV:206, IV:236
 will not function in presence of bad TRs, IX:469

Processing Check,

Johannesburg, VI:201
 Know to Mystery, VI:408

Process July, IV:263

process lag,

defn., length of time it requires for pc to obtain a result from a process, III:10
defn., length of time it takes to reduce all communication lag from a type of question or action in auditing, III:11

Process I–X, VII:584

procurement, of pcs, S1:478

procurement letters, auditors who have no pcs write procurement letters, IX:252, S1:106, S1:478

produce, basic reason behind persons who cannot, X:151

product(s), *see also* production

debug tech and, S2:406
 most common cause of unacceptable post product, or no product at all, S2:165
 no product, look for the misunderstood on the subject, S2:290, S2:456
 personal sense of order essential to getting out products, S2:468
 that are overt acts, personal aberration is cause of, S2:165

Product Debug Repair List, XI:522; *see also* debug; debug tech

purpose, S2:476
 use of, S2:415–416

production,

basis of morale, S2:414

debug tech and, S2:406

product purpose, and Why and W/C error correction, S1:265

professional,

assuming the full beingness of a professional in one's field, XII:20

be a, XI:448, XI:454, S2:561, S2:564

can be fluid in time, not stuck in the past and can be facile in space location, XII:536, S2:570

definition, XI:454, S2:545, S2:564

in arts is one who obtains communication with the art form at minimum sacrifice of technical quality, VII:659

not an audience, XI:454, S2:564

not made by magic or luck; made by hard-won know-how carefully applied, S2:572

only thinks in terms of getting out an actual product, XI:454, S2:564

professional auditing, relation to free Group Auditing, II:74; *see also* **auditing**

professional auditor, IV:135; *see also* **auditor(s)**

professional rates, who is qualified for, XI:27

professional Scientologist, is one who expertly uses Scientology on any area or level of society, V:408

profile, and IQ gain, III:475; *see also* **OCA/APA**

adding steps to program to handle ethics outnesses, without violating the program itself, XII:424

cases, four general groups, XII:356

correct program sequence, XII:437

for False Purpose Rundown, XII:584, S3:728

program(s)(ing), *see also* **Advance Program; Progress Program**, IX:78, IX:80

defn., any series of actions designed by C/S to bring about definite results in pc, IX:487, XIII:148

defn., consecutive techniques or actions a case should have to get adequate tone arm action and achieve a new plateau of ability, VII:353

defn., overall planning for person of courses, auditing and study he should follow for next extended time period, IX:179

defn., sequence of actions session by session to be undertaken on case by C/S in his directions to auditor or auditors auditing case, IX:78, XIII:148

program(s)(ing), (cont.)

Advance Program, *see* Advance Program(s)

A to B action, IX:375, S1:178

auditing repair comes before life repair, S2:32

auditors, let them complete programs on pcs even though going to Cramming, IX:504

backwards programing, IX:518

case incorrectly, S1:21, S1:23

cases [1963], VII:238, VII:245

cases backwards, S1:222

chronic somatic, S1:70

Classification and Gradation Chart and all its processes and steps is basic program of any case, IX:78, IX:79

complete when EP of program is attained, IX:343

correct program sequence, S1:363

correct way to program, IX:80

cross, S1:158

cross programing, IX:344

current, on inside of folder, S1:168

cycle, IX:344

cycle is selecting an action to be performed, performing that action and completing it, VII:395

data, programing without data is risky, IX:278

debug tech and, S2:406

definition, S1:10, S1:14, S1:358, S2:338

Dianetic programing, IX:460

dispersal, IX:80

dispersing away from, S1:16

EP, S1:170

errors, IX:85, IX:271, IX:278–279, IX:519, S1:121

evil purposes marked on, XIII:149, S1:472

for flubless auditing, S1:214

from prepared lists, S1:172

give priority to recent auditing errors or recent life catastrophes, IX:91

goofed, repair auditor and pc and continue program, IX:364

Grade and Program violations, IX:487

gross errors of, S1:123–124

incorrect program can add up to overwhelm, IX:87

interjected, IX:344, S1:158

length of, IX:118, IX:256–257, S1:110

lighter actions should be earlier, S2:32

long, saves C/S time, S1:47

program(s)(ing), (cont.)

major errors in, lay case open to goofed sessions, S1:21
 misprograming and, IX:278, S1:123–124
 necessity of, IX:82, S1:18
 NED Drug Rundown, S1:182–186
 of Clears, S1:351
 pc interest and TA action tell you programing is right, VII:239
 pc's, VII:238
 prepared lists, programing from, IX:368, IX:578
 Progress Program, *see* Progress Program
 quality, how to raise, IX:278
 quickie, S1:264
 Recovery, S1:59
 Repair Program, *see* Repair Program
 Return Program, *see* Advance Program(s)
 sequence of, S1:174
 short-cutting, S1:49–50
 short pc program is economically and efficiently for the birds, S2:31
 staff auditor trainee, standard program for, X:7
 “stale dated program” means it is too old to be valid, IX:481
 standard 12-hour intensive, S1:161
 three types, S1:15–16
 TRs and, IX:343, S1:157
 types of, IX:79, XIII:148, S1:471
 typical and ideal program for a pc, XI:44
 violations, S1:10
 visual idea, S1:159

programing, IX:78, IX:80

program sheet,
 description, XIII:148, XIII:167, S1:454, S1:471

Progress Program, S1:55, S1:60, S1:110, S1:111, S1:168, S1:174, IX:131, IX:257; *see also* **Repair Program**; **repair**
 definition, S2:28
 has reached its EP when pc is running well again, IX:366
 may reach EP before written up program is completed, IX:343
 sample, S1:161
 Triple/Quad ruds and, IX:109

Project 80, itsa line and tone arm, VII:279

Project Clear,
 check sheet [1957], IV:183
 processes, how to run, IV:184

prolongation, of injury or illness, causes of, X:493

promise, auditor must never promise relief or cure, I:273

prompters, VII:537

propaganda, Russian, IV:59

Prosurvival/Contrasurvival Processing, I:261

prosurvival object, contrasurvival object and, difference between, I:261

prosurvival valences, never run, IV:370

protect and defend, don't, IV:192

protest,
 auditing pc under protest will cause TA to stay up and no F/N, IX:277
 basically responsible for making a mental image picture, VII:207
 Decided and Protest used to get pc easier in session, VII:455
 high TA and, S1:173
 how pc's protest against a question is demonstrated, VII:439
 in a conflict between pc and meter, take pc's data, because Protest and Assert and Mistake will also read on meter, VII:256
 is frequent reason for high TA, how to handle, IX:369
 mechanism of protest causes the effect to approach more closely, III:411
 pc protests denote a breakdown of the help button, V:377
 pushes TA up, VIII:266
 read, Dianetic item already run may give, VIII:383
 TA soaring = O/R or protest, find which and handle, IX:485

provisional certificates, I:71

pseudo-group, I:193

psyche, *defn.*, Greek word meaning “spirit,” III:363

psychiatric “cures,” implantings with compulsive ideas, IX:148

psychiatric history, handling of, IX:52

psychiatric range, *see* **Science of Survival**

psychiatry, psychiatrist(s), psychoanalysis, III:224, III:443, III:455, V:233, VIII:104–105, VIII:541–542, IX:148, IX:636
 “all mental trouble is physical,” VIII:326
 apathy only goal of psychiatrist, III:455
 as betrayed help, V:377
 attack from, III:185
 auditors suffer from association with psychologists and psychiatrists, III:343
 background of, III:535
 basic assumption: shock cures aberration, V:404



psychiatry, psychiatrist(s),

psychoanalysis, (cont.)

- basic assumption that enough punishment will restore sanity is disproven, V:406
- basic tenet of, XII:128
- bland personality is target of, VIII:440
- condemning facts of, IV:178–179
- costs, IX:148
- crime and, VIII:450
- criminal mind and, XII:405
- descended into insane barbarism, S1:19
- destroy is the same as help to, IV:330
- developed by Freud in 1894 in Vienna, Austria, V:153
- developed through the nineteenth century in Russia, V:153
- dramatization, V:405
- fragrance and, XIII:522
- how to reform, III:139
- hypnotism, “psychiatry” and other implant-type therapies often key in and jam track, IX:635
- is fading, S1:91
- language of, III:536
- not intended to cure anything, VIII:441
- PDH and, XIII:510
- philosophy that failed, V:360
- political subject aimed at control, VIII:436
- psychosis, neurosis and psychiatrists, IV:248
- reason psychiatric front groups attack Scientology, VIII:297
- Repair List for Treatment from Psychiatrists, Psychologists and Psychoanalysts, XIII:390, S3:954
- report on two cases that have received psychiatric and Euro-Russian therapy from the government, IV:308
- says all insanity derives from love, IV:250
- Scientology not in the business of psychoanalysis, III:462
- sees in every ability an insanity, IV:249
- Straightwire and, III:138
- swindle, IV:61
- tangled terms, VIII:518
- terrorism and, VIII:312
- why it failed, V:380
- why psychiatrists think they have to kill and injure people, VIII:299
- psychoanalytic patients, VII:543**
- psychology, psychologist, I:49, I:254, III:344, III:362, VI:263, VIII:104, VIII:151**
- defn.*, body of practice devoted to creation of any effect on living forms, V:179
- basic tenet of, XII:128

psychology, psychologist, (cont.)

- bland personality is target of, VIII:440
- “conditioning” and, VIII:421
- crime and, VIII:450
- developed by Wundt in 1879 in Leipzig, Germany, V:153
- government and, VIII:436
- is in actual use a dramatization of Axiom 10, wholly reactive, V:179
- is not accepted by Roman Catholic Church because it considers man to be an animal with no soul, V:197
- needing it infers you are crazy, III:344
- not intended to cure anything, VIII:441
- perversion of the term, IX:514
- Scientology, don’t classify with psychology or medicine, III:183
- study of the spirit which denied the spirit, III:363
- Wundtian, IV:60
- psychometric graphs, III:276**
- psychometry, see tests**
- psychopaths, II:352**
- “**psychopolitics,**” brainwashing manual, III:239, III:240, III:243
- psychosis, I:75, VIII:9, IX:205; see also**
- psychotic(s)**
- basis of is motive, XI:54
- competence is not the basis of, XI:54
- description of, S1:88–89
- Dianetic therapy and, I:20
- discoveries of what it is, X:507
- evil purpose lies below, XI:54
- Expanded Dianetics and, XI:20
- lessens when misunderstood words are handled, S2:164
- misunderstood words and psychosis are only reasons for post failures, IX:507
- most severe aberration, XI:54
- neurosis and, difference between, I:77, I:359 IV:248
- new definition of, V:452
- psychosomatic(s), see also illness; somatic(s)**
- defn.*, pains stemming from mind, VIII:364, chronic, is an effort to succumb, V:332
- Clay Table Healing used to get rid of physical discomfort of psychosomatic origin, VII:465
- clear up, IV:394
- colds, tiredness and psychosomatics, process to cure, IV:323
- difficulties, handled by withhold, IV:155
- difficulty, psychotic or neurotic, run on Opening Procedure of 8-C, II:380

psychosomatic(s), (cont.)

illness, Dianetic auditor can handle the bulk of, VIII:352, VIII:373
 ills, cause of, VIII:363
 may come under head of PT problem, IV:320
 not province of medical doctor, II:318

psychosomatic difficulties, child's, II:40

psychosomatic illness(es), I:9; see also illness; Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; somatic(s)

become chronic, I:259
 chronic, person is stuck on time track and is in an engram, I:21
 chronic psychosomatic illness is usually counterfeit of illness suffered by ally, I:29
 how it is caused, III:402
 percentage, II:168
 processes that handle, III:423
 relation to insufficiency of problems, III:130
 unhappiness, inability to heal, and psychosomatic illness (which include some 70 percent of the illnesses of man), are best healed by immediate address of human spirit, III:42

psychotherapy,

concern and description of, II:38
 goals of, to eradicate unsocial or aberrated behavior in an individual, III:144
 never worked, why, IV:264

psychotic(s), I:352, VIII:9, XII:408, S1:90-91; see also psychosis

defn., avoidance of future and present time and a shift into the past, II:270
defn., complete subject of one or more unknown causes to which he is unwilling effect and any effort on his part to be cause is interfered with by things to which he is the effect, IV:248
defn., person who does not have enough attention in present time to be able to act rationally, I:77
defn., that person who cannot receive orders of any kind, who sits unmoving or goes berserk at the thought of doing anything told him by another determinism, V:452
defn., the case which cannot observe but thinks obsessively, II:181
 absolute minimum is 2.5 percent of the population, VIII:11
 all psychotics are PTS if only to themselves, X:516
 attitude of the professional to psychotic, I:76
 attitude to pain, II:270

psychotic(s), (cont.)

auditing psychotic cases, II:17
 Book One addressed the, I:626
 break, I:76, I:77, I:83
 cases, SOP 8 Step VII, II:129
 characteristics of a psychotic, VIII:11
 classification of: computational, dramatizing, missing-parts, I:78
 concerned with the past, II:269
 every one has a destructive basic purpose, XI:54
 family relationships, I:80
 four types of treatment which will not help, I:82
 general motive or purpose that determines whether or not he is insane or sane, XI:54
 handling a person near a, I:84
 handling the, I:75
 help and psychotics, VIII:12
 how they run in processing, I:83
 how to handle, XI:42
 irrational treatment of, I:76
 is incomprehensible, III:22
 Kraepelin's psychotic classification, II:233
 motivated by intent to harm, IX:208
 obsessive gamblers, drug addicts and alcoholics, XI:42
 Opening Procedure 8-C, for use on psychotics, II:373, II:380
 people, I:135
 persons unwilling to be audited, what to run, V:140, V:176
 problems peculiar to, I:79
 processing of, I:77
 processing techniques, I:83
 proper handling of, VII:542
 PTS Type Three is beyond facilities of orgs not equipped with hospitals as these are entirely psychotic, VII:701
 run psychos on CCH 1, V:2, V:3, V:4, V:182
 Search and Discovery handles victims of psychotic, VIII:13
 state, difference between psychotic state and sane state is ability to make things solid, IV:216
 students, I:70
 why a person is psychotic, II:17
 wide-open case, actually a psychotic who duplicates continuously and psychotically, II:297

psychotic behavior, IX:208

psychotic break, see also Introspection

Rundown

Dianetic therapy and, I:20

isolation, X:611, S3:933

the key to, X:579, S3:906

what is it, X:579, S3:906

Psychotic Cases, [process], X:136

PT, see present time

PTP, S1:71; see present time problem(s)

PTS(ness), see also disconnection; good roads

fair weather; PTS Rundown; roller-coaster; Search and Discovery

defn., means potential trouble source and means the person is affected adversely by a suppressive in his life, XI:16

defn., means potential trouble source which itself means a person connected to a suppressive person, X:108

defn., potential trouble source, X:516, S3:839

defn., someone connected to a person or a group opposed to Scientology, XI:425

defn., someone who is connected with a suppressive person who is invalidating him, his beingness, his processing, his life, XI:425

all sick persons are, X:108

alternative wording, S1:266

anyone handling or auditing or C/Sing PTS cases should have done the current PTS/SP Course checksheet, X:103

assessment question wording to find PTSness, X:110

can be a lot of trouble to himself and others, XI:16

cannot be audited on anything else until the PTSness is handled, XI:16

case worsening is caused only by a PTS situation, VII:702

cassette for use in playing to antagonistic persons by PTSes, XI:16

common that a PTS has a low confront on the antagonistic source and situation, XII:448

condition is actually a *problem* and a mystery and a withdrawal, X:112

crux is HANDLE, XII:404

deficiencies, pathologies and PTS person, X:516

degraded being is so PTS he works for suppressives only, VIII:98

disconnection and, S1:262

environmental menace and, VIII:274, VIII:289

everyone who reads on "problems in your environment" is to some degree PTS, XII:404

"handle or disconnect," what it means, XII:447

PTS(ness), (cont.)

handling, VII:645, VII:694, VII:701, VII:702, VIII:49, XI:15, XII:403, *see also* Search and Discovery, PTS Rundown

audits the pc at effect, XI:43

C/S must monitor closely, XII:548, S1:367

done by Ethics Officer, S3:839

New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:124

hardest thing to get across about a PTS situation, X:104

interview(s), X:108, X:112, S1:268

listing and, X:113

worksheets are vital, X:113

interview, 10 August, XI:416

in the vicinity of PTS people one tends to make mistakes, X:522

jokers and degraders and, XI:32, S1:316

known by "roller-coastering," VII:641, VIII:45

middle-class, the bulk of your PTSes may very well be PTS to a class, the middle class of which their particular SP is simply a member, XII:403

must be sent to Ethics, VII:645

must have committed overt acts against the antagonistic source to be PTS in the first place, XII:448

only PTS = illness, VIII:49

outline of PTS handling, XI:420

pc is always a PTS if he roller-coasters and only finding right suppressive will clean it up, VII:667

pc says PTS to someone in org or well-intentioned person, handling, S3:217, S3:307, S3:803

pcs who do not hold their gain are PTS, IX:639

person is rarely psychotic, X:516

person must handle his PTS condition in the real universe, not in just his bank, X:103

person not making change on PTS handling, C/S action is to handle the case with Sec Checking including questions about person's purposes and intentions, XII:548, S1:367

person who has been or is connected with somebody who has evil intentions, X:729

person who is chronically ill always is PTS, S3:849

person who roller-coasters is always PTS, S3:849

person who says he is PTS to a well-intentioned person, handling, XIII:51, S1:376

pretended, *see* pretended PTS

PTS, why people become, VIII:140

PTS(ness), (cont.)

roller-coaster is always PTS, X:11, X:108
 rules of, X:11, S3:849
 Rundown, product is a pc no longer PTS,
 S1:259, S1:263
 rundowns to handle condition, XIII:51, S1:376,
 S3:803
 Scientologist can become PTS by reason of
 being connected to someone antagonistic to
 Scientology, XII:447
 sick person *is* PTS, X:11, X:108, X:112
 situation is the reason for illness and loss of
 gains, S1:261
 somewhat suppressive pc will find the good
 hats suppressive, X:112
 suppressive person tech, S1:260
 three ways a PTS person can be markedly
 helped, X:517
 two types of, XIII:51, S1:376, S3:803
 Type One,
defn., PTS person who is associated with or
 connected to a suppressive person in his
 present time environment, XI:426
defn., SP on case is right in present time,
 actively suppressing person, VII:701
 handling, VII:701
 Type Three, *defn.*, is beyond facilities of orgs
 not equipped with hospitals as these are
 entirely psychotic, VII:701
 handling, VII:703-704
 Type Two PTS, VIII:51; *defn.*, apparent
 suppressive person in present time is only a
 restimulator for the actual suppressive,
 VII:701
 useful tools for PTS person in handling those
 antagonistic to Scientology, XI:417
 what a full and complete handling would
 consist of, X:734
 when someone is suppressed he becomes a
 potential trouble source, IX:640, IX:641,
 S3:839
 when you get the person or group or thing or
 location, PTS person will F/N VGI and
 begin to get well, X:112
PTS checksheet, must be studied and passed by
 ALL staff concerned with PTS handling,
 X:724
PTS C/S-1, *see also* **PTS(ness)**; **PTS Rundown**
 basis of all successful PTS handling, XI:416
 first step in handling a potential trouble source,
 XI:421
 fundamentals of PTS/SP tech, XI:421
 procedure, XI:423
 reason for, X:104
 use of, X:104

PTS handling,

New Era Dianetics full program step, S3:5
 three types of, S3:839

PTS Rundown, IX:639, IX:641, XI:419, S3:840;
see also **PTS(ness)**

always works, X:12, S3:850
 auditor qualifications, S3:840
 check for stability and, X:108
 commands of PTS Rundown, IX:643
 Correction List, X:99, S3:851
 development of, S3:840
 Dianetic steps of PTS RD are not run on
 Clears or OTs, S3:840
 end phenomena, IX:642, X:104, S3:842
 errors, X:11, S3:849
 final step, X:156, S3:854
 four points of breakdown, S3:841
 interviews before and after rundown, X:103
 procedure, S3:843
 remedies, X:11, S3:849
 requirements for auditor, XI:21
 sick pcs should not be run on PTS Rundown as
 standard practice, IX:641
 valence shifts occur rapidly and frequently in
 PTS RDs, IX:641
 when to run, IX:641
 whole point is to make a person not PTS any
 longer, X:102

PTS Rundown Correction List, X:99, S3:851**PTS/SP Course**, XI:419**public(s),**

acceptance level of an audience, III:43
 addressing groups, III:49
 effect of releasing materials to wrong public,
 II:383
 hates like hell to be denied Dianetics and
 Scientology, X:187
 if they don't hear same thing being said at least
 three times, they believe it is impermanent,
 VII:429
 reality, III:183
 whole track stuff, don't hand out to public,
 III:183
 with you just so long as results are achieved,
 S2:19
 word-of-mouth, the ideal scene, III:45

publications, official publications of Dianetics
and Scientology at this time, V:3**public lecture**, tapes, IX:618**public schools**, Child Processing for use in,
II:48-49

pulling beam, I:604

punishment,

- blackmail and punishment are keynotes of all dark operations, V:301
- criminal codes and violent punishment are not needed to regulate social personalities, VIII:67
- doesn't cure anything, V:405
- doesn't make a man work, he works as long as he can help, V:468
- earlier assumption to punishment is that something can be done to another being, V:405
- is just another worsening of overt sequence and degrades punisher, V:285
- man is basically good and is damaged by punishment, V:406
- mechanisms of, V:285
- not an answer, V:261
- people guilty of overts demand, V:285
- prison and army systems of, IV:309
- psychiatric basic assumption that enough punishment will restore sanity is disproven, V:406
- why it doesn't work, VII:234, VII:440

punishment drive, power deteriorates with, I:197

Purification Rundown, *see also* **drugs; niacin; oil; radiation**

- defn.*, a program to purify and clean out of one's system the restimulative drug or chemical residues which could act to prevent case gain, XI:72, S3:538
- actions to be done, XI:76, S3:542
- addressed primarily to the handling of drug residues, XIII:431, S3:627
- atomic war and, XII:3, S3:569
- battery of tests should be done on the individual before and after, XI:88, S3:554
- case data, XII:57, S3:577
- completing the rundown to full end phenomena before reaching 5000 mg of niacin, XII:69, S3:589
- concern is freeing up the individual spiritually, not handling bodies, XIII:74, S3:607
- daily reports and what they include, XI:89, S3:555
- deficiencies on the, XII:72, S3:592
- determining and handling what was wrong, XII:66, S3:586
- done under close supervision of Medical Officer, XI:88, S3:554

Purification Rundown, (*cont.*)

- effects of overrun, XII:72, S3:592
- end phenomena of, XI:90, XII:69, XII:74, S3:556, S3:589, S3:594
- evening primrose oil appears to benefit person with a history of inability to metabolize fat, XIII:434, S3:630
- gradient in increasing niacin, XII:68, S3:588
- "grinding," causes of, XII:68, S3:588
- illegal pcs and, XII:7, S3:622
- inspection of delivery, use of checklist to prevent errors or omissions, XIII:69, S1:379, S3:602
- lecithin must be included in oils used, XIII:433, S3:629
- limited gain per hour, causes of, XII:61, S3:581
- liquid intake during, XII:453, S3:598
- long-range detoxification program, XIII:429, S3:625
- may accelerate getting rid of many toxic substances which the body accumulates, XIII:431, S3:627
- megavitamin doses and, XII:453
- minerals and, XI:85, S3:551
- must have written medical okay to do the program, XI:76, S3:542
- New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:125, S3:6
- niacin,
 - in powder or tablet form, XII:67, S3:587
 - vital to the effectiveness of, XI:83, S3:549
- not a substitute for any kind of processing, XI:72, S3:538
- not only for handling drugs, XIII:427, S3:623
- nutrition while on the rundown, XII:64, S3:584
- oil and, XIII:431, S3:587, S3:628
 - how to take it, XII:67
 - use of All Blend, XII:556
- one could not expect the results achieved without sufficient oil intake, XI:81, S3:547
- overheating and salt depletion, XII:63, S3:583
- perspiration ceases while in the sauna is first sign of heatstroke, handling for, XII:63, S3:583
- pregnancy and breast-feeding and, XII:14, S3:597
- primary purpose, XII:3, S3:569
- product of the program, XI:90, S3:556
- proportionate vitamin/mineral increases at various stages of, XII:10, S3:573
- sauna ventilation, XII:63, S3:583

Purification Rundown, (cont.)

schedule and, XI:79, XII:58–61, S3:545, S3:578, S3:585
 schedule irregularities, XII:65
 sleep and, XII:62, S3:582
 sort-out on previous actions done may be needed once Purification Rundown is complete, XII:17, S1:345, S3:620
 theory of, XIII:431, S3:627
 tightly supervised regimen, XI:74, S3:540
 tips and precautions, XI:77, S3:543
 troubleshooting checklist, XIII:68, S1:378, S3:601
 TRs and, XI:559
 upon completion of the Purification Rundown, the person is now in good shape to receive auditing and get optimum gain from it, S3:595
 use of All Blend oil, S3:599
 vegetables and, XII:72, S3:592
 vitamins,
 and mineral dosages, XII:8
 for the most effective handling, XI:82, S3:548
 increased proportionately to niacin at the same time, X:85, S3:551
 megavitamin doses and, S3:571, S3:598
 minerals and, S3:571
 water intake is vital during, S3:598
 what it includes, XI:74, S3:540

Purification Rundown, (cont.)

when it can be considered flat, XII:71, S3:541, S3:591
 when it is done, XI:75
 when niacin is increased, XII:69, S3:589
 why it is undertaken, XII:57, S3:577
 why sweating is vital during, XII:453, S3:598
 “wind-down,” XII:71, S3:591
Purification Rundown Correction List,
 assessed Method 3 or Method 5, XIII:75, S3:608
 for use by a Class III or above Auditor, XIII:75, S3:608
 prefix, XIII:75, S3:608
 to clean up bypassed charge on a person who completed the Purification Rundown earlier, XIII:75, S3:608
 to help detect and handle any errors, troubles or bogs, XIII:75, S3:608
Purification Rundown I/C, S3:600
purpose(s), VII:633
 artists, Purpose S&D is very magical on, VIII:144
 difference between one thetan’s forward thrust and another’s is purpose, validity of, VIII:111
 failed, pc tired = no sleep or failed purpose = check which it is and handle, IX:485
purpose clearing, IX:463, IX:516; see also Post Purpose Clearing
 person’s job or situation in life, IX:516

Q

Q and A, VI:524, VII:395

defn., a failure to complete a cycle of action on a preclear, VII:395

defn., asking a question about a pc's answer, VI:524

defn., auditor changes the process just because pc changed or wandered, V:205

defn., auditor doing whatever pc says, VI:278, VI:279

defn., is incorrect two-way comm action of wandering off question by feeding pc what pc said as question; Answer is taken as next auditor's Question, IX:111

defn., means not getting compliance with an order but accepting something else, X:567

defn., means that the exact answer to a question is the question, a factual principle; came to mean that auditor did what the pc did, VI:524

defn., Question and Answer, X:567

defn., simply postulate aberration, X:567

defn., the real definition as it applies to TRs is "The Question proceeding from the last Answer," XII:19

ARC broken pc, never discipline or Q-and-A with, VII:178

auditor asking one question but F/Ning something else, S1:286

auditor Q-and-Aing is giving session control over to the pc, VI:524

causes ARC breaks by bypassing charge, VII:174–175, VII:176–177, VII:407

change in pc causes auditor to stop or change process, VI:42

C/Sing a win, S1:42

C/S Q and A, IX:102, IX:111–112, S1:34–35, S1:41, S1:286–287

cure for, X:552

Q and A, (cont.)

dangerous Q and A is that action of auditor which corresponds to pc's avoidance of a hot subject or item, VI:457

effect on an administrator, X:551

examples of Q and A, V:7, VI:277, VI:525, VII:193

grievous auditing fault, XII:19

in administration, X:567

interrupting or changing an auditing comm cycle before it is complete, VII:395

manifestations of an aberrated being, X:568

man's deadliest disease, X:551

"next grade please," S1:42

often used in Scientologese to mean "undecisive; not making up one's mind," XII:19

origin of term comes from "changing when pc changes," VII:395

pc who stops or alters course of action of auditor is out of session, III:525

people live Q-and-A lives, X:568

serious thing in Prepcchecking, VI:461

to abruptly C/S everything pc has just said is Q and A; but worse, it can lead to evaluation, IX:579

types: double questioning, changing because pc changes and following pc's instructions, VI:524

when person Q-and-As, X:568

with a body, Objective Processes is the cure, X:568

with Exam statement of pc, IX:111

with significance, S1:43

with thoughts already in full view and you'll never really ease up bank, IX:113

"quack," definition, VIII:448

Quad Ruds Long Duration, IX:477

ARC Breaks LD, IX:477

Problems LD, IX:477

Withholds LD, IX:478

Quadruple Dianetics, IX:258, IX:280, IX:283, IX:302, IX:655

already flat Zero Flows are not uncommon, IX:304
auditor checkout of, S1:114
C/Sing, S1:112
dangers of, IX:302, S1:139
Dianetic remedies and, S1:115
do not audit four-flow items until earlier
Dianetic items brought into four flows, IX:280
errors, IX:302
flows, S1:126
getting in all flows, S1:125, S1:129
rehab or run, S1:131
repair and, S1:127
how to C/S a case for Quad Dianetics, IX:258
Int RD and, S1:93, S1:125
multiple somatic items, S1:126
on Clears and OTs, IX:282
promotion of, S1:115
requirements, IX:260, IX:302, IX:312, S1:139
reruns, Triple and, S1:128
results of, IX:261, S1:115, S1:131
safe actions, S1:142
safe course is to use Quad only on new never audited before pcs; those begun on Triples, use then only Triple Flows, IX:305
Triple and Quad reruns, IX:283
use of, IX:258, IX:280, S1:112, S1:125
when to triple or quad narrative items or multiple somatic items, IX:281–282

Qual, *see* **Qualifications Division**

Qual Consultant, interview, XII:286

Qualifications Division,

defn., Qualifications Division (Division 5 of an org) where student is examined, crammed and awarded completions and certificates and where his qualifications are made a permanent record, IX:179

backlog, three-hour Qual backlog is too long, S2:50

basis of Qual actions [1965], VII:639

chits when SP or PTS is found not sent to Ethics, VII:645

Consultant Service for pcs and students, IX:243
definition, S2:338

function of, X:37, S2:510

has to have a library, IX:272

highest crime in, S2:41

interns are a section in Qual, IX:456

library, S1:121

not fast flow, X:738, S1:302

Post Purpose Clearing Unit, Div 5, Qual Div, IX:463

Qualifications Division, (*cont.*)

prime purpose of, S2:38

“quickie grades” denied gain to tens of thousands of cases, VII:558, S2:3

safeguards the technology by correcting the personnel who flub delivering it and does not correct the pcs, X:647

Student Rehabilitation List and, X:662

Tech and Qual terminals and lines, C/S must coordinate, IX:498

technical actions, VII:639

Qualifications Secretary,

Cramming Officer and Intern Supervisor are close technical links with C/S, IX:501

responsible for overall tech quality, how he achieves this, IX:251, S1:105, S1:477

quality,

first and primary goal of an organization is delivering foremost technical quality, S2:11

function of admin personnel in a Central Org is to make technical quality possible, S2:12

must be given constant attention, S2:19

only thing that counts, S2:10

raising auditing and C/S quality, S1:123

Qual Why Finding,

do not do or permit on a pc who is not at a rest point or win on a rundown, XII:421, S1:355

worksheets must go into person’s pc folder, X:747, S1:311

quarrel,

lovers, I:137

requires an unknown third party, VIII:281

questionable auditing, handling, XII:413

Questionable Auditing Repair List, XII:409

questions,

answer people’s, IV:101

books answer people’s questions, V:361

public asking, best answer: read DMSMH, V:362

TR 3, duplication of, III:143, III:418; *see also* TRs

“quickie,” S1:47

cultural inclination to “quickie,” IX:117

definition, X:106, S1:263, S2:25

F/N abuse and “quickies,” IX:106–107

grades, *see* quickie grades

impulse, remedy for, X:106, S2:26

Power technical bugs, S1:84

prepared lists, S1:284

results are lazy and dishonest, S2:31

symptom of out-ethics, X:106, S2:26

tendencies in C/Ses and auditors must be ended, S1:461

quickie grades, IX:78, IX:132, IX:165
and actions, S1:33, S1:77
bug behind quickie grades, IX:183,
IX:185, S2:54
crashed whole of Scientology network,
IX:118, S1:47
definition, S2:29

quickie grades, (*cont.*)
pc who had quickie grades, handling of,
IX:131, IX:165
program to handle, S2:46
technical bug behind, S1:84
quick study, S2:340

R

rabbit, a pre-OT can, S1:258

radiation, III:332, III:333, III:334, III:364; *see also* **niacin**; **Purification Rundown**

aberrative character of, IV:72

atomic radiation reverses the genetic line, IV:141

creativity hit by, IV:72

cumulative effect and earlier-similar back to a basic engram, XII:3, S3:569

danger of, IV:59

Dianazene for radiation prevention, VII:740

Drug Rundown and, XII:529

effects of, IV:141

heat a very important factor in handling, XIII:427, S3:623

hysteria and radiation, IV:58

in war, *see All About Radiation*

liquids and, XII:453, S3:598

problems of fallout, *see All About Radiation*

radioactive gas known as radon, XIII:431, S3:627

reaction to radiation is wholly mental, IV:60

real threat of, *see All About Radiation*

resolution of, IV:72

sources of radiation exposure, XIII:431, S3:627

surviving radiation, IV:62

treatment of radiation disease, *see All About Radiation*

water solubility of, XII:453, S3:598

rancid oil, *see also* **oil**; **Purification Rundown**

how to detect, S3:600

symptoms of having taken, S3:599

randomity, III:538, III:539, III:540

defn., comparable motion, III:538

randomity, (*cont.*)

defn., the misalignment, through internal or external efforts by other forms of life or the material universe, of efforts of organism, I:236

also contains the aspect of unexpectedness, III:539

automaticity and, III:535

contains the idea of conditioning, III:539

desire for, III:470

elective, I:291

minus, III:538, III:539, III:540

defn., from viewpoint of individual, that thing which has too little motion in it for his tolerance, III:542

is the opposite of confusion, III:541

optimum, III:540; *see also* game(s)

game is an optimum randomness, III:543

plus, III:538, III:539, III:540

defn., from viewpoint of individual, something which has in it too much motion or unexpectedness for his tolerance, III:542

random action, toleration of, III:545

stored in full in engrams, I:526

when anyone sets up anything automatically, that thing becomes his randomness at some future date, III:27

rapport,

definition, X:628, S2:555

Touch Assists and, X:94

rational, **rationality**, I:75, I:104

defn., ability to recognize and meet the magnitude of effort (counter-effort) being applied to individual, I:236

rational, (cont.)

defn., computational accuracy of the individual modified by aberration, education and viewpoint, I:96

“control case” feels he must be coldblooded in order to be rational, I:554

differentiation is, I:352

optimum, what it depends upon, I:96

rationalization, mechanism of, I:294

reach, *see also* **Reach and Withdraw**

defn., touching or taking hold of, XII:289

basic center of insanity, II:87, II:90

high tone arm shows loss of ability to start or reach, V:319

withdraw and, key theta actions, I:284

withholds cut person’s reach and ability to perceive, XIII:14, S1:374

Reach and Withdraw, S1:27, *see also* **Clay Table Processing**

auditing as, IX:319

commands, XII:292

communication is simply a familiarization process based on, S1:418

Crashing Misunderstood and, XI:460, S2:295, S2:430

end phenomena, XII:293

examination after, XII:292

grogginess and anaten may turn on, XII:294

in auditing, S1:418

in Clay Table Processing what to do if pc has reached EP but hasn’t run, XIII:412

in repairs and touching things, IX:91

method of getting a person familiarized and in communication with things, XII:289

on E-Meter, TR 20, VII:121–122

procedure, XII:292

uses,

after Crashing Mis-U has been found, XII:291

in auditing to bring about an increase of sanity, XII:291

in session, as in assists, etc., XII:290

on post to get a person into good communication with his work environment, XII:291

on students in course room, XII:291

who can run it, XII:290

who it can be used on, XII:290

reach and withdraw, II:120, II:174

Formula H: the effort to reach and withdraw, II:197

from MEST, II:299

reach and withdraw, (cont.)

increasing ability to reach and withdraw increases intelligence and unfixes attention, V:90

key theta actions, II:133, II:141, II:150

mechanism, IV:265

way analytical mind perceives, II:120

reach-withhold phenomena, V:95

reaction time, Dianetics and Scientology greatly speed up, VIII:480

reactive,

all needle response is reactive, VI:209

engrams, reactive self-restraint is the purpose of all, V:349

help is almost always betrayal in reactive zones and areas, V:380

pc response, analytical vs. reactive, VI:209

Prehav Scale is a picture of reactive thought, VI:208

responsibility is very aberrated in its reactive definitions, V:379

reactive action, essence of, III:305

reactive mind, I:6, IV:353, V:269, VII:662, VIII:22; *see also* **Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health** and **mind**

defn., stimulus-response mechanism, ruggedly built, and operable in trying circumstances, III:401

all forces in bank contain significance, IX:105

analytical mind becoming aware of a point in a reactive mind makes it vanish, VII:618

analytical mind’s power over, I:45

assessment is done by auditor between pc’s bank and meter, VIII:418

attention, when too much attention is given another terminal, bank reacts to prevent that attention, VI:333

auditor has more control over pc’s reactive mind than pc since pc is influenced by reactive mind responses and auditor is not so influenced, VI:209

auditor is in absolute control of bank; it always does what you tell it to do, VII:400

auditor plus pc is greater than bank; auditor plus bank is greater than pc; pc minus auditor is less than bank, VIII:384, IX:307

auditors need subjective reality on bank, VI:278, VI:281

bank agreement, VII:561, S2:6

bank beefing up, *defn.*, sensation of increasing solidity of masses in the mind, VI:657

bank belongs to thetan, not to body, VII:70

bank is a demon for exactness; the mind is not a confusion, VII:385

reactive mind, (cont.)

bank means mental image picture collection of pc; it comes from computer technology where all data is in a “bank,” VIII:384

bank merely expresses a recording of past attention fixations, V:90

bank of pc becomes solid to degree that he does not take responsibility for his overts and withholds, V:254

basis of a reactive mind is creativeness done below the level of consciousness, V:424

basis of, is actual GPMs, VII:506

beefing up the bank, cause of, V:310

before tackling a bank, you have to have a session, V:345

betterment of analytical mind and control of reactive mind, II:73–74

bottom point of, V:204

can hold a fixed command in place, causing a derangement in somatic mind, allowing illness to exist, III:403

case, bad off, can’t handle the bank, IV:208, IV:237

charge blows off bank to degree that it’s confronted and this is represented by its line, S1:423

clearing in Dianetics vs. in Scientology, IV:354

clearing is a qualitative return of confidence in self not quantitative handling of bank, V:344

Clear relationship to reactive mind, VII:577, VII:615, VII:661, VIII:21

comes from obsessive creating, IV:419

common denominators of bank are out of ARC and stop, IX:355

composed of timelessness, unknownness, survival, VI:529

conception of viewpoint, II:119

concludes and acts entirely on experience, II:114

described, VII:625

description of, its effect and capabilities, III:401

discipline vs. reactive mind, VII:681

earlier in bank the “power” of the thetan’s mock-ups is greater, VII:71

E-Meter reacts only on the reactive mind, VI:208, VI:529

full of generalities, which explains the hard ARC breaks of Level VI, VII:576

Goals Problems Mass, core of reactive bank, VI:383

GPM, black masses of the reactive mind, VI:657

reactive mind, (cont.)

group, common denominator of a group is the reactive bank, VII:561, S2:6

havingness takes edge off a bank, V:424

“id,” “ego,” no such things in the mind, VIII:364

implants and bank confusion, VII:144

liability of the reactive mind, VII:578

mechanics of the reactive bank, VII:507

mental image pictures are all there is in a pc’s “mind,” VIII:364

mind, three main divisions—analytical, reactive and somatic mind, III:401

of group, I:119

Operating Thetan relationship to reactive mind, VII:625

partners, I:164

pc has as much bank as he has denied cause, V:290

person out of valence does not easily as-is his bank, VIII:487

picking thoughts out of forces in bank brings a no-change, IX:114

preclear has to be able to handle Scientology technology to handle his own bank, VII:577

present time is only referral point that exists; in its absence all becomes “bank,” V:479

pressure, bank solidity is a form of, VIII:84

primary characteristic of, is response to a situation without analytical inspection, IV:353

principal difference between analytical and reactive minds, II:116

reaction to psychosis, I:75

reduction of, II:33

Release is pulled out of, VII:623, VII:661, VIII:21

responds instantly, VI:208

Responsibility Processes and Help reduce bank’s heaviness, V:424

R6 bank, VII:516, VII:623, VII:624–625

source of its energy, II:116

spirit or mind can predispose illness or injury, VIII:324

Step Seven, Clear Procedure: Establish pc’s control over his “bank,” IV:191

straightens out by as-ising its content, IX:307

target of the auditor is pc’s reactive mind, VI:361

there are valences, circuits and machinery in, as well as reliable items and goals, VII:164

there is no time in the reactive mind, VI:209



reactive mind, (cont.)

- thetans without banks have different responses, VII:561, S2:6
 - things that can pull one back into reactive mind, VII:623, VII:661
 - toughened up by creating, how to handle, V:424
 - two, II:33
 - use a gradient approach to bank, V:343
 - validate the analytical and neglect the reactive, I:229
 - where it comes from, III:488
 - whole answer to mind is mental pictures and masses created by thetan, VIII:42
- reactivity, make-break point of, IV:474**
- reactor, see History of Man**
- read(s)(ing), IX:244, see also E-Meter(ing)**
- defn.*, needle falls within a tenth of a second after question is asked, VI:248
 - defn.*, small falls or falls or long falls or long fall blowdown, IX:69; *see also* E-Meter
 - ARC broken pc may not read, VII:639
 - Assessment for Longest Read, VIII:382
 - auditor does not tell pc anything about meter or its reads ever, except to indicate F/N, IX:341
 - auditor eyesight and reads, IX:245
 - auditors who can't get reads, how to handle, IX:360
 - auditor with out-TRs and no impingement gets no, VI:536
 - bigger on higher levels, VII:375
 - can occur due to charged words in a question with no charge on question itself, VI:214
 - checking process for, XII:108
 - Clear read, false, V:299
 - compartmenting the question, VI:213–214
 - definition of, S1:98
 - Dianetic lists, note reads as pc mentions items, VIII:419
 - Dianetics, run what reads not what auditor thinks, VIII:383
 - dirty read, *see* dirty read
 - each grade process run on a meter must be checked for read before it is run, and if not reading, it is not run at that time, XII:107
 - everything reading, VII:383, VII:385
 - false reads, checking for, VIII:195
 - implant date versus actual date, XI:345
 - instant F/N is a read, XI:283
 - instant read, *see* instant read
 - item, *see* item(s)

read(s)(ing), (cont.)

- items, how they first are null and later read, VIII:383
 - item that does not read when assessed is beyond pc's level of awareness, VIII:382
 - latent reads,; don't take up, VI:248; *see also* latent reads
 - listing, note down reads as you list, VIII:213
 - listing question, always test listing question for read before letting pc list, IX:70
 - metering reading items, IX:244
 - meter reading, *see* E-Meter(ing)
 - most stopped read, IX:356
 - nearly all grade processes and flows will read on pcs in that Grade Chart area unless pc has persistent F/N or auditor's TRs are so poor that pc not in-session, XII:107
 - needle reaction in the presence of an implant, XII:400
 - never clean a clean needle and never miss a, VI:567
 - nonreading item or question, IX:69, IX:245, IX:483
 - no, suspected by C/S, S1:99
 - on Level VI, difference between, VII:384
 - pc suppresses or invalidates something, read transfers to Suppress or Invalidate, IX:13
 - pre-OTs, reads on, VIII:149–150
 - prior reads, *see* prior reads
 - process that "doesn't read," stems from one of three sources, XII:107
 - protest read, VIII:383
 - questions must read to be listed, IX:483
 - questions to handle missed meter reads, VI:522
 - rocket reads, *see* rocket reads
 - rudiments, if it reads and the pc gives one, don't check the read again, VIII:497
 - Search and Discovery, do not list an S&D button if question for list does not read, VIII:143
 - shows pc has reality on item, IX:103
 - somatic, don't run if it hasn't read, VIII:382
 - steering pc by needle reads, VI:500, VI:505–506, VI:530
 - symbols of reads, VIII:382
 - taken when pc first says it or when question is cleared, IX:244
 - things that don't read won't run, IX:70, IX:276
 - "tick" or "stop" is not a read, IX:69
 - two-way comm subject chosen must be tested for read, IX:139
 - when it is taken, S1:98
- reading items,**
- data unknown can cost case failures, S1:100
 - definition of, S1:98
- reading time,**
- learning rate governs reading time, IV:34

read-it, drill-it, do-it, staff co-audits, XII:97, S2:93–94

real, reality, *see also* **affinity**; **ARC**; **communication**; *Problems of Work*; *Science of Survival*; *Scientology 8-8008*

defn., depends upon coincidence or noncoincidence of flow and is marked mainly by the direction of flow; it is essentially agreement, II:115

defn., depends upon the number of viewpoints which are in agreement upon the pattern of the particle, II:222

defn., fundamentally agreement; what we agree to be real is real, III:377

defn., is agreement; too much agreement under duress brings about the banishment of one's entire consciousness, II:78

defn., is dependent on an agreement between individuals that an object or an idea exists, I:134

defn., is the consideration of particles, II:79

defn., mass or agreement, VIII:224

defn., similarity or dissimilarity of ideas about something, III:158

defn., the way things appear, III:366, III:377

affinity and communication, relationship of, I:132, II:78

affinity and, exist to further communication, II:115

affinity and, outranked by communication, II:57

auditors need subjective reality on bank, VI:278, VI:281

auditor's reality vs. pc's reality, V:442

auditors unable to produce good results, cause and handling of, related to auditor's reality, IV:380

avoidance of, is avoidance of present time, II:269

case who runs with no reality, V:273

charge shows that pc has possible reality on, IX:70

child's reality, I:66

composed of degree of duplication possible, III:20

Confrontingness Scale of reality, V:113
is scale of disintegrating reality, V:61
parallel to Responsibility Scale, V:113
consists of, I:135

disagreement makes it weaker, I:136

engram running inhibited by inadequate R-factor, V:60

enhanced by, I:359

real, reality, (*cont.*)

establish reality of terminals before you try to clear it with significance, IV:310, V:97

existence and, III:107

factor, IX:102
never order one that takes pc into future or past, IX:361

“Hello and Okays” are run on terminal to improve reality on it, IV:320

insanity caused by denial of reality, I:137

level of preclear, III:104
is dependent on how much he is not-ising his environment, III:104

location in time and space promotes a feeling of, I:359

OCA/APA drop in appreciative—lowered reality level, IV:441

pc did it all himself and must gradually come to realize that with total subjective reality, V:319

pc doesn't change, means his reality is not being reached, IX:114

person will let things be as real as he is willing to let them exist, III:107

pictures, pc's reality on, V:41

preclear, reality level of, IV:409

preclear is as alive as things are real, III:104

processing requires obtaining a better reality on environment, V:197

proportional to amount of charge removed, IX:636

proportional to the amount of charge off, VIII:267

read, shows pc has reality on item, IX:103

scale of pc reality on terminals, V:446

sense of, I:25

suppressed or perverted destroys a group, I:196

what auditor believes has little to do with pc's reality, VIII:368

Reality Scale, IV:177, IV:179, V:55
CCH 1 and Reality Scale, IV:317
engram running and Reality Scale, V:61
Havingness Scale, part of Reality Scale, IV:180
lines and terminals, IV:179
old and new Reality Scale, V:130, VIII:117

real processing, II:7

reason(ing),
defn., orderly handling of MEST by theta, I:243

basic reason—basic principles, I:209

confusion of personality with reasoning faculty, I:76

controlled reason, I:215

irrationality and, I:80

self-determinism and reason, I:211

survival depends upon ability to, I:211, I:219

theta is complete reason, I:243

REASONS

reasons, always follow the fact, II:332

recall, III:125, III:446, VIII:265

defn., present time remembering something that happened in the past, it is not reexperiencing it, reliving it or rerunning it, VIII:245

defn., you are in present time, thinking of remembering, putting your attention on something that happened in the past—all done from present time, VIII:245

education is the process of placing data in recalls of another, IV:42

influence of valences
on, I:24

is therapeutic, IV:43

knowledge isn't recalling, IV:44

processing memory recalls, I:263

relation to ability, I:8

"think of" command rather than
"recall," V:162

"think" undercuts "recall," V:99

use recall before running engrams, V:344

Recall Process(es)(ing),

are unlimited, only limitation being the subject, VIII:265

Comm Recall Process, V:231

communication process, basic, "Recall a time you communicated," V:132

Confrontingness, and III:528

don't accept only "yes" as an answer, VI:549

Know-Mystery Recall Processes, V:231

method of processing in Dianetics and Scientology, XII:216, S3:897

on children, V:256

Quad Flows commands for each Int
button, XI:315

"Recall a moment of loss," [process],
IV:157, IV:425

"Recall a secret," [process], IV:125

"recall a time" vs. "recall something," V:75

"Recall being critical," "Recall withholding criticism," [process], V:226

Scientology Drug Rundown and, XII:216,
S3:897

stop with pc back in PT, V:232

three flows of, VIII:265

receipt-point, *see* **communication**

recognition, communication = energy or recognition, VIII:224

recover, when pcs don't recover very fast, they don't want to, V:333

recovery of past skills, V:436

red-herring, *defn.*, go chasing after facsimiles,
III:215

red sheet, Repair Program is on, S1:19, S1:55

red tag,

defn., a large red card placed on the outside front cover of a pc folder which indicates that a repair session must be done within 24 hours, X:472

auditor takes the pc back in at once and repairs the error with proper correction list, X:647

definition, S1:281

FES may be called for but does not waive the 24-hour rule, X:472

line, S1:281

applies to Solo auditing also, S1:283

how to handle, S1:282

paid completion points penalty, XI:61

penalty for auditor who fails to take pc back in session instantly, X:474

penalty for violation of the 24-hour rule,
X:474, S1:283

precise line for handling, X:472

reasons red tag would be put onto
folder, S1:281

when a folder is red-tagged, X:472

red tag line,

how to handle, X:473

monitoring of, X:473

Qual Sec and Senior C/S responsibility for
drilling, X:474

Reexperience and Experience Process, V:166

refund, C/Ses and overloads, X:645, S1:297

refusing to audit pcs, S1:3

Regimen 1, V:426

is a stopgap bridge between old-style formal auditing and a complete grasp of pre-sessioning and Model Sessions, V:440
steps of Regimen 1, V:440

Regimen 2, V:453

Regimen 3, V:503

Regimen 3/II and 3/V, V:459

Regimen 6 O/W commands, three versions
of, V:485

Regimen 8, V:503

never change the Help terminal, V:497

Regimens and Formulas, were never for
co-audits, V:500

Registrar,

- auditing ARC breaks on, IV:475
- Confessional List for Registrars and sales personnel, XII:180
- interview, XII:283
- that promises instant miracles is cutting Tech Sec's throat and GI as well, IX:8
- vital training data, IV:328
- why he should not be too harsh in forbidding admittance to training, III:284

Registrar's Advice Form, IX:10

regression, defn., return to earlier or more infantile behavior patterns, XII:48

regret, II:164

- defn.,* entirely the study of the reversed postulate, III:440
- blame and, I:297

rehab, rehabbing, rehabilitation; see also overrun; Release

- defn.,* restore to a former capacity or condition; short for "rehabilitate," XII:202
- all recovery must be by key-out not erasure; key-outs are done by finding key-ins; it is destimulation, not restimulation, VII:617
- by counting, done when a process appears overrun in session, when one is rehabbing "releases" such as on drugs on the Scientology Drug Rundown, or at any time something is likely to have a number of releases connected with it, XII:205
- chains, IX:303
- correction action on wins is rehab, not repair, S1:42
- Date/Locate, used to directly spot the exact time and location of a specific incident and thus blow the mass connected with it, XII:205
- don't continue past a floating needle, VII:632
- don't use rehabs to overcorrect, VIII:182
- drug chains are rehabbed and run out by Dianetics, IX:264
- drug "releases," rehab by counting, VIII:209, VIII:217
- E-Meter dating on rehab, VII:632
- erasures, you can't rehab erasures with "How many times?" IX:303
- floating needle, "high TA F/Ns" during floating needle, VIII:211
- former releases, XII:211-212
- grades, XII:207, XII:209

rehab, (cont.)

- lower grades rehabbing, VIII:121
- when to rehab grades, VIII:182
- keys out mass, IX:26
- liability of rehab, VII:618, IX:618
- meter dating and, XII:206
- never use a new process to cure an overrun, VIII:24
- when not to rehab, VIII:182
- no-longer-used processes and, VIII:215
- of abilities, III:565, IV:106
- of chemical releases, first step of the Scientology Drug Rundown, XII:216, S3:897
- of communication, IV:125
- on Grade done twice, S1:132
- past major action, S1:129
- procedure, VII:617, VII:630, VII:631
- errors, VII:631, VII:677, VII:692
- incorrect rehab procedure, VII:706
- Release Rehabilitation, VII:630
- Former Release, VII:617, VII:631, VII:676
- restoring a state of Release previously attained by the pc, XII:202;
- Return Program, rehab of processes on, IX:102
- run or rehab, IX:285-286
- Scientology cycle of key-out, overrun, rehab, IX:26-27
- Scientology rehab vs. Dianetic erasure, VIII:478-479
- Self Analysis*, rehab on, VIII:73
- theory of, VII:618
- tone arm high, handling by rehab overruns, VIII:211

rehabilitation of willingness to do, V:297**Rehabilitation Process, key, V:26**

Rehabilitation Project Force, NED for OTs required before graduating for pre-OT, Clear or OT dramatizing R/Ses, XI:273

reject, R2-63, Accept-Reject, [process], III:78

relations, interpersonal, I:257

relative sizes, I:545

relativity, Einstein's theory of, V:404

Release, VI:94, VI:190, VI:245

defn., a person who has been able to back out of his bank; the bank is still there but the person isn't sunk into it with all its somatics and depressions, VII:577

defn., average a third graph higher than first test, above 115 IQ [1957], IV:203, IV:232

Release, (cont.)

defn., one who knows he or she has had worthwhile gains from Scientology processing and who knows he or she will not now get worse, VII:260

defn., what occurs when a person separates from his reactive mind or some part of it or some mass, XII:202

defn., when you take a thetan out of a mass, XII:202

auditing past a state of Release, what happens, VII:643

auditor's comm cycle, roughness of, can prevent Release from occurring, VII:631

can have their problems handled, their withholds pulled, their ARC breaks repaired and any Release at any stage can be audited on exact processes of Release Rehabilitation, VII:661

checks, procedure for, VII:626

declare for Release, VII:642

degree of relative permanence of pulling out of reactive mind determines state of Release, VII:661

drug "releases" are deadly, why, VIII:216

effected by removing from case all grief engrams, I:34

erasure vs. release of engrams, VIII:225

exterior is secondary in importance to the fact of being a Release, VII:624

floating needle, you wreck a Release by running past, VII:631

Former Release Check, VII:639

goofs, VII:631

not getting all Releases, VII:633

grades of Release, VII:673, VII:675, VIII:21

below Zero, VIII:58

Clear is on the other side of reactive bank and above all grades of Release, VII:615

Recall Release by stages and call them by grades, VII:671

type of process run to obtain, VII:672

is a person whose case "won't get any worse"; he begins to gain by living rather than lies, V:110

is pulled out of his reactive mind, VIII:21

Keyed-Out Clear vs. Release, VII:577, VII:578

no release points prior to auditing, VII:692

not found and declared can act like a no acknowledgment, XIII:509

period of release, pc gives pre-Scientology times, how to handle, VII:693

person does not have more Scientology data just because he or she is a Release, VII:601

Release, (cont.)

postulating going down scale or an attack on something can collapse a state of Release, VII:633

pulled out of his reactive mind, VII:623, VII:661

rehabilitation of, *see* rehabilitation

stable as long as he or she is not pushed into R6 bank, VII:516

stages, VII:615, VII:636, VII:637, VII:661

Fifth Stage Release, VII:637, VII:662

First Stage Release, VII:615, VII:623, VII:624, VII:636, VII:637, VII:661

Fourth Stage Release, VII:637, VII:638, VII:662

Second Stage Release, VII:615, VII:624, VII:636, VII:637, VII:662

Third Stage Release, VII:615, VII:624, VII:636, VII:637, VII:662

state, key out a major lock you may today get a Release state, VII:692

suppressive persons go for new Releases, VII:601, VII:633

training, Release's increased abilities regarding, VII:601

undeclared states of, handling, XIII:507

"Release" Check Sheet by D of P [SOP Goals], HCO WW Form CT7, VI:56

reliable item(s),

defn., any item that rock slams well on being found and at session end and which was last item still in after assessing list, VI:657; *see also* combined terminal; opposition terminal; terminal

always in pairs, [R3-21], VI:669

goals and reliable items found on students, staff or HGC pcs must be checked out, VII:38

GPMs, three types of charge existed in GPMs: charge as an engram, charge as RIs, charge as postulates, VII:273

handling and Routine 3M, VII:40-43

implant RIs, VII:372

never audit an RI in any way but listing for another RI [R2-12A], VII:19

Oppose RIs [R2-10, R2-12], VI:721

potential miscalling a reliable item [R2], VII:9

stray RI is an RI from a GPM of another goal than the one being worked [R2-12A], VII:74

too many found without finding pc's goal turns off a pc's RR or R/S [R2-10, R2-12, R2-12A], VII:51, VII:54

Relief Rundown, S3:8, S3:65; *see also* **New Era Dianetics**

New Era Dianetics full program step, XI:127
 New Era Dianetics Rundown handling severe changes in a person's life Narrative R3RA Quad, XI:170

religion, Dianetics and, I:52

discussions, do not engage in, III:48
 goal of, II:272
 is the oldest heritage that man has, III:117
 ministers of other churches, how to handle, III:49, III:456
 of a Scientologist is freedom for all things spiritual on all dynamics, IV:75
 physical sciences and religion, III:111
 religion used as bad control, III:112
 Scientologist has no specialized political or religious convictions beyond those dictated by wisdom and his own early training, II:362
 Scientology, *see* Scientology; Scientology is the fastest growing religion on the planet, X:513

religionist, don't tell him his beliefs are all wrong, III:456

religious beliefs, old, that man is basically evil, V:284

remedies, VII:526–527, S2:189, S2:190–191, VII:526–527

defn., auditing process which is designed to handle nonroutine situation, VII:542

defn., something you do to get pc into condition for routine auditing, VII:494

Book of Case Remedies used to spot bypassed charge, VII:569

remedy,

case remedies, VIII:269
 chronic somatics, technique to remedy, II:129
 for auditor who says his pcs are "dogs," S1:270
 for C/S who agrees with auditor about "dog pcs," S1:271
 for org, S1:213
 for somatic and illness, if turned on by Expanded GITA, II:124
 for the dangerous auditor, VI:454–455
 Int is a, S1:95
 lighter for the worse off case, S1:24
 occlusion or accomplishing exteriorization in low-step cases, II:122
 of havingness, objectively, V:163
 scarcity, II:263

Remedy A, VII:131, VII:527, S2:190, S2:195; *see also* *Book of Case Remedies*

done only by listing, VIII:131, S2:195
 handles immediate subject under discussion or study, VII:527, S2:191

locates misunderstands a person has in Scientology, VIII:131, S2:195

patter, S2:195

revision of Remedy A, VIII:131, S2:195

Remedy B, VIII:112, VIII:132, S2:194, S2:196

can remedy glee, VIII:214, S2:156

done by listing, VIII:112, VIII:132, S2:194, S2:196

don't ask for misunderstood words in found subject, VIII:112, S2:194

Environment, VIII:178, S2:199

is a limited process, VIII:264

more than one of List 3B can be done if all steps are done for each one, VIII:133, S2:197

must not be run to limit the pc to this life, VIII:112, S2:194

"New Style," VIII:178–179, S2:199–200

patter, S2:191

procedure, S2:194

revision of Remedy B, VIII:132, S2:196

seeks out and handles a former subject, conceived to be similar to immediate subject or condition, in order to clear up misunderstandings in immediate subject or condition, VII:527, S2:191

used to handle glee, S2:199

Remedy DDDA 40A, for chronic high TA, IX:27

Remedy of Communication Scarcity, III:263

Remedy of Havingness, *see also* **havingness**

energy masses and, X:119

[process], X:118

remedy of a preclear's native ability to acquire things at will and reject them at will, X:127

remember(ing),

defn., process of knowing the past, III:414

assists to, *see* *Self Analysis*; *Child Dianetics*

forget and, III:226, III:248

forgetting and, greatest automaticity in which anyone was engaged, III:124

handling case that couldn't, III:123

handling of cases who flinch at remembering anything at all, IX:91

physical universe level of remembering is retaining matter, energy, space and time, I:569

returning and, I:69, I:145

unconscious people can, I:156

underlying confusion between *forget* and *remember*, I:571

Remembering and Forgetting [process], II:362

repair(s)(ing),

defn., patching up past auditing or recent life errors, IX:486; *see also* Repair Program action—product purpose and Why and Word Clearing error correction, S1:265

actions, IX:91

a repair, S1:52

auditing repair, IX:72

blind repair, IX:182

case, VI:511, S1:23

case not running well, how to repair, X:5

case bypassed due to “no interest,” S1:279–280

C/S, ingenuity is required of C/S only in area of repair, IX:90

definition of, S1:9

delays in, S1:21

each rundown is itself and has its own repair, S1:353

Dianetic pc repair, VIII:492–493

exact handling for persons who have been involved in est, XIII:375

for pc running badly, S1:6–7

general, you can get nice gains by prepchecking all rudiments, VI:515

general repair is harmful when big bug exists, IX:290

high TA and, S1:137

is undertaken to eradicate errors made in auditing or environment which impede use of major processes, IX:79

liability of goofed repair, IX:123

“Look at me. Who am I?” is used in repair session when pc goes too wild to audit, IX:91

major action, don’t use to repair case, IX:90, IX:486

many cases have to begin processing with repair, IX:91

mimicry is actually too high for repair, IX:91

mixing rundowns or repairs for rundowns is out-tech of a very serious nature, XII:420, S1:353, S1:354

of ARC restores havingness, IV:203

of Int, S1:94

overruns that can require repair, VIII:59

pc running well, never repair, IX:366, IX:488

pcs who need lots of repair, use light handling, IX:125

pc who isn’t running well is one you repair, IX:366

repair(s)(ing), (cont.)

pre-OTs and, S1:252

prepared lists in repairs, IX:91

Program, S1:77, S1:168; *see also* Progress Program

accepting a, S1:4

dated session by session, S1:19

EP of, S1:22

example, S1:31–32

their priority, S1:21

program goofed, repair auditor and goofed pc and continue program, IX:364

programing, BPC, S1:24

programing errors and delay in repair can cause pc illness, IX:85

repair Dianetics flubs using L3RH, S1:206

repairing, S1:266

Tech Div action, IX:102

touching things and “Reach and Withdraw” in repairs, IX:91

TRs are a fine unlimited repair action, IX:91

use Method 3 assessment, IX:71

using lists and errors in current life, S1:18

Repair Correction List,

end phenomena, XI:327

use of, to clean up bypassed charge on improperly done or unnecessary prepared lists or repair actions, XI:327

Repair List for Treatment from Psychiatrists, Psychologists and Psychoanalysts,

cleaning up the bypassed charge from the treatment should be done as early as possible, S3:954

does not set aside or modify policy on illegal pcs, S3:954

used to locate and handle bypassed charge connected with the treatment, S3:954

repair lists, *see also* correction lists

Auditing Repair List for People from Est, XIII:375

Clay Table Processing Repair List, XIII:412

Objectives Correction List, XIII:445

Repair List for Treatment from Psychiatrists, Psychologists and Psychoanalysts, XIII:390

does not set aside or modify policy on illegal pcs, XIII:390–391

used to locate and handle bypassed charge connected with the treatment, XIII:390

Repair Program, see also Progress Program; repair

defn., eradicates case mishandling by current life or auditing errors, IX:80
defn., takes case from where it has falsely gotten to on Class Chart and gets off overwhelm with light processes, IX:97
 dangerous to accept Repair (Progress) Program, if it is old, IX:481
 difference between Repair Programs and Return Programs, IX:97
 end phenomena, IX:86, IX:364, IX:366
 errors, IX:100–101
 exact BPC of last session is always first action, IX:88
 Examiner Reports which routinely have sour notes in them indicate need of Repair Program, IX:87
 first on auditing, then on life, IX:97
 keep new auditors off, IX:124
 listing, don't list pc on Repair Program, use two-way comm, IX:124
 must be very light, IX:86
 on a red sheet, IX:83, IX:126
 overwhelm would indicate need of Repair Program and Return, IX:135
 pc routinely complaining means need of Repair Program, IX:87
 repairing a repair, IX:123
 Return and Repair Programs, use of, IX:96
 sample, IX:87, IX:99

repeater technique, I:26, VIII:356

repeating, not only does not show pc auditor heard but makes him feel auditor is a circuit, S1:431

repeating commands, theory of, IV:469

repeating what the pc says, is evaluation, VII:401

Repetitive Prepchecking, see Prepcheck(ing)

repetitive rudiment, see rudiments

Repetitive Straightwire, I:354, III:125;

defn., help preclear to recall a decision again and again, or try to get earlier one on same subject, I:268

how it is done, I:230

report(s),

after session Examiner's, S1:57
 auditing reports, falsifying of, S1:532
 auditor's, S1:57
 false, IX:306, IX:489
 out admin—liability, S1:58
 staff auditor reports, VI:43

representation, see also clay representation

defn., an image, likeness or reproduction in some manner of a thing; a material image or figure; a reproduction in some material or tangible form; the action or fact of exhibiting in some visible image or form; the fact of expressing or denoting by means of a figure or symbol; symbolic action or exhibition, XIII:454–455

has the idea of exhibiting a likeness to and indicates that the result of the action is to reverse a previous action or state, XIII:454

represent list, if you find a *group* on an S&D do a represent list, VIII:48

repute,

C/S has tech repute of his org in his hands, XII:439, S1:365

number of public pcs and pre-OTs who leave an org with F/N VGIs at the Examiner determines the repute of the org in that area, XII:439, S1:365

research,

advances, V:306
 management vs., II:58
 project, V:209, V:329

resentment, antagonism and anger are most fixative emotions, I:433

resist, first fatal step of thetan is to, II:161

resistance,

is the one step necessary to entrapment, III:33
 passive, how to handle, V:336
 tone arm actually measures resistance, IX:220

resisted change, is basis of all mass in physical universe and every stuck point on track, VI:102

resistive case(s), II:296–297, see also cases; Green Form

an VIII development now on GF, S1:63
 handling of, S1:233
 seven, VIII:453
 won't make case gains until drugs are handled, S1:180

Resistive V, II:255, II:297

Short 8-A is a rote process for the resolution of the Resistive V, II:154

responsibility, IV:421, V:258, VII:433, see also overt(s); withhold(s)

defn., admit causing, able to withhold, V:287
defn., concept of being able to care for, to reach or to be, VI:418



RESPONSIBILITY

responsibility, (cont.)

defn., total responsibility would be willing to admit the authorship of any created thing anywhere whether yours or another's, IV:130

anatomy of responsibility is able to admit causation, able to withhold from, V:289, V:290

ARC break is assignment of responsibility for a sudden drop in affinity, reality or communication, IV:479

as-ising requires taking responsibility, V:258

automaticity and responsibility, IV:245

case gain depends on taking responsibility, V:258

commands of Responsibility [process], IV:219

common denominator of the Goals Problem Mass is "no responsibility," VI:418

Confrontingness Scale of Reality is a parallel to Responsibility Scale, V:113

create is bad only when one does not take responsibility for the creation, V:310

definition of, XIII:16

determinism and degrees of responsibility, VI:418

difficulty stems from no responsibility, VI:419

drop in responsibility from former OCA/APA is auditor evaluation, IV:441

E-Meter tone arm, level of responsibility causes it to fluctuate, V:289

failure to take, symptom of preclear who is low on Tone Scale, I:293

for every ache and pain there is a memory for which person will not take responsibility, I:293

Formula 19 improves responsibility and brings up awareness of withholds and improves case, VI:25

fourth dynamic, III:219

full responsibility is attained by, I:297

havingness is the lowest rung of responsibility, V:311

increased responsibility will unflatten Zeros, VI:542

is very aberrated in its reactive definitions, V:379

key to all cases, V:289

must go hand in hand with making Operating Thetan, V:258

needle drops only on those terminals that pc still feels some responsibility for, V:319

responsibility, (cont.)

no great pc responsibility for his own overts below Level IV, VII:438

of individual for his creation, V:466

of manager, III:390

of the individual for the group, I:292

one is as responsible as one can communicate, II:79

overt act and withhold are evidently expressions of abandoning responsibility already extant, V:317

overt acts on E-Meter, it takes a certain level of responsibility to show up, V:289

overts, telling about, isn't enough; it is necessary to take responsibility for them, V:252

O/W is an effort to regain status of independent being without taking responsibility for any of intervening steps, V:510

past lives and responsibility, V:258

pc is thrown out of session by having responsibility hung on him, VII:401

pc's bank becomes solid to the degree that he does not take responsibility for his overts and withholds, V:254

person must be willing to be causative, III:411

person who does an overt act to another life form has already abandoned responsibility for that other life form, V:317

power of choice is senior to responsibility, V:296

realization that one has really done something is a return of responsibility and this gain is best obtained only by indirect approach, VII:439

relationship of Responsibility and Cause/Withhold, V:290

relationship to use and tolerance of force, I:613

run responsibility on wide-open case, II:11

Selected Person Straightwire on overts will bring up responsibility of case to point where he can be trusted to run engrams, V:121

thetan accumulates mental mass, pictures, ridges, circuits, etc., to degree that he misassigns responsibility, V:290

when a person isn't benefiting casewise by giving up his withholds, XI:438

when responsibility declines, overt acts can occur, V:290

Responsibility Process(es)(ing), V:287

- can be run on a no-mass terminal or significance, V:379
- Cause/Withhold, Responsibility Processing, how to run, V:290
- goal of, V:297
- Havingness, Confront, O/W, Responsibility, V:310
- Havingness is a must on any Responsibility Process in presence of ARC breaks, V:311
- how to run O/W and Responsibility, V:317
- is Confront and is very senior to Confront as a process, V:310
- is not workable when pc is in a valence, V:424
- reduce the bank's heaviness, V:424
- run Responsibility Process after O/W, V:318
- theory of Responsibility Processing, V:296
- "What have you done to a (terminal)?" "What have you withheld from a (terminal)?" V:298, V:311
- "What part of your life have you been responsible for?" PE Co-audit Process, V:352

Responsibility Rundown, XIII:560, XIII:562; see also Expanded Dianetics

- done as part of right-side ExDn handling, XIII:563
- procedure, XIII:563

rest, insane should get rest and then exercise before auditing, V:380

restimulate(s), restimulation, III:496

- ability to confront the future without restimulation, V:166
- any later grade run with more flows than used in earlier actions can throw earlier unflat flows into restim, IX:283
- auditing selectively restimulates, locates charge and discharges it, VII:190, VII:271, VII:404
- auditor causes restimulation and then pc needs to answer question to get rid of restimulation, IX:325, S1:424
- B₁ and, II:168-169
- cycle of drug restimulation of pictures, VIII:533
- difference between a restimulation being dramatized and an origination, V:7
- engrams,
 - action of and restimulation, III:67
 - chains go into restimulation on overrun in life, IX:26
 - in chronic restimulation, I:21
 - in restimulation only because they represent energy which the pc or the body pulls in, II:326

restimulate(s), (cont.)

- game condition, violation of, brings about restimulation, III:496
- intelligence gain is loss of restimulation of stupidity by reason of attempts to confront or experience problems of life, V:90
- mechanism of permanent restimulation consists of opposing forces of comparable magnitude which cause a balance which does not respond to current time and remains "timeless," VII:166, VII:404
- multiple illness means pc is physically uncomfortable or ill from several engrams of different types all restimulated, VIII:366
- never leave a chain of engrams in, I:30
- occasioned by some part of the early recording being approximated in the environment in the present, I:526
- of students, how it is overcome, IV:458
- overrestimulation, VII:316, VII:400
- overrun results in high TA because it throws engram chain into restimulation, IX:26, IX:150
- remedy of restimulation, IV:18
- sickness is the result of engram chains in, VIII:498
- sources of restimulation, VII:316
- starvation for energy is keynote of case which maintains facsimiles in restimulation, II:322
- teaching of basic data restimulates confusions, VIII:365
- tone arm, high, E-Meter reaction to increased mass, VIII:380
- tone arm in Dianetics is high only for one reason, one or more engram chains are in, VIII:478
- underrestimulation, VII:316
- when prior charge is restimulated but not located so that it can be blown, we get ARC breaks, VII:190, VII:404

restimulator,

- in the environment, people will not look at, II:209
- location as a, II:199
- run O/W on constant restimulator of PTPs, V:319

rest point, on the track, III:530

restraint, restraining,

- pc is ill because he is restraining himself from doing wrong, V:349
- reactive self-restraint is the purpose of all engrams, V:349



RESULT

result(s),

- defn.*, case achieves a reality on change of case, somatic, behavior or appearance, for the better, V:90
- and time is just an entered arbitrary, IX:118
- be honest about, S2:21
- being “reasonable” about no results, S2:19
- bring pride, X:199, S1:276
- honest C/Sing gives an honest result, S1:51, S2:35
- honesty of the auditor determines his results, X:24
- if results are not forthcoming, then somebody is goofing, S2:13
- number of times over the material equals certainty and results, VIII:398
- only ways you can fail to get results on a pc, S2:68
- reorganize to get, when only 65 percent F/Ning sessions occur, S1:211
- there are no considerations which forgive any result that is not thorough and honest for every program or grade, S2:35
- when people complain and are “dissatisfied with results,” it will be found that Dianetics and Scientology were NOT being used on them but that someone was doing something else and calling it Dianetics and Scientology, S2:79
- who get results are happy auditors, S1:276

retaliation, overt act is a manifestation of, II:281

retrain, retraining, *see also training*

- auditors, S1:85
- flunk and, IX:159, S1:74
- how it is done, X:198
- instant result of a falsified auditing report, X:198
- is an inevitable part of C/S’s job, IX:197
- problem of, IV:105
- what it must include, IX:159
- when an auditor is retrained, S1:276

retread,

- how long it takes under a good Supervisor, X:198
- it is illegal to give retread course away, IX:213
- under good Supervisor takes 4 or 5 days, S1:276

returning, *see also Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*

- defn.*, going back and reexperiencing an incident, VIII:24
- defn.*, the method of retaining the body and the awareness of the subject in present time while told to go back to a certain incident, XI:376

returning, (cont.)

- developing knack of returning in pc, I:25
- laws of, *see Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; Dynamics of Life*
- remembering and, I:69, I:145
- to moment when ARC break occurred, I:138
- Return Program(s)**, S1:16, S1:19, S1:28; *see also Advance Program(s)*
- definition and example, S1:30
- now called Advance Programs, S1:55

Revelation Process X1, VI:454

Revelation Process X2, commands of, VI:458

reverie,

- Dianetic, purpose and definition, I:24
- straight memory and, I:34

reverse postulates, how to audit, III:441

Review,

- “Review to handle,” VII:641
- when high TA after Singles send pc to Review before Triples, IX:3
- when to send pcs to Review, VIII:213

review(s)(ing),

- action, VIII:8
- auditor, importance of, VIII:429
- Case Supervisor plays adept Scientology reviews against Dianetic auditing, VIII:453
- done in Tech as patch-up in Tech, IX:251, S1:105, S1:477
- folder reviewing, VIII:238
- “Green Form,” VIII:426
- never have a backlog of reviews, VII:641
- Scientology review, VII:247
- standard procedure: don’t audit the case, audit the procedure, VII:639

Review Auditing Form, *see Green Form*

Review C/S, S1:104

- functions, X:645, S1:297

reviewing folders, S1:57

reviewing reviews, IX:488, S1:11

revivification,

- defn.*, bringing back to life of an engram in which a preclear is stuck, XI:376
- defn.*, the reliving of an incident or a portion of it as if it were happening now, XI:376
- apt to occur on the End of Endless Int Repair, XI:376
- not the same thing as “returning,” XI:376
- Scientology Drug Rundown and, XII:222, S3:903

revolutionaries, Scientologists are not revolutionaries, we are humanitarians, V:421

R-factor, see reality

Security Check, VI:80, VI:127–128
to new pcs, VII:502

rhythm, see also art,

defn., the ability to tell the spaces between sound waves which are pulsing regularly, as in the beating of a drum, I:547
all art forms have, X:629, S2:556
definition, X:628, S2:555
impingement and, X:629, S2:556
in art forms, must slow or speed or change the expected rhythms of ordinary life in order to command attention, X:629, X:649, S2:556
is source of present time, VII:166
Tone Scale and, X:629, S2:556
types of, X:628, S2:555

RI, see reliable item(s)

ridge(s), S1:147

defn., electronic densities, I:606
defn., solid walls of old, inactive energy, I:532
facsimiles are held on, I:606
handling as an entity, II:300
often explode, II:311
thetan accumulates mental mass, pictures, ridges, circuits, etc., to degree that he misassigns responsibility, V:290

Ridge Running, I:604, II:300

“ridges” and masses, come about from conflict of flows opposing or being pulled back as in withholds, IX:357

ridicule, defn., the action of having something taken out away from one and held there where one cannot reach it, II:90

right, rightness, VII:235; see also wrong

defn., forwarding a purpose not destructive to majority of dynamics, VIII:110
and wrongness rules of a game, III:193
asserted rightness, VII:233, VII:240
auditing, degree of rightness you have present must exceed wrongness you are going to pick up, S1:442
auditing is action by which wrongnesses can be deleted from case to degree that rightnesses are present in session, IX:339
how to get another less compulsive on their “rightness,” VII:235
intention to be right is the strongest intention in the universe, XI:234
no absolute rights or absolute wrongs, VII:233
only thing *Homo sapiens* will tolerate in the way of rightness is a dead martyr, I:530

right, rightness, (cont.)

person will seek to be and always asserts that he is right, I:529
recognition of rightness of the being, IX:339, S1:441
rehabilitating the ability to be right, VII:234
there is a level at which true rightness is analytical, XI:233
there is no absolute, I:97
those things that are right are assigned the attributes of cause, I:528
wrong and, tools of survival, XI:233

rightness and wrongness, resolution of all problems is a study in, I:96

rights,

defn., franchises and citizenship according to existing codes, III:512
honest people have rights, too, V:300
individual, not originated to protect criminals, V:300

right-side rundowns, locate and run the pain and evil purposes off the case, XIII:540; see also OCA; Expanded Dianetics

rights of auditor, with relation to C/S, IX:490

rigid or sticky needle, I:437

riot(s), V:336, VIII:335

defn., simply a psychosomatic momentary injury or traumatic condition on third dynamic, IV:343, IX:591

rise,

on E-Meter needle, description, V:369
how to produce, V:370
what it indicates, V:370
use of in 37R on low TAs, S1:163

rising needle(s),

disregarded, VI:125
has no meaning for purposes of assessment, VI:125
in session, cause of, V:185
SOP Goals Assessment, ignore all rises of needle, VI:115
steadily rising, I:437

Rising Scale, S1:49–50, [process], will sometimes restore fertility or change eyesight, IX:121

Rising Scale Processing,

basic version, IV:321
CCH 15, Rising Scale Processing, IV:97
commands and how to run, IV:15
how to run, III:440
is in reality an OT process, IV:321
run when the pc can change ideas, IV:184



robot,

- anatomy of, XII:440
- defined, X:149
- education, advertising and amusements designed for, X:152
- false reports and, X:151
- handling for an auditor who looks like one, XII:441
- not malicious, X:150
- remedy for, XII:440

robotism,

- description, X:149
- handling for, XIII:497–498, S2:536
- remedy for, X:152

Rock, *see also* rock slam(s)

- defn.*, basic, earliest shift of identity, V:69
- defn.*, that which a person has used to reach people or things with and is determined in value by its creativeness or destructiveness; it is simply the reach and withdraw mechanism which makes a ridge and this causes the stuck of the needle, IV:390
- basic locating question, IV:391
- chain, to key out and take out of restimulation, V:167
- cycle of, IV:390
- Help bracket on the Rock, IV:420
- is an object, not a significance, IV:390
- is the thing pc uses to reach people; it is confrontingness on a via, IV:420
- just below the Rock lies pc's goal, VI:704
- opposition Rock and Rock, two basic items of GPM, VI:668
- Step 6, caution: It is almost fatal to run Step 6 if the Rock is not out, IV:422
- thetan thinks he needs problems to keep his attention exteriorized from the Rock chain, IV:396
- whole track Rock, IV:384

rocket read(s), *see also* rock slam(s)

- always goes to the right with a fast spurt which rapidly decays, VI:704
- how to make RRs appear on implant RIs, VII:372
- how to restore ability of pc to RR or R/S, VII:55
- implant GPMs read with a long clean enthusiastic RR, actual GPM chugs, VII:383
- item, never represent it, VII:23, VII:44
- read of goal or Rock itself, VI:704
- reliable item usually has softer RR, VII:118
- rock slam and rocket read, relationship, VII:55

rocket read(s), (*cont.*)

- superior in value to an R/S; R/S is superior in value to a DR; DR is superior in value to a fall, VI:704
- traveling rocket read [R2, R3], VII:73
- vicious, smooth, right-direction slash that occurs when a pc hits a certain area of the bank, X:729
- what makes RRs and R/Ses vanish [R2-10, R2-12], VII:54

rock slam(mer)(s)(ing), *see also* Rock; rocket read(s); service facsimile(s)

- defn.*, convulsion of the mind and can reflect as a convulsion of the body, VI:611
- defn.*, read of Rock vs. opposition Rock and every pair above them on the cycle of GPM; it marks path to Rock, VI:704
- defn.*, response of E-Meter to conflict between terminals and opposition terminals, VI:657
- defn.*, the crazy, irregular, *left-right* slashing motion of the needle on the E-Meter dial, X:656, X:727, XI:18, XI:230
- always means a hidden, evil intention, XI:238
- audit by tone arm (except in rock slam), [SOP Goals], VI:190
- case progress marked by rock slams, VI:703
- channel is pathway through pairs of items that compose a cycle of GPM and lead to Rock and goal, VI:658, VI:704
- Clears or OTs who are R/Sing are not R/Sers, XI:273
- difference between a rock slam and a dirty needle, XI:231
- does not have to be instant to be valid; can read prior or latently, XI:230
- dominates the individual, XI:239
- do not have their basics in this lifetime, XIII:562
- everyone alive rock slams on something, VI:660, VI:703
- evil purposes and, X:659
- Expanded Dianetics and, X:636–637, S1:292–293
- failure to mark and report one is a high crime, X:656
- falsely called, XIII:565
- handling, XIII:563
- how to produce, V:370
- how to turn off an R/S and mistakenly think it is handled, X:730
- instant rock slam, *defn.*, that rock slam which begins at the end of major thought of any item, VI:658

rock slam(mer)(s)(ing), (cont.)

item, never represent it, always oppose it, VI:715, VI:721, VII:21, VII:23, VII:44

item that rock slams was part of GPM and has another item in opposition to it, VI:704

jokers and degraders and, S1:316

List One R/S, VI:701, VI:712, VI:715, VI:720

marks path of interest of pc; R/S = interest = cognitions, VI:704

matching [R2-12], VII:19

means a hidden evil intention on the subject or question under auditing or discussion, X:729, XI:230, XIII:562

most apt to appear when Confessionals are being done or when areas of O/Ws are being addressed, XI:236

most difficult needle response to find or attain or preserve, VI:658

most important needle manifestation there is, XIII:566

“never R/Sing” pcs, VI:703, VI:712

noted on worksheet, XIII:155, S1:491

note the EXACT question that was asked and the EXACTLY worded statement the pc made when the R/S was seen, X:730

only package wide ones in R2-12A, VII:30

Opening Procedure by Rock Slam [R2-12], VI:671

person who rock slams on Scientology or auditors can’t audit well, why, VI:635, VI:672

phantom, VI:712–713

Prehav level rock slams, handling, VI:138

Rehabilitation Project Force and, XI:273

reliable item and R/Ses, *see* reliable item(s)

report to Ethics, X:730

restoring the RR and R/S, VII:55

rings on pc’s hands give false rock slam, IX:464, IX:600

rocket reads and R/Ses, relationship, VI:704, VII:55

scale of, VI:703

Security Check by rock slam, VI:598

service facsimile is a brother to R/Ses and evil intentions, XI:238

service facsimiles turn them on and blow them off, XIII:567, S3:884

single most important and dangerous read on the meter, XI:18

slash of an R/S is all of the same velocity and doesn’t decay, it just ceases, VI:704

strongest indicator [SOP Goals], VI:122

strongest read there is, VI:138

rock slam(mer)(s)(ing), (cont.)

unburdening of, XIII:563

vanished, cause of, VII:15, VII:51, VII:54

what it indicates, V:370

what rock slams mean, VI:122

when you see an R/S the individual is in the grip of an evil intention which he himself is generating, XI:239

where to report and note and why, X:728

wide rock slam is a quarter of a dial rock slam to a full dial rock slam, VI:598

won’t clean up, handling, VIII:198

rock slammer, VI:635, *see also* **rock slam(s), List 1 R/Ser**

defn., preclear who rock slams on a present time GPM item in his or her immediate environment, VI:672

can be salvaged using Expanded Dianetics, X:657

checklist for identification, X:657

do not R/S necessarily on casual, brief Sec Checks, XI:51

importance of labeling correctly, XI:18

jokers and degraders and, XI:32

persons who rock slam on Scientology or associated items are security risks, VI:672

skills required to accomplish a 3GAXX for rock slammers, VI:677

slow student is always a rock slammer, VI:671

two kinds, (a) R/S on subjects not connected with Scientology and (b) R/S on subjects connected to Scientology, X:658

we’re probably all rock slammers somewhere on List One, VI:717

roll book, *defn.*, master record of course giving student’s name, local and permanent address and date of enrollment and departure or completion, IX:179

definition, S2:338

roller coaster, VIII:45, S1:89, *see also* **PTS(ness), potential trouble source**

defn., case that betters then worsens, VII:694

defn., slump after a gain, IX:639

after Dianetic auditing, handling of, VIII:453

all pcs who roller-coaster (regularly lose gains) are PTS, X:11, X:108

can be caused by bad Int RD or Int repair, out lists, bypassed charge of other descriptions, IX:641

cause of roller coaster is PTS, IX:639

causes of and handling, VII:694, VII:701

drugs and, S1:180

roller coaster, (*cont.*)

Ethics handles whole phenomena of case worsening (roller coaster) after processing, VII:701

gets better, gets worse, gets better, gets worse, XI:425

insane, as cases in normal processing they roller-coaster continually, IX:205

only PTS situation that is serious and lasting and can cause roller coaster comes from having known person before this life, IX:639

pc is always a potential trouble source if he roller-coasters and only finding the right suppressive will clean it up, VII:667

person who roller-coasters is always PTS, S3:849

PTS = roller coaster, VII:641, VIII:45

“Roll Your Own” Prehav, VI:653

Ron, *see* **Hubbard, L. Ron**

R1-5, III:79

room, rudiment on, VI:285

rote, auditor auditing by rote will make mistakes, I:176

rote style auditing, *see* **audit(ing)**

rough auditing, remedy for, is muzzled auditing, V:50

Route 1, (for exteriorized pc), III:169; *see also* **Creation of Human Ability**

reactive mind prevented pcs from doing Route 1 drills, VII:578

Route 2, *see* **Creation of Human Ability**

routine(s),

defn., a standard process designed for best steady gain of pc at that level, VII:542

designation of routines, VII:108

for normal case advance, VII:494

Routine 0-0, VII:543

Routine 0-A, VII:543

(Expanded), steps of, VII:546

Routine 0-B, VII:544

Routine 0-C, VII:545

Routine 1,

[1961], VI:200, VI:233

CCHs and Routine 1, VI:215

Routine 1A, VI:511 [1961], VI:247

steps, VI:247

value of Routine 1A, VI:248

Routine 1C, VII:292

Routine 2, VI:512, VI:718; *see also* **Routine 2 and/or Routine 3**

[avoid R2-12, R3 type processes, VII:388]

opposition lists, right and wrong oppose, VII:9

Routine 2-10, VII:47, VII:54, VII:108; *see also*

Routine 2-12

cease to use Routine 2-10, 2-12 and 2-12A in HGC and Academy and on staff clearing, with two exceptions, VII:47

target of, is fast result in pc and greater reality for auditor, VI:705

Routine 2-12, VI:672; *see also* **Routine 2-10**;

Routine 2-12A

auditor responsibility, VI:718

avoid R2-12, R-3 and R-4 type processes [1964], VII:388

basic auditing skills needed to audit with Routine 2-12, VI:682

case errors, points of greatest importance, VI:716

case remedy, VI:727

cease to use Routine 2-10, 2-12 and 2-12A in HGC and Academy and on staff clearing, with two exceptions, VII:47

coaching notes, VI:683

danger of, VII:109

duration of process, VI:718

eye pouches used as an indicator, VII:18

failure to save records, VI:720

fatal error, VI:714

lectures, VII:13

list,

item can appear anywhere on a source list so long as 2 items do not R/S or RR, VII:29

never force pc to list, VII:70

never null lists taken from wrong sources, just abandon, VII:11

list(s)(ing), VI:675

incomplete lists, VI:721

that won't complete, VI:723

wrong-way oppose, tests for, VI:722

List One, the Scientology list, VI:679, VI:684, VI:699, VI:710

failing to find R/Ses on List One, VI:720

never represent a rock slam item, VI:721

“never R/Sing” pcs, VI:703

Opening Procedure by Rock Slam—an HPA/HCA skill, VI:671

practical drills, VI:682

removes unwanted valences that commit overts rather than endlessly sec checking pc, VI:677

rocket reads vs. R/Ses, VI:704

target of, is packages in present time which bend GPM out of shape and give pc PTPs and hidden standards, VI:705

Tiger Drill for nulling by mid ruds, VI:686

vanished R/S or RR, VII:54

Routine 2-12, (cont.)

when to abandon R2-12 and begin R3M, VII:56

Zero list questions or R2-12, VI:702

Routine 2-12A, VII:30, VII:47; see also Routine 2-10

allow no self-listing of goals, VII:21

ARC break always equals wrong Routine 2, handling of, VII:20

case repair, VII:20

ceased to be used, VII:47

danger of, VII:109

dope-off, VII:20

four-item packages, VII:16

listing, auditor has no business with significances of items, VII:17

listing, run all TA action of out listing; list at least 50 items beyond point TA became motionless, VII:14

list is wrong-way-to, indicators, VII:15, VII:18

never steer items, VII:21

nulling, VII:17

reliable items, you never audit an RI in any way but listing for another RI, VII:19

right item signs, VII:18-19

rock slam handling, VII:17, VII:19, VII:30

Routine 2-12 [avoid R2-12 type processes], VII:388

source list is what you choose to get your first list from or List One, VII:30

tone arm is used, VII:14

vanished R/S or RR, VII:54

wrong item signs, VII:18

Routine 2 and/or Routine 3, see also Routine 2; Routine 3 [avoid R2-12, R3 type processes, VII:388]

ARC break, *see* ARC break(s)

Clear test, VII:75

do not mix Routines 2 and 3, VII:24

don't force the pc, VII:70

Drill One, VII:66

item from another GPM, VII:74

listing difficulties, cause and remedy of, VII:70, VII:72

listing rules, VII:35, VII:36, VII:68

mid rud rule, VII:63

minimize goal-oppose lists, VII:75

pc in grief or apathy, cause and remedy of, VII:63

rule: completing R2 or R3 package will not turn on the RR or R/S, VII:55

sad effect, VII:63

TA position for the list must be motionless, VII:35

Routine 2 and/or Routine 3, (cont.)

traveling rocket read, VII:73

upsets, how to prevent, VII:67

wrong wording of item or goal, VII:73

Routine 2G,

[avoid R2-12 type processes, VII:388]

designation of R2GPH, R2G1, R2G2, R2G3, R2G4, R2G5, VII:108

Routine 2H,

ARC breaks by assessment, VII:200

lecture graphs, VII:266, VII:267

Routine 3, see also Routine 2 and/or Routine 3

[avoid R2-12, R3 type processes, VII:388]

case repair, VI:513

difficulties and liabilities in a process, VI:507

Model Session, VII:158

[1961], VI:202

stable data, VII:139

Routine 3A, [1961], VI:339

repair of, VI:513

Routine 3D, VI:345

addition, VI:355

assessments, tips on, VI:360

cautions, VI:350

commands, VI:358, VI:374, VI:378

for whole track O/W, VI:397

sheet, VI:372, VI:388, VI:394

Goals Assessment, VI:346

levels, tips on running, VI:362

lock valences are appended to a real GPM 3D item, VI:414

meter behavior on Routine 3D

commands, VI:358

opposition assessment, VI:347

prerequisites, VI:386

repair of, VI:513

reruns, VI:384

rules of, VI:363, VI:401

terminal and oppterm, steps of running levels on, VI:383

terminal, produces a painful somatic, VI:412

vocabulary, VI:349

Routine 3DXX, (3D Criss Cross), VI:411, VI:455

assessment, VI:420, VI:421, VI:430, VI:433

cautions regarding Routine 3G and, VI:494

CCHs, Prepchecking and, VI:465, VI:486-487

complete list in 3DXX, VI:430

differentiation step in 3DXX, VI:421, VI:431

blows the lock valences, VI:431

dirty needle in listing = an earlier item is wrong, VI:493

Routine 3DXX, (cont.)

each line is an independent zig-zag of opposition items, VI:420
finding terminals and oppterm, VI:412
items, VI:441
line, *defn.*, a list of found 3D items each in opposition to the last item on that line, VI:423
listing on 3DXX, VI:430
list is always derived from pc, VI:420
pc who gets dopey or drowsy, handling of, VI:421
repairing the process, VI:514
steps, VI:411, VI:492
ways to start a 3DXX line, VI:431

Routine 3G, VI:489

Routine 3GA, VI:545

Dynamic Assessment by rock slam, VI:611
experimental, VI:507
goals list, length of, VI:545
Goals Prepcheck Form, VI:570
HCO WW Form G3—Fast Goals Check, VI:638
HCO WW R3GA Form 1—Listing Prepcheck, VI:574
line wording, VI:588, VI:590
listing, VI:632
 bum goal results in a pc's getting sick and dizzy, VI:545
 by Prehav, VI:636
 by Tiger buttons—114 new lines for listing, VI:619
 dominant rules of Routine 3GA listing, VI:632
 “to be” goals line listing, VI:596
 wording, VI:580
scale of answering comm lags, VI:632–633
steps, VI:507

Routine 3GAXX,

assessment steps and incomplete lists, VI:664, VI:665
skills required to accomplish a routine for rock slammers, VI:677
straightening up 3GAXX cases, VI:662
target of, items on which goals lists can be compiled and unburdening, VI:705
Tiger Drill for nulling by mid ruds, VI:686
Zero A steps and purpose of processes, VI:701

Routine 3H, VIII:177

Routine 3M,

change in steps of, VII:52–53
notes on running, VII:85–88
simplified, VII:80
steps of, VII:39–45, VII:48

Routine 3M2, VII:93

directive listing, VII:110
listing and nulling, VII:97
rules of, VII:94–95

Routine 3MX, VII:24

Routine 3N, VII:155

Routine 3RA, Engram running by chains, S3:39

Routine 3, Service Facsimile Clear (R3SC), VII:291

slow assessment, VII:325
steps of, VII:289–290

Routine 3-21, VI:649, VI:668

bypassed item defined, VI:668
target of, is Clear, Theta Clear and Operating Thetan, VI:705

Routine 4, avoid R4 type processes, VII:388

Routine 4MTA, has been cancelled, VII:322

routing form, description, XIII:169, S1:456

RR, see rocket read(s)

R/S, see rock slam(s)

R2-17, III:68; see also Opening Procedure by Duplication

Dirty 30 is Procedure 30, which encompassed what is now R2-17 and two other steps, III:67

R2-18, III:84

R2-20, Problems and Solutions, III:121

R2-40, III:25

R2-63, Accept–Reject, III:78

R2-69, Mimicry, III:24; see also Creation of Human Ability

R-2C Slow Assessment by Dynamics, VII:329

R2-T, VII:182

R3R, VII:196; see also Dianetic(s) engram(s)

ARC breaks, handling of in R3R, VII:195
assessment [1963], VII:205, VII:208
basic problem in starting a case, VII:204
commands X:281
 must be precisely given and all commands are used; it is never shorted “because the pc did it,” IX:260
don't mix with earlier data on engram running, VII:195

R3R, (cont.)

don't use mid ruds or ask for M/W/Hs, VII:198
 earlier beginning, VIII:432
 earlier incidents, VIII:388
 erasure, *see* erasure
 exactly followed gives uniform results, VIII:400
 floating needle on R3R, IX:29
 flubs, IX:260
 full case history on R3R, X:606
 incidents can force pc's TA below 2, but when erased TA comes back up to F/N, VIII:479
 interest is only absorbed attention and a desire to talk about it, VII:208
 it does not matter if pc stays within this lifetime or goes whole track so long as assessed chain is followed and basic eventually discovered for it, VII:204
 List L3, VII:217
 narrative R3RA, use on accidents, illness, mental treatment, operations, IX:460–461
 narrative secondaries, R3R, use on deaths of relatives, family insanity, IX:460–461
 operations, medical or dental treatment, deliveries, should be audited out as soon as possible by R3R, VIII:371, VIII:483
 overrun, why it gives high TA, IX:26
 pc originates "it's erased" and TA remains high, handling, IX:276, IX:291
 pc's postulates, VII:273
 pc's regard for or attitude about time can make it difficult for auditor to run R3R or R3N, VII:244
 pc telling there are several incidents, take earliest, VIII:431
 run the incidents given by pc or he doesn't get well, VIII:369
 run what reads, VIII:374
 significance and story content have no bearing on rightness or wrongness of chain selected, VII:208
 solid, example of pc saying "it was getting more solid" to escape each incident, VIII:493
 steps, VII:196
 all rules of listing as developed in R2-12 apply to R3R preliminary steps, VII:205
 Preliminary Step [1963], VII:204
 TA action exists on the correct chain, VII:205
 visible factors in R3R are: pc's interest, TA action, ability of pc to run incidents, VII:208
 which cases can run, VII:246

R3RA, *see also* New Era Dianetics

blowing by inspection, XI:157, S3:47
 commands,
 Flow 1, XI:150, S3:40
 Flows 2, 3 and 0, XI:153, S3:43
 narrative, XI:155, S3:45
 short list, XI:159, S3:49
 commands, used on Quad Dianetics, S1:126
 earlier beginning, XI:153, S3:43
 procedure for handling, XI:272, S3:119
 earlier incident, XI:153, S3:43
 end phenomena of a chain, XI:160, S3:50
 Engram Running by Chains, XI:272, S3:118
 flubbed, S1:93
 F/Ns in running Dianetics, XI:157, S3:47
 incident,
 erasing, XI:153, S3:43
 going more solid, XI:153, S3:43
 ordinarily run through twice, XI:153, S3:43
 narrative, XI:154, S3:44
 commands, XI:155, S3:45
 earlier beginning command, XI:154, S3:44
 earlier-similar, XI:154, S3:44
 item to run out recent physical experience, XI:154, S3:44
 needs to be run and run and run on that one incident, XI:154, S3:44
 running, XI:272, S3:119
 without an incident is not a narrative, XI:154, S3:44
 pc interest, XI:157, S3:47
 postulate coming off, XI:160, S3:50
 Quad Flows commands for each Int button, XI:312, S3:489
 running service facsimiles with, XI:247, S3:883
 secondaries, XI:156, S3:46
 service facsimile handling, XI:127
 session can be safely ended on a completed chain with the full Dianetic EP, XI:158, S3:48
 steps revised, XI:149
 TA rising on Step Nine, what this indicates, XI:153, S3:43
 typical Dianetic chain, XI:184, S3:108
 typical narrative item, XI:186, S3:110
 unburdening, XI:153, S3:43
 when to ask for earlier beginning or earlier incident, XI:271, S3:118

R3RA Narrative, running, earlier beginning takes precedence, S3:119

R3RA Service Facsimile Handling,

New Era Dianetics full program step, S3:9
procedure for, XIII:325, S3:123

R6,

ARC breaks, VII:406
auditor musts, VII:364
don't use Clay Table Clearing after R6 begun, VII:506
list of good indicators on R6, VII:361
pc dramatizes = R6EW unflat, IX:97
to OT III you have a closed band for other major actions, IX:667
why pcs can't run at once, VII:506-507

R6 bank, see reactive mind

R6EW,

falsely gotten to, S1:29
Grade VI Release, VII:672
next step for a Grade VA Release in auditing is R6EW, VII:516
tech designation of the step a non-Dianetic Clear must take before going onto the Clearing Course, XI:389
when pc has taken locks off reactive mind itself, using R6EW, he attains Fourth Stage Release, VII:662

rudiment(s), [1955] III:211, [1956] III:259, III:264, V:164, VI:354, VIII:267; *see also* **ARC break(s); missed withhold(s); present time problem(s); sessions**

defn., setting case up for session action; includes ARC breaks, PTPs, W/Hs, GF or O/R listing or any prepared list, IX:486; *see also* ARC break(s); present time problem

defn., that which is used to get the pc in shape to be audited in that session, XI:220

ARC breaks, present time problems and withholds all keep a session from occurring, XI:220

are not something it is nice to do; they must be done, V:331

auditing over out-ruds, S1:5, S1:173

auditor clearance, VI:11

beginning rudiments [1961], VI:393

end rudiments and, VI:37

beginning rudiments withhold question change, VI:521

CCH 0 is firstly establishing the rudiments of session, IV:315

change in [1961], VI:285

rudiment(s), (*cont.*)

check(ing), VI:534, VI:536

needle characteristics in rudiments checks, VI:539

check sheet, VI:534

cleaning a rudiment that has already registered null gives pc a M/W/H of nothingness, VI:559, VII:301

clean rudiments, VI:122

commands [1961], VI:285

commands, important to clear, VIII:230

commands for ARC break, PTP, missed withhold, VIII:219

C/S Series 37R and ruds, IX:386

definition and data, S1:9

D of P checks pc out on rudiments, VI:38

don't let pc use rudiments to avoid body of session, VI:526

don't run a case by, VI:125

double question is primary source of ARC breaks and out-rudiments, VI:525

end of session rudiments for withhold, VI:444

end rudiments, VI:393

end words of rudiment questions, checking the pc on, VI:559, VII:301

establish rudiments by control of pc, III:429

exist to run enough to get pc into session, not to audit the case by rudiments, VI:261

False Data Stripping and, XI:492, S2:466

fast checking, never say, "That still reads," VI:553, VII:300

flying ruds, VIII:496

added to Temperature Assist, IX:491

don't fly when pc comes into session with an F/N, VIII:266

F/N everything found on ruds and lists, IX:267

getting one's own in, S1:12

GF and, S1:5

goals and rudiments, IV:161

goals in the rudiments [1961], VI:11

going out and handling, S1:8-9

Green Form is done when ruds won't fly, IX:482, IX:486

handle after Int and lists, S1:172, S1:174

handling [1962], VI:525

handling of rudiments [1961], VI:11

handling rudiment is just getting pc going, VII:674

Havingness, "Look around here and find something you can have," always works on any pc if rudiments are done thoroughly, V:476

rudiment(s), (cont.)

Havingness Process (or TR 10) can help on out-ruds, VI:392
 Havingness rud, VI:558
 high TA and, VIII:261, S1:6
 how to get the rudiments in, VII:299
 if a rud reads you always follow it earlier until it F/Ns, VIII:496
 if it reads and pc gives one, don't check the read again, VIII:497
 in 2-way comm, S1:67
 inability to fly ruds, IX:482, S1:5
 in-session is all you want to accomplish with rudiments, XI:220
 instant read anticipated on, VI:579
 instant rudiment read, *defn.*, VII:121
 Level One [1955], III:211
 life knocking out, S1:116
 life ruds, VIII:499
 list of rudiments bulletins, VI:392–393
 long C/Ses and, S1:110
 metering rudiments [1961], VI:261
 middle rudiments, VI:555, VI:654
 big mid ruds, VII:455
 goal will go null if big mid ruds are out, VI:537
 prepchecking the middle rudiments, VI:537, VI:555
 use of, VI:553, VII:49
 will mush an engram, VII:198
 missed withhold, asking for, does not upset dictum of using no O/W processes in rudiments, VI:501
 missed withhold rudiment, VI:558
 miss one rudiment and the next, even if really hot, can seem to be null by reason of ARC break, VI:567
 modernized [1961], VI:392
 mutual out-ruds, S1:290
 never ask a question about an answer in cleaning any rudiment, VI:525
 of auditing, III:196, III:206
 out-lists handled before ruds, IX:360
 out-rudiments,
 “audited over out-ruds” reads on GF 40, handle first, IX:60
 auditing pc on something else whose ruds are out is a major auditing error, IX:482
 C/S omits “Fly a rud” or “Fly ruds” does not justify auditor auditing pc over out-ruds, IX:482
 don't audit with, S1:5, S1:173
 easy to spot, X:654, S2:512

rudiment(s), (cont.)

E-Meter can go gradiently dull in presence of out-rudiments, VII:299
 every out-rud you get a read on is run E/S to F/N, IX:266
 hide goals and terminals, VI:278, VI:354
 in Dianetics, VIII:493
 Int RD trouble is worse than list trouble is worse than out-ruds, IX:568
 life knocking ruds out faster than they can be audited in, IX:262
 list of pc indicators and which rud is out, IX:484
 meter reaction and, VI:551
 nothing else will straighten up and you mustn't order auditors to audit with out-ruds, IX:369
 pc himself can generate out-ruds by lying, it shows up as out-ruds, withholds, VIII:493
 pc is often ill because his ruds in life are out, IX:491
 pc no interest = no interest in first place or out-ruds = check for interest or put in ruds, IX:486
 pc with out-ruds makes no real gain, it is wise to put ruds in “in life,” VIII:499
 problem shows up as an out-rud in GF 40 and is simply put in as a rud not as a grade, IX:135
 two-way comm session, ruds going out must be put in by auditor, IX:139
 overt-withhold on auditor is far too accusative and invalidates pc, VI:11
 parts of modern rudiments, V:330
 pc has not had a session for some time, ruds must be flown, IX:482
 pc with ruds out blows nothing, VI:431
 Prepchecking, rudiments in, VI:464, VI:505
 Prepchecking rudiments, you can get nice case gain by, VI:515
 procedure,
 ARC break, XI:221
 False button, XI:224
 Missed Withhold, XI:223
 never try to fly ruds on a high or low TA, XI:224
 Present Time Problem, XI:222
 Suppress button, XI:224
 put in after Int and list repair, S1:227
 questions if not done in the same day tend to be unlimited, VIII:267
 reads, protest or repeating false read, VIII:197
 repetitive rudiment cycle, VI:551, VII:299

rudiment(s), (cont.)

- repetitive rudiments and Repetitive Prepchecking, VII:299
- room rudiments dropped for Model Session in beginning rudiment, sessions far apart and, S1:5
- session without proper rudiments is a session without control, V:330
- should be established rapidly without too much talking, III:379
- Suppress and False, S1:5
- take earlier-similar to F/N, XI:220
- tone arm high, don't fly ruds, IX:266, IX:483
- TR 1 if it is poor, you'll miss rudiments outness and there goes your session, VII:299
- use of in cramming, XI:538, S2:524
- use Suppress and False to fly ruds, VIII:267, VIII:496, X:482
- why rudiments are detested by some pcs, VII:176

Rudiments check, by D of P [SOP Goals], HCO WW Form CT4, VI:53

rule(s),

- auditor, F/N before next C/S action, S1:157
- blow up and 37R, low TAs, S1:163
- continued session, S1:257
- C/S, *see* Case Supervisor(s)
- C/Sing 2-way comm, S1:67
- exact tech application, S1:176
- firm, C/S only with all folders to hand, S1:56
- first aid rules apply to injured persons, S1:188
- Hi-Lo TA Assessment, S1:149
- Ivory Tower, S1:207
- major C/S, for TRs Course, S1:157
- mandatory rule in HGCs and Quals, S1:238

rule(s), (cont.)

- return to where case was running well, S1:133
- three golden rules of C/S, S1:229
- to improve tech results you must improve administration, S1:210
- TR Course and auditing, S1:156
- two, complete and incomplete actions on a case, S1:78

rumors,

- break up an organization, II:32
- not acceptable as evidence, III:51

rundown,

- don't let major rundowns be done twice, IX:484
- each rundown is itself and has its own repair, S1:353
- mixing rundowns and repairs, examples, S1:353
- out-tech of a very serious nature, S1:354
- mixing rundowns or repairs for rundowns is out-tech of a very serious nature, XII:420
- one C/Ses or audits a rundown as itself, not as a batch of several actions run into it, IX:375, S1:178
- when C/Sing, one C/Ses that rundown, not a mixture of different rundowns, S1:353

running item, *see also* item(s)

- defn.*, item which states a somatic and is runnable is called a running item, XI:114, S3:14
- exactly stated pains, sensations, feelings, etc., in New Era Dianetics auditing, XI:114, S3:14
- in New Era Dianetics that will run and resolve the case, S3:14

Russian,

- mental research, V:23
- propaganda, IV:59

S

- “/,” **slant**, symbol to show a goal reads, VI:116
“dizziness,” “sexual sensation” and “emotion and misemotion,” VI:656
“From where could you communicate to a victim?” V:154, V:176, V:190, V:205
or S22 to remedy victim valence, V:185
pleasant or unpleasant, commonly experienced during sexual restimulation or action, VI:657
- sacrifices**, III:309, III:327
- sad**,
auditor who goes sad is auditing pcs over his own ARC break, IX:489
LIC handles ARC broken, sad, hopeless or nattery pcs, IX:274
preclear sad = ARC break = locate and handle, itsa earlier itsa, IX:485
- sad effect**, VII:63
cause of, VII:573
- safeguarding technology**, VII:566
- safe technique**, that technique which always deals in things of which the preclear is certain, II:124
- Saint Hill**,
Class VI Org, XI:387–388
HGC staff auditor is not the same as a Class VI Saint Hiller, VII:597
services given at, XI:388
- Saint Hill Manor**, V:209
data about, V:302
- Saint Hill Special Briefing Course (SHSBC)**, VI:452, VI:503, VI:630, VI:666, XI:388
checksheet, what it should consist of, X:506
summary of subjects by units,
- Saint Hill Special Briefing Course (SHSBC)**,
(*cont.*)
V Unit, VI:706
W Unit, VI:706
X Unit, VI:706, VI:708
Y Unit, VI:707
Z Unit, VI:707
- sales**, failure, source of, V:229
- sales personnel**, Confessional List for Registrars and, XII:180
- sane, sanity**, II:411, III:128; *see also insane*
defn., degree of rationality of an individual, I:96
defn., true sanity is that condition wherein one is sufficiently intelligent to solve his problems without physical violence or destroying other beings and yet survive happily and prosperously, VIII:437
ability to tell right from wrong is legal definition of sanity, VIII:436
case level and sanity, relationship to training, VII:240
certainty and, parallel between, II:111
communication lag, direct index of, II:222
concerned with the future, II:269
degree of sanity in government, III:193–194
degrees of, I:95
Dianetics and Scientology are a crusade for, II:393
doubt about own sanity, answer to, VIII:13
group, is an expression of communication by those who could each one stand alone, IV:189
help is the make–break point between sanity and insanity, V:377
honesty is the route to, XIII:15, S1:375
indicator of, II:269

sane, (cont.)

- individual, what he is concerned with, I:352
- insanity and, I:94–95
- is basically honesty and truth, X:33, X:171, S1:246
- is certainty, providing only that that certainty does not fall beyond the conviction of another when he views it, II:109
- is truth, S1:273
- needs creation–destruction balance, I:612
- not necessary to process every person on Earth to bring sanity to Earth, V:322
- pc may be sane analytically and still react violently at times in session, V:380
- pc's sanity and continued happiness depend upon ability to create new facts, III:73
- person, VIII:110–111
- psychiatric basic assumption that enough punishment will restore sanity is disproven, V:406
- relationship to density, I:326
- relationship to differentiation and identification, I:358
- right to, I:523
- road to, II:111, VIII:437
- service facsimiles key to, XIII:567, S3:884
- state, difference between a psychotic state and sane state is ability to make things solid, IV:216
- true sign of sanity, VIII:27
- very sane confront the present entirely, II:269

sauna, see also Purification Rundown

- defn.*, Finnish word which describes the Finnish custom of bathing or deep cleansing by intense heat which induces perspiration, XI:561, S3:558
- accessories, XI:570, S3:567
- benches, preferably made of redwood, XI:570, S3:567
- curing, means preparing it for its first use, XI:570, S3:567
- how to build, XI:561, S3:558
- must be scrubbed down routinely to keep it sanitary and free from perspiration odors, XI:570, S3:567
- recommended door is a solid-core Philippine mahogany slab door, XI:569, S3:566
- room must not be too large, for sake of economy, XI:563, S3:560
- source of heat, XI:563, S3:560

sauna, (cont.)

- especially constructed wooden room, properly insulated and heated to temperatures of between 140 degrees and 200 degrees Fahrenheit (or approximately 60 degrees to 93 degrees centigrade) to induce profuse sweating, XI:561, S3:558
- ventilation, XI:569, XII:63, S3:566, S3:583
- wiring, XI:569, S3:566

scale,

- Awareness Scale, description of, III:88
- genetic entity, II:3
- gradient scale of cases, II:184
- gradient scale of certainties, II:85
- Havingness Scale, III:487
- of increasing confidence, V:277
- of pc reality on terminals, V:446
- of wins [1947], V:343
- scale of action, II:112
- scale of awareness, II:112
- Tone Scale, earliest, is in Book One, II:220
- use of gradient scale, III:77

scanning,

- defn.*, and reason why dropped as a process before publication of *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*, I:144
- accelerated, I:146
- A-R-C, I:269
- chain of locks, I:147
- in prenatal area can be dangerous, I:145
- is between remembering and returning, I:145
- lock, *see* lock scanning
- mechanism of, I:145
- nonvocal, I:146
- speeds, I:146
- technique of, I:145
- through all auditing preclear has received, I:149
- through each day, I:150
- vocal, first and slowest rate of, I:146

scarce, scarcity(ies), III:490

- abundance and, IV:193, IV:227
- Expanded GITA resolves, II:189
- incidents which are most scarce tend to stick hardest, IV:228
- Level Five, Remedy of Communication Scarcity, III:214
- remedying, II:263

Scenery, Exteriorization by [process], II:134**scheduling,**

- defn.*, hours of a course or designation of certain times for auditing, IX:179, S2:339

schema, German, III:293

schizophrenic,

defn., split personality; one in another's valence, IV:18

how to handle, IV:19

science(s),

assumption points of, V:403

essentials of, I:434

goes mad when it is "creating in order to destroy," V:439

look at the, V:84

physical sciences and religion, III:111

Scientology, not a speculative science, III:284

vocabularies of, III:535

Science of Survival, study of the prediction of *Homo sapiens*, X:118; *see also* **Chart of Human Evaluation**

scientific method, steps described, III:457

scientific treatment, of the insane, V:366

scientific truth, *defn.*, something which is workably and invariably right for the body of knowledge in which it lies, I:98

scientist(s),

nonunderstanding of, III:21

once stood for truth and tried to serve humanity; now they service economics and political creeds, V:466

place in society, VI:642

Scientologist(s),

defn., one who controls persons, environments and situations, IV:75

defn., specialist in spiritual and human affairs, III:42

are not revolutionaries, we are humanitarians, V:421

are the free people, IV:186

as a "counselor," V:421

basic attitude toward the world, auditor's attitude, VIII:152

being three feet behind society's head, S2:85

can get the job done, IV:433

changing society, VIII:31

Code of a [1954], II:419, II:420

Code of a [1957], IV:3

"doctors" on third and fourth dynamics, V:419

empire to which a Scientologist aspires is the empire of wisdom, II:362

everybody is a Scientologist, some just haven't cognited yet, V:181

Scientologist(s), (*cont.*)

expected to be able to resolve problems in many specialized fields of which auditing is the first field he addresses so as to be conversant with and capable in the phenomena of life, II:362

expected to support his own government, III:219

full-time Scientologist makes life better wherever he is, S2:86

handle first and second dynamics only to achieve better function on third and fourth, V:419

"harder to audit than new pcs," answer is auditor speed, VIII:480

has no business "having only a smattering" of auditing skills, X:495

has no specialized political or religious convictions beyond those dictated by wisdom and his own early training, II:362

have more training than psychologists, III:52

in his training, must approximate route of actual research and discovery, IV:429

is first cousin to Buddhist, IV:75

is trying to make people better, VIII:69

medical doctors and, conflicts between, how to handle, III:46

neither violent nor political, IX:39

never be half-minded about being, VII:563–564, S2:8–9

one who is not a victim, V:174, V:200

professional, one who expertly uses Scientology on any area or level of the society, V:408, S2:85

religion and, where they meet, II:279

religion of Scientologists is freedom for all things spiritual on all dynamics, IV:75

role in life, Special Zone Plan, V:417

role of, II:362

should never let themselves be interviewed by the press, III:45

should utilize existing public facilities, III:61

technical church group, working successfully in the field of mental health, IX:39

trained, VIII:145, VIII:391

someone with special knowledge in the handling of life, S2:86

what it means to be, VIII:151

what we expect of, V:408, S2:85

Scientology,

defn., an organized body of scientific research knowledge concerning life, life sources and the mind and includes practices that improve the intelligence, state and conduct of persons, V:170



Scientology, (cont.)

defn., branch of psychology which treats of human ability, III:344, III:362

defn., is the science of knowing how to know answers, II:362

defn., means knowledge; *scio* means knowing in the fullest sense of the word; studying how to know in the fullest sense of the word, III:116

defn., taken from *scio* (knowing in the fullest meaning of the word) and *ology* (to study), III:363

defn., the science of knowing how to know, II:34, II:273

defn., thought is the subject matter of, I:434

abbreviations and symbols of, VII:646

account of what you were doing before you forgot what you were doing, III:414

addressed to the working man, III:428

against Scientology, *defn.*, attention off Scientology protesting Scientology behavior and connections, VII:270

aims and purpose of, II:35, II:85

aims of Scientology, VII:663

anyone using it must state that he is using Scientology, III:49

area that thinks Dianetics and Scientology don't work, reasons for, VIII:349

assumption points of Scientology and other subjects, V:403

attackers of Scientology had criminal records, III:60

audit a pc with Dianetics and Scientology until pc's case is handled, S2:52

auditing is more delicate than Dianetic auditing, IX:29

auditor, ability to do Dianetic auditing is true fundamental background of Scientology auditor, VIII:351

auditor analysis checklist, S1:390

Axiom 58, V:46

axioms and principles of Scientology are considerations which have been agreed upon and out of which stem this universe and livingness, IV:458

Axioms of, *see Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*

basic assumption: a being without aberration will be good, ethical, artistic and powerful; this has become a basic truth, V:406

basic lessons of: spirit is source of all; you are a spirit, IV:354

believes that no government should be interfered with, III:219

books sell Scientology, IV:8

Scientology, (cont.)

breakthrough, basic technology of ethics, XII:118

civil government and, III:62

clearing in Scientology consists of discovering source of reactive mind itself and making it vanish, IV:354

communication lines of, II:390

condemns brutality, IX:48

considers only those things which man or man as a spirit can make, III:368

courses, basic philosophy behind, III:279

critics of, VIII:129

crusade for sanity, II:393

deals with thetan, being who is the individual and who handles and lives in body, VIII:364

debates on Scientology, discourage, III:50

demands no belief or faith and thus is not in conflict with faith, V:197

described at public level in DMSMH, V:362, V:364

description of, III:42, III:363; *see also Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*

Dianetics and Scientology; *see also Dianetics are free*, III:97

basic difference between: Dianetics attacked reactive mind on a materialistic level; Scientology attacks reactive mind on a spiritual level, IV:354

Dianetics, the branch of Scientology which deals with mental anatomy, V:143

differences between, II:34, II:148, II:422, X:117

in other languages, IX:628

what we want out of, IV:175

discovered not invented, III:364, III:407

disseminate Dianetics and Scientology without telling what it is, V:152

disseminating Scientology, how a confusion results, III:43

does not fit into any other frame of reference, IV:459

don't classify with psychology or medicine, III:183

don't try to sell Scientology, V:213

early attacks on, IV:199

employed by an auditor (one who listens and computes) as a set of drills (exercises, processes) upon the individual, and small or large groups, III:363

engram running, description, IV:489

Scientology, (cont.)

everything in Dianetics and Scientology has been directly and actively postulated by person at some point in past, IV:459

examples of Scientology applied to third dynamic, V:420

exists to further and better government of people, and believes in principles of democracy, Magna Carta, Constitution of the United States, and Bill of Rights, III:62–63

fastest growing religion on the planet, X:513

first principle of: it is possible to know about the mind, III:365

focal point is upon Scientology not its organizations or auditors or personalities, III:13

future of, VI:263

gives us the common denominators of objects, energies, spaces, universes, livingness and thought itself, III:411

glossary of terms, VII:409

goal of,

- empowering a thetan to overcome his own problems, IV:368
- greater freedom for the individual, III:116
- intended as an assistance to life at large, to enable life to make a better civilization and a better game, III:407
- is rehabilitation of the game, III:318
- making the individual capable of living a better life in his own estimation and with his fellows and playing of a better game, III:414
- mission of Scientology is to raise knowingness of the spirit to a degree that it again knows what it is and what it is doing, III:43
- to create better abilities in the individual, III:144

good press on Scientology, III:242

grades are a route to spiritual freedom and greatly increased ability, VIII:355

groups and, VIII:166

has enough data and technology to handle even the broad problems in the humanities, X:513

history of research, VIII:336

how it is used, III:363

how to study, III:365

impact of Scientology against the society, III:234

importance of delivering Dianetics and Scientology, III:462

Scientology, (cont.)

improves the intelligence, ability, behavior, skill and appearance of people, III:363

indebted to psychoanalysis and Freud, III:443

in other languages, S2:378

integrity is hallmark of Dianetics and Scientology, IX:489

integrity of, entrusted to the Department of Examinations, S2:39

is a description born out of twenty-five years of investigation of how life and universes are put together, II:340

is a religion, why this is so, II:422

is for the people and of the people, III:188

is for use in life, VIII:145

is not political, III:186

is the data necessary to live, IV:311

keeping Scientology working, VII:558, S2:3

language of, how to learn, III:537

lectures by Ron needed to give student flavor and idea of Scientology, VI:206

List One, VI:679, VI:684, VI:699

lists vs. Dianetic lists, VIII:420

man who invented Scientology, V:143

materials, use of, II:383

mind, Scientology is only full study field of mind developed in twentieth century, V:153

misrepresentation of, S2:79

mission of, III:361, VIII:109

mustn't be confidential, IV:193

never run Scientology grade to make pc well or cure something, VIII:374

nomenclature of, how formulated, III:537

not only accepts but can prove that man does have a soul, V:197

official publications of, V:3

only game on Earth where everybody wins, S2:87

only new Western development in the mind and spirit, IX:17

only pointing out things the individual has already agreed with or himself caused, III:412

organizational goals [1959], V:251

organizations of Scientology and Dianetics, III:250, III:432; *see also* organizations

ownership of, III:97

para-Scientology, *see* para-Scientology

phenomena of, discovered and held in common by all men and all life forms, III:407

philosophy of a new age, IV:195

points out what can be seen or changed from a person's own viewpoint to bring about a change in his own condition, III:412

power of Dianetics and Scientology is that it, by stressing single, simple truths, eliminates oceans of mere data, IV:460



Scientology, (cont.)

practiced in daily life, III:364
 practitioners are validated by official organizations, III:364
 Preventive Scientology, III:415
 product of, VIII:43, VIII:352, VIII:359, VIII:376, VIII:423
 is spiritual freedom, VIII:351, VIII:352, VIII:359
 professional attitude of, VI:498
 projects to handle drug problems, VIII:516–517
 proper attitude to Scientology, VII:564
 “quickie grades” crashed whole Scientology network, IX:118
 reactive mind and, *see* reactive mind
 religion, III:110, X:117
 all-denominational rather than nondenominational, III:48
 does not invade the eighth dynamic, III:404
 gnostic faith in that it knows it knows, III:42
 is a practical religion for all denominations, and doesn’t require faith in anybody until they have experienced something to have faith about, III:184
 is a religion, why this is so, III:109
 is basic religion, III:145
 religious traditions of, III:42
 work on the subject of the mind, not on the subject of the Supreme Being, III:368
 research was financed at first by Ron’s writings and expeditions, IV:198
 results verify its basic assumption, V:405
 road out, VIII:69, VIII:522
 science of human ability and intelligence, V:153
 science of life, VIII:108
 sell Scientology by action, V:422
 situation in South Africa [1960], V:486
 special uses, III:364
 student, subject of Scientology is as good or bad in direct ratio to his knowledge of it, V:81
 study of life, X:117
 study Scientology with purpose of arriving at your own conclusions as to whether or not the tenets you have assimilated are correct and workable, V:88
 summary on, for scientists, VIII:336
 Theory 67, V:469
 “the science of certainty,” II:66, II:106
 third dynamic for Scientology, V:271
 tradition of, *see* *Book of Case Remedies*
 training, *see* training

Scientology, (cont.)

true story of, VII:356
 truth and, V:263
 undercutting any older philosophy, IV:459
 urges humane treatment, IX:48
 use of, VIII:14, VIII:361, VIII:375
 using Scientology to handle situations in life is a whole subject in itself and it isn’t auditing, VII:503
 validation of, II:403
 value of, VIII:287
 vital statistics of, III:362
 vocabulary of, III:283, III:537
 way out, IV:175
 Wedding Ceremony, III:393
 what it is, VI:90–92
 what to disseminate, III:43
 who it can help, XII:393
 why Scientology allies itself with religion, II:370, III:109
 why some people fight it, V:313
 with Scientology, *defn.*, interested in subject and getting it used, VII:270
 workability of Scientology, VII:412, VIII:181
 workable system, S2:15
 work was free, IV:199
Scientology: A New Science, II:331
Scientology Clear Procedure, Issue One, IV:198;
see also **Clear Procedure**
Scientology CS-1,
 definitions sheet, XI:194
 what it contains, XI:187
Scientology Drug Rundown, *see also* **drugs**
 ability gained and EP, XII:221, S3:902
 auditor training requirements, XII:217, S3:898
 Dianetic Clear who has had a drug rundown but still has unhandled charge in connection with drugs, handling, XII:222, S3:903
 pc who has gone Clear in the middle of the NED Drug Rundown, handling, XII:222, S3:903
 preclear prerequisites, XII:217, S3:898
 procedure, XII:217, S3:899
 repair with End of Endless Drug Rundown Repair List, XII:224, S3:904
 Scientology auditing techniques to handle drugs on Dianetic Clears, XII:215, S3:896
Scientology 88, I:444
Scientology Marriage Counseling,
 actually classified as an assist, S3:817
 both partners should be audited in the same counseling session or on the same day, S3:822

Scientology Marriage Counseling, (cont.)

- can be delivered by a certified Class II Auditor who is an ordained Scientology minister, S3:817
- cautions in doing it, S3:821
- counseling must be continued until the full EP is reached, S3:823
- end phenomena, S3:820
- not a major grade or rundown requiring extensive setups before it can be done, S3:822
- ordinarily upsets or bogs stem from missed withholds, S3:821
- procedure, S3:817
- repair of, S3:821
- very powerful technique for restoring ARC between marital partners, S3:817

Scientology Missions International (SMI), XI:545

Scientology One, using well-known phrases, VII:294

Scientology: The Fundamentals of Thought, III:360

Scientology Zero, dangerous environment, VII:356

scouting,

- handling the time track, VII:188
- how to run, IV:387–388

screens,

- black, how to resolve, II:186
- how thetan sets screens up, II:322

SCS, see Start-Change-Stop

SCS Control Process, Thinking version, V:122

Search and Discovery (S&D), VII:701, VIII:5, VIII:6, VIII:15, VIII:48, VIII:49, VIII:140, VIII:143

defn., search and discovery of suppression, it locates suppressives on case, VIII:133, S2:197

artists, Purpose S&D is very magical on, VIII:144

bad S&D can make a person sick, VIII:49

commands, VIII:48

correcting S&Ds, VIII:228

disconnection letters, S&D and, VIII:51

errors, VIII:5, VIII:15

handles victims of psychotics, VIII:13

item,

- general item, how to handle, VIII:134, S2:198

- missed item, VIII:49

- “myself” as item, VIII:6

- wrong item on an S&D can make pc ill, VIII:133, S2:197

Search and Discovery (S&D) (cont.)

key S&D question, S2:198

“Who or what has unmocked you?” VIII:135

listed by the Laws of Listing and Nulling, VIII:234

listing questions, VIII:133, S2:197

- must read, VIII:143

listing rules, VIII:7–8

locates the suppressives on the case, S2:197

meter just falls flat when you’ve got a complete list, needle goes clean, VIII:7

Purpose S&Ds, VIII:143–144

service facsimile, locating, and Search and Discovery, difference between, VII:703

three S&Ds, procedure for, VIII:499

trouble in, VIII:7

turns out to be a group, how to handle, VII:703

types: Type S, Type U, Type W, VIII:140, VIII:144

- more or less limited to one of each type, VIII:264

seasickness, example of handling, VIII:120

Sec Check; see Security Check(s)(ing)

secondary(ies), VIII:162, VIII:265; *see also* **engram(s); grief engrams**

defn., heavy affinity, reality and communication break incidents, XIII:548

defn., mental image picture of a moment of severe and shocking loss or threat of loss which contains misemotion such as anger, fear, grief, apathy or “deathfulness,” VIII:363

defn., mental image pictures containing misemotion (grief, anger, apathy, etc.), they contain no pain, they are moments of shock and stress and depend for their force on underlying engrams, VII:624, VII:662, VIII:22

defn., separation of dynamics seven and six, causing grief due to loss, I:225

defn., those parts of time track which contain misemotion based on earlier engramic experience, VII:164

bury engrams, VIII:46

called a secondary because it itself depends upon an earlier engram with similar data but real pain, VIII:363

derives all its power from an underlying engram, VIII:46

original use meant “a moment of loss,” VIII:46

overt–motivator sequence of, VIII:162

running secondaries gives spectacular results, VIII:41



secondary styles, *see* **audit(ing)**

secondary universes, III:481

second dynamic; *see also* **dynamic(s)**

defn., I:115, I:221, II:114

Second Dynamic Processing Check, VI:477

Second Original Assessment Sheet,

what it is, XI:171

second postulate, *see* **postulate(s)**

Second Stage Release, VII:615, VII:636,

VII:637, VII:662

secrecy computation, II:235

secret(s),

only disturbing element in secrets is guilt which
accompanies them, IV:264

“Recall a secret,” [process], IV:125

secret of fast courses, IX:378; *see also* **course(s)**

secrets,

prevent case advance, III:198

Straightwire on Scientology,
knowingness, III:167

two-way communication recalling pc’s, III:165

security, Advanced Courses materials, X:18

Security Check(s)(ing), V:304, VI:248, VI:386;

see also **Confessional(s); E-Meter
Essentials; overts and withholds**

against a chronic somatic, VI:309

always flatten original question, VI:391

art of, XI:369

as preparation for assessment, VI:120

audits the case at cause, XI:43

CCHs and Joburg, VI:233

“not know” version of security
checking, VI:275

Student Confessional List, VI:234

Student Practice Security Check, used by
Academy students learning
E-Meter use, VI:324–325

Whole Track Sec Check, VI:218

chronically still needle in answer to questions
indicates a withhold, XII:402

compose Sec Check, VI:344

confused area, VI:344

somatics, possible to eradicate by sec
checking area of confusion, VI:338

don’t act accusatively, V:396

fatal to miss a withhold; also fatal to miss part
of a withhold, XII:402

FN that does not flow and springs at the end,
subject being sec checked is not fully
clean, XII:402

generalities won’t do, VI:356

Security Check, (*cont.*)

Help Check as a Security Check, V:396

how to do, V:395

if a question doesn’t promptly clear on needle
then it is part of a chain, VI:505

implants, XII:399

“Integrity Processing” and “Confessionals” are
all the exact same procedure and any
materials are interchangeable, XI:20

main danger of, VI:328

more properly called Confessionals, XI:19

never leave a question unflat, VI:408

only valid Security Check, VI:126

pc’s attention must be strictly
controlled, XI:369

Prepchecking and Security Checks
[1962], VI:504

prevention of Security Check being left unflat,
VI:328–329

prior confusion and Security Check, VI:310,
VI:333, VI:338, VI:344

R3D, Sec Checks during, VI:353

ratio of time run between Problem and Security
Check [R1A], VI:248

R-factor, VI:80, VI:127–128

run also Havingness, VI:413

Sec Checker beingness is that of a
detective, XII:611

still needles and, XIII:518; *see also* still needle
tips on interrogation, V:373–374

Twenty-Ten, *see* Twenty-Ten

types of,

Auditor Confessional List, VI:249

Children’s Security Check, ages
6–12, VI:290

“don’t know” version, VI:357

for staff, main points to be
included [1960], V:295

HGC Preprocessing Security Check, VI:330

Johannesburg (Joburg) Confessional List,
VI:80–85, VI:189

unflat, remedy for, VI:511

use of E-Meter in Security Check, V:396

varying Sec Check questions, VI:391

verification of identity of person who says he
has had past-life auditing, XIII:114, S1:385

what to do if pc says he has secret data and
therefore can’t get off his
withholds, XII:450

when a person is flunked on a Sec
Check, VI:126

secondary styles, (cont.)

when you clean the withholds up all the way on the subject or area being sec checked, you get a free flowing F/N, XII:402

withhold pulling and Sec Check, increase E-Meter sensitivity for, VI:124

worksheets must go into person's pc folder, X:747, S1:311

Security Form 7A, (for staff applicants), VI:282, VI:296

Security Form 7B, (for persons now employed), VI:287, VI:299

Security Form 8, (Children's Security Check), VI:290

security risk, don't let a bad security risk near a staff position, V:383

sedation,

don't process a person who is under, I:140

problem of, I:140

temporary effect of, I:142

sedatives and hypnotics, observed

action of, I:142

see(ing),

fear of seeing is fear of mass, IV:279

skill of being able to see or hear in a new unit of time, XII:534, S2:568

Selected Person Overt-Withhold,

commands of and how to run, V:63

on auditor as selected person, V:92

used on present time problem, V:57

when cases crack well on, what to run, V:148

Selected Persons Overt Straightwire, V:50

commands of and how to run, V:39, V:99

will bring up the responsibility of case to point where he can be trusted to run engrams, V:121

Selected Persons Overt-Withhold Straightwire,

as a training process, V:162

commands of and how to run, V:78

Selected Persons Scout, V:161

selection,

of marriage partners, I:165

of personnel, I:8

theory of natural, I:215

self, attacking, I:259

Self Analysis, III:29

advantages of Mock-up Processing, II:77

isn't "self-auditing," I:186

List Mock-ups [process], II:50

lists rehab, VIII:73

next-to-the-last list, II:20, II:121, II:124, II:133, II:173, III:123; *see also* ARC Straightwire and Recall

Self Analysis, (cont.)

Step VI, SOP 8, II:172, II:174

Straightwire and, I:186

Self Analysis in Scientology, instructions for using lists, I:532

self-auditing, II:84, II:166, VI:276

commonest reason for, X:110

handling and, S1:116

how to detect and handle, IX:262

manifestation of overwhelm, IX:114, S1:44

reason for, S1:266

Self Analysis isn't, I:186

Six Steps for Self-Auditing (SSSA), II:175, II:227

Solo auditing and, difference between, IX:86

symptom of session or study or life overwhelm, S1:22

self-coaching, is flunked, VIII:164

self-confidence is self-determinism, I:265

self-determined, self-determinism, I:49; *see also* **Scientology 8-80**

defn., I:299

defn., a condition of determining the actions of self, III:390

defn., the location of matter and energy in time and space, and the creation, change and destruction of time and space, I:615

aberrated, is end product of failures to help, VI:5

ability to own and control and fulfill various efforts of theta, I:257

analysis of, *see* **Advanced Procedure and Axioms**

basic ingredient of self-determinism is placement in time and space, I:535

circumscribed by environment of individual and forces he faces, I:52

depends upon your ability to tolerate the actions of others or to direct them at will, to have charity towards your fellow men, to make a postulate stick on that body, III:115

Effort Processing, I:235

entrance into self-determinism requires that thetan conceive idea of other beings, V:135

essence of a man is his self-determinism, I:535

established in direct ratio to increased ability to handle MEST, I:263

explained, I:216

full responsibility for self, no responsibility for other side of the game, VI:418



self-determined, self-determinism, (cont.)

- goal of, I:612
- goes down as a person goes down the Tone Scale, III:217
- inflow and restrained inflow can be self-determined actions, VI:425
- interruption of, I:218
- is midrange on Tone Scale, V:134
- is self-confidence, I:265
- of pc proportional to amount of self-direction he is capable of executing, II:294
- of pc reduced markedly by evaluating for pc, III:455
- processing, *see Advanced Procedure and Axioms*
- proportionate to ability to reason, I:211
- proportionate to handling of MEST, III:217
- reason and, I:211
- related to ability to impose space between terminals, II:290
- returning self-determinism to the pc, III:144
- Start-Change-Stop brings about, XII:51
- validated, I:239
- violated by having things forced upon one without his agreement, I:569
- self-satisfaction, *see also art; audience***
 - artist and, XI:64, S2:559
 - art professors who tell students art is for self-satisfaction, X:500, S2:547
 - doing things for self-satisfaction is for professors who can't, XII:5, S2:565
 - in producing a good piece of work, XII:535, S2:569
 - working only for self-satisfaction is to overstress the first dynamic to such a point that the work of the artist or technician then fails, XII:535, S2:569
- selling, basic scale and ethics of, V:228, V:229**
- selling Scientology, III:182**
 - book distribution and, III:256
- semantic reorientation, I:64**
- semiliterates, Word Clearing Method 7**
 - used on, X:178, S2:230
- Senior Case Supervisor,**
 - duties, XI:27
 - functions, X:645, S1:297
 - lines of, IX:250, S1:104, S1:476
 - requirements for, XI:27
- Senior C/S, *see Senior Case Supervisor***
- sensation, *defn.*, all other uncomfortable perceptions than pain stemming from reactive mind, these are basically "pressure," "motion," "dizziness," "sexual sensation" and "emotion and misemotion," VIII:83**

- sensation of pain, actually a sensation of loss, II:120**
- sense of reality, I:25**
- Senses, Orientation of, List, *see Self Analysis***
- sensitivity, *see also can squeeze***
 - always set by pc can squeeze, XI:22
 - can squeeze and sensitivity setting, XI:150, S3:40
 - E-Meter, VII:697
 - how to set correctly, IX:437
 - free needle and sensitivity, VIII:23
 - in listing, VII:69
 - knob, *see Introducing the E-Meter*
 - on E-Meter, how to get correct by pc can squeeze, V:307, VI:124
 - reading and case state, VI:185
 - Sec Check and W/H pulling, increase sensitivity, VI:124
 - setting, VIII:23
 - setting on meter, how to get significant readings, V:307
 - vital to get rudiments in, VI:544
- Separateness, [process], III:196-197, III:206, III:423**
 - games condition evolves from sensitivity, V:328
- separating universes, III:91**
- seriousness,**
 - insanity and, direct connection between, I:295
 - the more mass the more seriousness, III:75
- service,**
 - defn.*, a method of providing a person with the use of something; the action or result of giving assistance or advantage; work done; duty performed, XI:232
 - and handling are the same thing, IX:7
 - how to get results in an HGC, S1:448
 - org stats depend on their volume and quality of, S1:450
- service facsimile, *see also evil intention(s); Expanded Dianetics; rock slam(s)***
 - defn.*, a series of facsimiles which you call a facsimile, which can be applied to the control of others, IV:305
 - defn.*, is actually a self-installed disability that "explains" how person is not responsible for being able to cope, X:609
 - defn.*, simply a persistence of nonadmired things which resolve when admired, II:28
 - defn.*, that computation generated by pc (not bank) to make self right and others wrong, to dominate or escape domination, and enhance one's survival and injure that of others, VII:289, XI:232
- action of, VII:560, S2:5
- anatomy of, XI:234-235
- becomes fixed by the confusion it is supposed to handle but doesn't, XI:233



service facsimile, (cont.)

brackets, XI:243, S3:879
 brother to R/Ses and evil intentions, XI:238
 computation generated by the being not the bank, VIII:56
 Crashing Misunderstoods and, XI:520, S2:324, S2:454
 Dianetic Clear may be run on service facs but only with any Dianetics steps deleted, XI:241, S3:877
 does not respond to ordinary auditing, XI:239
 essence of, XI:234
 finding and running, VII:289
 found on Expanded Grade IV by listing and nulling, XIII:325, S3:123
 full procedure for handling, XI:242, S3:878
 generated by the pc, not the bank, VII:289
 Grade IV Release—Service Facsimiles, VII:672
 handling,
 brings about complete character change in the individual, returns his freedom of choice and his freedom to inspect and enables him to be truly right, XI:247, S3:883
 requirements for auditor, XI:242, S3:878
 sequence of, XI:242, S3:878
 how to handle if one is located on an FPRD Correction List, XII:579, S3:723
 intention of, XI:239
 is a solution, IV:246
 keynote of clearing a service facsimile is interest; if the pc isn't interested in it, assessment is wrong, VII:291
 key to sanity, XIII:567, S3:884
 listing for a BD F/N item, XI:245, S3:880
 main core service facsimile will be the one pc has used as a solution to *all* of life, XI:247, S3:883
 methods to find, VIII:74
 more than one per pc, XI:239
 New Era Dianetics opened the door to a more complete and finite handling of, XI:242, S3:878
 noted on worksheet, XIII:155, S1:491
 nothing sane about it, XI:234
 pc giving a doingness, how to handle, VIII:56
 picture containing an explanation of self condition and also a fixed method of making others wrong, X:609
 prepcheck when the item found won't run on any of the brackets, XI:246, S3:882
 relationship to victim, V:205

service facsimile, (cont.)

right one, automaticities will come off thick and fast, XI:246, S3:882
 running with R3RA, XI:247, S3:883
 safe solution to an earlier confusion, XI:233
 Search and Discovery and locating service facsimiles, difference between, VII:703
 student's or auditor's service facsimile may contest instruction, how to handle, VII:297
 theory, X:608
 thetans will always try to be right, X:608
 those found on Expanded Grade IV are addressed using R3RA on Action Eleven of NED program, XIII:325, S3:123
 turn on R/Ses and blow them off, XIII:567, S3:884
 when handling is complete, XI:247, S3:883
Service Facsimiles by Dynamics, procedure, XIII:567, S3:884
session(s), see also auditing; in-session; Model Session
defn., auditor and preclear locate, step by step, any mental blocks to increased ability and freedom, VIII:347; *see also* Model Session
defn., auditor and preclear (patient) are together out-of-doors or in quiet place where they will not be disturbed or where they are not being subjected to interrupting influences, III:415
 against session, *defn.*, attention off own case and talking at auditor in protest of auditor, PT auditing, environment or Scientology, VII:270
 ARC breaks, S1:225
 auditing itself is a sort of time track, earliest session blows later sessions, IX:281
 auditing results are best achieved in a session and a session depends upon a self-determined agreement to be audited, VII:503
 auditor and pc when they are cleared for session, only then begin on case, IV:393
 auditor is responsible for session, IX:314, IX:332
 auditor is totally responsible for session, VI:634, VII:413
 auditor remains at cause in all sessions without forbidding pc to be at cause, IV:239
 Auditor's Report, crime to give any session or assist without making one, VIII:397
 before stopping session auditor must reduce every engram contacted or basic engram on chain, I:29

session(s), (cont.)

before tackling a bank you have to have a session, V:345

blows, cause of, III:157

break, process can go F/N in, VIII:262

bypassed charge, S1:24, S1:26

CCH 0 is collection of mechanical aids to assist pc's participation in session and auditor in ARC, IV:205, IV:235

challenging people out of session as "having withholds" is illegal, IX:217

checklist for setting up, XI:66

child must be given a very formal session, V:255

child, unwilling, use short sessions, V:218

cleaning up an old session will give you all the latent gain in that session, VI:436

confront, ability to confront pc and session and parts of session permits one to accurately go from A to B, IX:375, S1:178

continued, rule, S1:257

control, don't discard by asking pc what to do, VI:527

coordination drills to do on auditor who cannot coordinate session actions, S2:534

C/S for several, S1:257

data, important data in a session, VII:666

Dianetic, S1:110

difference between formal session and assist, IV:341

economical, S1:110

ending, V:155, S1:4-5

ending session is totally up to auditor, IX:481

Ending the Session, Training 9(c), IV:449

failed,

- ask the pc what the auditor did, VIII:457
- causes of, VIII:257, VIII:477, VIII:546-547
- handling, VIII:547

failed, inability to get reads on lists, X:572

far apart barely keep up with life; ruds must be flown, IX:482

first sessions, VI:36-37

Folder Summary for each session, IX:364

General Checkup on a Session by D of P [SOP Goals], HCO WW Form CT3, VI:52

General O/W before session, VI:559

general requirements of sessions, V:441

getting the pc sessionable, VII:503

- Protested and Decided used to get pc easier in session, VII:455

goals, reason for session goals, V:331

goofed session, delay in repair of, IX:85

session(s), (cont.)

go wrong, ask for missed withhold, VI:502

grading, IX:248, S1:102, S1:474

- by C/S, S1:73

flunk, when given, IX:159

form, S1:101

no mention, *defn.*, IX:159

very well done, *defn.*, IX:158-159, IX:248, S1:102, S1:474

well done, *defn.*, IX:158, IX:248, S1:102, S1:474

Well Done, definition of, S1:73

how to establish, IV:315

- keeping pc in-session is done with good ARC, IV:320
- pc participation in session, IV:203, IV:233
 - how to gain, IV:208, IV:238
 - necessary for processing to work, how it is achieved, IV:419
 - necessary in order to place pc somewhat at cause point in actual fact of auditing, IV:205, IV:235
 - pc who is not participating in session is not at cause, IV:208, IV:238
- put pc more in-session with goals, IV:412

if pc is with session meter will read; if pc is partially against session, meter will read poorly, VII:299

illness "running out" after session, VIII:407

ill pc needs smooth and short sessions, VIII:482

important data, list of, S2:72

in-session,

- defn.*, pc interested in own case and willing to talk to auditor, V:238, V:496, V:498, VI:392, VI:431, IX:307, IX:341, S1:444
- exception to case interest, pc going upscale goes through boredom, V:498
- getting and keeping pc, II:293, III:119, III:418
- how to get and keep pc in-session, V:498
- key to fast, high results is "pc in-session," V:498
- pc in session will always tell withholds, VI:438
- pcs "getting an F/N at will" are not in-session, IX:622
- picking up M/W/Hs keeps pcs in session, VI:498
- putting pc's attention on E-Meter violates in-session definition, S1:444
- rudiments are used to get pc in session, VI:125

is a cycle of action, V:330

logged, S1:101

mechanics of session, great deal of value of auditing lies in, V:330

more economical if long, IX:256

session(s), (cont.)

most common reason for failed sessions, S1:288
 must-nots, VII:472
 never permit the preclear to end the session on his own independent decision, II:397
 never walk off from a preclear during a session, II:399
 opening and closing of, V:164
 org having only 65 percent of its sessions F/N VGIs at the Examiner, what to do, IX:493, S1:211, S1:449
 out of session,
 degrees of being, V:498
 failure of most sessions is pc going out of, III:525
 pc is thrown out of session by having responsibility hung on him, VII:401
 pc out of session when he starts to control session, III:525
 pc with dirty needle is a long way out of session a lot of the time, VI:547
 processes all fail if pc is out of session, V:498
 reason for, V:339
 out of sessionness, IV:396
 patterns, well followed, tend to run out earlier sessions, V:326
 pc feels a security when all his sessions are predictable as to pattern, V:326
 perfect session, IX:308
 preclear's attention, don't put it out of session, S1:422
 preliminaries [Model Session], VII:438
 priorities, IX:85
 Repair Programs and their priority, S1:21
 PTP is any worry that keeps pc out of session, IV:320
 PTP makes it hard for pc to confront session, IV:407
 Q and A, session without Q and A is smooth session, VI:524
 reports, types of, S1:455
 rough, angry ARC breaky session, auditor has failed to pick up missed withhold, VI:498
 rudiments,
 at the beginning of session [1961], VI:393
 don't let pc use rudiments to avoid body of session, VI:526
 exist to run enough to get pc into session, VI:261
 scheduling and programs, S1:5
 second session, VI:37
 short-sessioning has its uses: small children, sick people, psychos, IX:257
 standardized sessions, V:326

session(s), (cont.)

standing rule C/S should have with his auditors:
 if TA is high or low at session start, do not continue the session but send for a C/S, X:22
 starting, III:196, III:206, IV:393, IV:412, V:354
 bad off case and case in very good condition alike require special handling, IV:206, IV:236
 CCH 0, *see* CCH 0
 points which should be in before starting session, V:346
 Tone 40, XI:150
 Training 9(b), IV:449
 types of, don't mix them, IX:361
 TA amount per session, VII:305
 tape recording sessions, points to look for, VII:324–325
 that tries to go beyond a big, dial-wide, drifting, floating F/N only distracts the pc from his win, IX:184, S2:55
 that went wrong, S1:12
 tone arm high at session start, *see also* tone arm(s)
 went wrong, ask pc what auditor did, IX:489
 what session depends on, V:345
 when does it begin, IV:340
 with a session, *defn.*, interested in own case and willing to talk to auditor, VII:270; *see also* session
 without proper rudiments session is without control, V:330
session coordination, drills to do on auditor who cannot coordinate session actions, XIII:496
session report, types of, XIII:168
session start, Tone 40, S3:40
setup(s), IX:71, IX:365, IX:670
 defn., getting an F/N showing and VGIs before starting any major action, IX:486
 always set up case fully for next major action, IX:365
 auditing setup actions, IX:23
 definition, S1:9
 Expanded Dianetics, X:626
 for next major action, S1:169
 when Repair Program concluded case is, S1:28
seven flows, S1:149
seven resistive cases, VIII:454
seventh dynamic, I:115, II:115; *see also* dynamic(s)
Seventh Dynamic Processing Check, VI:482
seven types of resistive cases, *see* case(s)

SEVERITY

- severity**, *defn.*, increase in that discipline believed necessary by people to guarantee their security, III:512
- sex(es)(ual)**, *see also second dynamic; dynamic(s)*
- defn.*, low order massive level of creation, III:448
- ability, lack of, II:410
- admiration and evolution of, II:118
- anxieties of sex: there must be additional bodies for next life, III:405
- battle of, men vs. women, I:213
- behavior, *see Science of Survival*
- concentration on sex, III:447;
see also psychoanalysis
- effect of insufficient admiration from sexual partners, II:121
- emotional or ecstatic impact from, III:448
- Freud's libido theory, V:404
- harmonic of aesthetics and pain, II:164
- is symbolism of mock-ups, what to run, II:90
- only one of numerous creative impulses, III:405
- overweighted in importance in old psychotherapy, III:405
- pain and, XII:417
- reading of sexual significances into each and every action, III:448; *see also psychoanalysis*
- suppression of by a group, I:224
- sexual incident**, is a bounce from a death, V:69
- sexual parts**, audit sexual parts or psychosomatic difficulties last, IV:126
- sexual sensation**, *defn.*, any feeling, pleasant or unpleasant, commonly experienced during sexual restimulation or action, VIII:84
- sF**, small fall (a quarter to half an inch), VIII:382
- sheep-psychology mechanism**, I:49
- shifting, valence**, II:255
- shock**,
- cures aberration: psychiatry's basic assumption, V:404
- electric, IV:25
- engrams contain, more important than pain and unconsciousness, the moment of shock, which is that period of realization by body and thetan that an overwhelming has occurred, III:353
- insane by reason of emotional shock, handling of, VIII:344
- shock, operational**, cause of, VII:473
- shock treatment**,
- what it does, VII:393
- shock treatment**, (*cont.*)
- worsens and confirms mental derangement, II:180
- Short 8**, II:20, II:73, II:75, II:133; *see also Standard Operating Procedure 8*
- short form of Standard Operating Procedure 8, II:20
- Step E, Duplication, II:173
- Short 8-A**, II:73, II:75
- defn.*, is a rote process for the resolution of the Resistive V, II:154
- occluded cases and, II:154
- short-cutting**,
- processes, S1:49–50
- programs, S1:49
- Short Form Hi-Lo TA Assessment**, S1:200
- Short L4**, VIII:226
- short programs**, are for the birds, IX:118
- short sessioning**,
- as a technique, IV:483
- has its uses: small children, sick people, psychos, IX:257
- liability of, XII:438, S1:364
- works very well with a child, V:255
- Short Spotting**, version of TR 10, IV:208, IV:237
- "Shut your eyes and look at my fingers,"**
- assist, IX:593
- Siberian bill**, unlawful confinement of mental patients, III:339
- sick(ness)**, *see also ill; illness*
- is absence of control, III:114
- overts, and withholds are why people are sick, V:72
- person doesn't get sick or injured unless he's cast himself in role of victim by reason of the game and his overt acts, V:206
- silence in the presence of, I:155
- sick animal**, rehabilitation of, II:125
- sick pc(s)**,
- an indicator of wild program, C/S and auditing error, S1:133
- is PTS, S1:268
- sickly and feeble cases, S1:110
- things to do for, S1:48
- sick person**, is PTS, X:108, X:112
- sight**,
- depth perception and, I:544
- sense of, I:544
- "sight" translator**, is one equally good in two languages who can hear one language and speak translation into other language without hesitation, IX:625

- significance(s)**, III:424; *see also* **force(s)**
 all forces in bank contain significances,
 IX:105, S2:58
 Consideration in the Form of Significances
 [process], II:363
 C/Sing towards significance produces
 nonadvancing cases, IX:106
 establish reality of terminal before you try to
 clear it with significance, IV:310
 force vs. significance, IX:105–106,
 IX:114, S2:57
 in clay table work, *see* clay table
 must be combined with terminals, not other
 significances, S3:299
 no change when only addressed, S1:37
 on a nervous-dispersed case there is no real
 gain in running significances until “Hellos
 and Okays” are run, IV:310
 one of the three methods to move time
 track, VII:187
 pc search for significance, IX:105
 recovered or realized by the pc only shows up
 as cognitions, IX:106
 Responsibility can be run on a no-mass
 terminal or significance, V:379
 Rock is an object, not a significance, IV:390
 search of the pc is for, S1:37
 terminals to which comm processes are
 addressed must be real terminal, never
 significances only, V:184
 thetan can postulate or say or reason anything;
 thus there is an infinity of
 significances, IX:105
 total significance to existence is the
 significance that the being puts
 there, III:449
- significance process**, no significance process
 moves a low graph case, V:455
- silent subject**, how to find out a person’s name
 on a silent subject, E-Meter
 interrogation, V:334
- silly optimist**,
defn., a person who expects to feel well all the
 time while running a meat body, X:13; *see
 also* **body**
- simple words**, S2:172; *see also* **dictionary(ies);
 misunderstood(s); word(s)**
- simplicity(ies)**, IV:10
 proportional to the degree of confront,
 VIII:113
 reaching back for earlier, is the direction of
 truth, I:209
- situation**, how to control a situation, IV:342
- situations**, how a person handles terminals and
 situations, V:60
- six basic processes**, II:422
- Six Levels of Processing (SLP)**, III:205
 ad interim SLP, III:304
 Issue 5, auditing commands [1955],
 III:196, III:211
 Issue 7, III:258
 SLP 5, 6 and 7, differences between, III:258
 SLP 8, III:562
- Six Steps for Self-Auditing (SSSA)**, II:175,
 II:227, II:271
 Change in Step 6 (Opposite
 Poles), II:219
- Six Steps to Better Beingness**, II:171
- sixth dynamic**, definition, I:115, I:222, II:115;
see also **dynamic(s)**
- Sixth Dynamic Processing Check**, VI:481
- size**, relative, I:545
- sketching**, XII:455, S2:371; *see also*
demonstration
- skill and training of auditors**, II:95
- skills**, recovery of past skills, V:436
- skipped gradient**, *defn.*, taking on a higher
 degree or amount before a lesser degree of
 it has been handled, IX:351
- slave(s)**,
 masters, V:468
 scientists as slaves, V:465
 state, V:300
 decline into, V:296
- slavery**,
 of thought, V:467
 political, on what it is built, V:301
- sleep**, students who go to sleep during study,
 handling of, IX:94
- slow**, basic reason behind persons who
 are, X:151
- slow-gain, no-gain cases**, VI:671
- slowness**,
 continuous missed withholds or overts and,
 X:576
 on post or in using a subject, remedy,
 X:177, S2:229
- small hands**, and can size, IX:141–142
- smell**, sense of, I:549, XIII:523
- snapping**, or closing terminals,
 phenomenon of, III:85
- social aberration**, is only a composite of
 individual aberrations, V:322

“**social conduct**,” “suppressor” is often considered “social conduct,” VI:457

socialism, Scientology and, VII:532

social mores, overts depend on social mores, VI:461

social personality, VIII:65; *see also antisocial personality, Introduction to Scientology Ethics*

antisocial personality vs. social personality, VIII:68

basic motivation of the social personality, VIII:68

criminal codes and violent punishment are not needed to regulate, VIII:67

primary characteristics of, VIII:66

societies, barbarian, IV:329

society, actual worth compared to apparent worth; *see Science of Survival*

basic building block of, is individual, VIII:422

going downhill, XII:370

individual is building unit of a great society, V:323

one would have to de-aberrate a man before his whole social structure could be de-aberrated, VIII:86

Scientologists should be part of society and improve it, V:409, V:421

Socrates, XII:116

solid(s),

and facsimiles, III:553

chronic somatics and, IV:116

engrams which go solid when you try to run them are too late on chain, VIII:154

erasure or going solid, VIII:431, VIII:478, VIII:562

how to run, III:558

Objective Solids, commands, IV:14

process, III:516, IV:18

radiation is invalidation of, IV:72

Subjective Solids, CCH 13, IV:95, IV:336

Solo,

auditing, *see also auditing*

and self-auditing, difference between, IX:86

available only at Advanced Orgs, X:18

C/S plus pre-OT is greater than bank, X:96

ideal Solo program, X:17

importance of Drug Rundown to, X:15

pre-OTs do not C/S their folders for the next session, X:95

Primary Rundown or a Primary Correction Rundown and, X:86

vital that a case be fully set up before beginning actual Solo auditing, X:14

Word Clearing and, X:86

Solo, (*cont.*)

cans, IX:140, IX:143, IX:598

D of P keeps tabs on all Solo pcs, S1:258

failure on Solo grades, S1:254

ideal Solo program, X:17

levels available only at Advanced Orgs, X:18

nothing is superior to the Solo grades, X:14

once on Solo, pc may only have lists and repairs given to Solo auditors, X:15

pcs on lines, S1:258

red tag line applies to Solo auditing, S1:283

sources of failure on Solo, IX:670

TRs and Solo, IX:669

Solo Consultant, interview, XII:286

Solo folder, description, XIII:138, S1:460; *see also folder(s)*

Solo levels,

auditor training is recommended, XII:427

you deserve the best auditor you can get, XII:427

solution(s), to danger and motion, reactively, is a stop point, III:531

Clear, you cannot stay Clear unless you solve things by the equation of the optimum solution, IV:312

Consequences of Solutions, [process], IV:18

failure to make solutions (or postulates) stick elsewhere makes thetan believe that solutions collapse problems on him, V:131

Problem and Solution Processes, III:121, III:166, V:328

to automaticity of form, IV:281

to solutions, V:131

why these hang up problems, V:338

solvency, debug tech and, S2:406

somatic(s), VIII:377; *see also illness(es);*

psychosomatic; Metalosis Rundown

defn., a pain or ache, sensation, misemotion or even unconsciousness, VIII:377, XI:116, S3:16

defn., essentially body sensation, illness or pain or discomfort; “soma” means body, VIII:364

defn., general word for uncomfortable physical perceptions coming from reactive mind, VI:656, VIII:83

defn., “pain” or “sensation” with no difference made between them, VIII:83

aberrations, circuits, somatics and problems are postulate-counter-postulate situations, VI:342

after exteriorization, IX:67

auditor doesn’t get pc’s, IX:318, S1:417

bulk of somatics which turn on are demonstration of loss of havingness, III:273

somatic(s), (cont.)

can be caused by the presence of metal worn on the body, XIII:572
 case has somatics = Dianetic level unflat, IX:97, IX:132
 CCHs, take a somatic or twitch or any reaction as an origin by pc and call pc's attention to it, VI:474
 chains go quickly to basic and are important chains, VIII:425
 chronic, *see* chronic somatic
 handling, IV:116
 solids and, IV:116
 specific for, IV:418
 chronic somatic(s), III:328
 almost all, have their root in force, IX:104
 are contained in valences, VI:419
 can be alleviated, III:259
 chronic aches and pains, to handle, there is C/S 54, IX:519
 Dianetics and Class VI actions can and do handle, IX:24
 handling with "Invent a Problem" Process, III:271
 how to program a pc who has a chronic somatic, IX:151
 problems and, III:259
 sec checking against, VI:309
 don't run if it hasn't read, VIII:382
 erase the picture, not only the somatic, VIII:380, VIII:412
 find out who pc is making guilty by having them, V:277
 grinding can result from not following somatics, VIII:389
 handling somatics by sec checking area of confusion, VI:338
 how to clean them up, V:277
 illness is a composite somatic, VIII:474
 in injured area, persistent or recurring, answer to, IX:144
 is an effort to succumb, V:332
 lingering somatic, how to handle, VIII:266
 mental image picture is source of, VIII:361
 no-somatic pc is either high as an angel or being run too high, IX:115
 or worry, use of SOP 8-A to resolve, II:86
 OTs and somatics, VIII:361, VIII:427
 pc still has somatics, no further items on assessment list read, cause of and handling, IX:12
 process which has great deal of workability with chronic somatics, X:147

somatic(s), (cont.)

process which turns on a somatic must be continued until it no longer turns on, IV:206, IV:221, IV:236
 run somatics, not medical terms, VIII:420
 shut-off is caused by drugs and alcohol, VIII:413, VIII:415
 student, why he may experience somatics and confusions, IV:458
 3D terminal produces a painful somatic, VI:412

somatic mind, I:41; *see also* mind; analytical mind; reactive mind

defn., heavier type of mind than reactive mind; contains no thinkingness, only actingness; impulses placed against body by thetan through various mental machinery arrive at voluntary, and involuntary, and glandular levels, which have set methods of analysis for any given situation and so respond directly to commands given, III:403
 reactive mind can hold a fixed command in place, causing a derangement in somatic mind, allowing illness to exist, III:403
 thetan can independently affect the somatic mind, III:402

somatic strip, file clerk and, I:25

something out of nothing, body's effort to make, II:246

sonic, *see also* Science of Survival

defn., recalling a sound by hearing it again, I:547
 getting pc into own valence and turning on sonic, I:27
 preclear may have sonic at the exact instant of the track on which he is stuck, I:22
 recall, cases which have and cases which do not have, I:109
 visio turns on before, IV:425

SOP, *see* Creation of Human Ability**SOP Goals, VI:44**

assessing,
 for SOP Goals improved, VI:120
 terminal list by elimination, VI:76
 assessment, VI:37
 by elimination, steps, VI:114, VI:116
 for goals and terminals, VI:75, VI:202
 for Prehav level, VI:118
 Goals Assessment problems sorted out, VI:72
 ignore all rises of needle, VI:115
 incorrect assessment on SOP Goals means an infinity of auditing without clearing, VI:114

SOP GOALS

SOP Goals, (cont.)

- Joburg Sec Check as preparation for assessment, VI:120
 - mistakes, VI:124
 - must be perfect, VI:120, VI:121
 - right way to do assessment, VI:114
 - sensitivity level during assessment, VI:124
 - setups for, VI:187
 - two types of terminals to assess, VI:121
 - be-do-have coordinated, VI:26
 - cases not on SOP Goals, VI:42
 - CCHs, when to run before SOP Goals, VI:101
 - Change Process, when to run before SOP Goals, VI:98, VI:101
 - clearing by SOP Goals, VI:40
 - data on SOP Goals, VI:30
 - errors, VI:86
 - goals list,
 - how to assess, VI:72, VI:75
 - how to make, VI:115
 - goofs, VI:70
 - how to prove the terminal, VI:117
 - intensives, VI:26, VI:44, VI:78
 - Prehav Scale use in SOP Goals Intensive, VI:26
 - mistakes, VI:190–191
 - modified, VI:48, VI:78
 - pcs priorly run on SOP Goals, handling of, VI:39
 - preparatory steps of SOP Goals, VI:189
 - primary sources of wasted time on SOP Goals, VI:86
 - procedure, use of, VI:34
 - releasing and preparing a case for SOP Goals, VI:189
 - repairing a case, VI:74
 - session, example, VI:28–29, VI:46–47
 - terminals list, how to make, VI:116
 - tone arm behavior on Prehav levels, VI:74
 - TRs, Model Session, meter, Change Processes, must be known to run SOP Goals, VI:113
 - works too fast to allow bad technical application, VI:110
- SOP 8**, II:76, II:81, II:86, II:122, II:123, II:126, II:252
- safe technique, II:66
 - SOP 8-A, Short 8, Short 8-A, II:73
 - Step I, II:126–127; II:129–130
 - Step III—Spacation, II:127, II:172, II:174
 - Step IV—Expanded GITA, II:127

SOP 8, (cont.)

- Step V—Present Time Differentiation; Exteriorization by Scenery, II:128
- Step VI, II:161
 - ARC Straightwire, II:129
 - Self Analysis*, II:172, II:174
- Step VII,
 - Contact, II:172, II:174
 - on occluded cases, II:129
 - psychotic cases, II:129
 - what it is, II:134
- SOP 8-A**, II:67, II:73, II:76, II:162
 - handles Step IV and V cases, pc uncertain of own mock-ups or occluded case, II:86
 - summary of, II:88
 - to resolve somatic or worry, II:86
 - what it attacks, II:91
- SOP 8-C**, *see* 8-C
- SOP 8-D**, II:329; *see also* **Creation of Human Ability**
- soul**, *see also* **thetan**
 - exteriorization, departure of the soul, III:402
 - goal of religion has been salvage of, II:272
 - man is his own immortal soul, II:279–280
- sound**,
 - defn.*, perception of waves emanating from moving objects, I:547
 - depth perception in, I:547
 - in communication, IV:178
 - in too great a volume or too discordant can be physically painful, I:547
 - parts of, I:547
 - Trio on, IV:425
- soup cans**, use soup cans as E-Meter electrodes, VI:399
- source**, keep Dianetics and Scientology “on-source,” IX:630
- source beingness**, thetan tends to move from source beingness to effect beingness, V:446
- source list**, *see* **list(s)(ing)**
- source of life**, the Greek letter theta [θ] is used in Scientology to indicate the source of life and life itself; the individual, person, actual identity is this living unit, III:43
- source-point**, or cause-, and effect-, examples, III:411
- South Africa**, VIII:252–254
 - insanity rate of, V:366
 - Scientology’s situation in [1960], V:486
- South African Rundown**, series of processes which were specially developed for the people of South Africa, S3:857

SP, see suppressive person

Spacation [process], II:15, II:50, II:137

Step III, SOP 8, II:127, II:172, II:174

space,

defn., caused by looking out from a point, III:408

defn., is a viewpoint of dimension, II:107, II:116, II:221, II:285, II:289

ability of thetan to make postulates is senior to his concerns over space, energy and objects, II:338

action requires time and, I:612

affinity = space and willingness to occupy the same space of, VIII:224

amount a person has is inverse to communication lag, II:222

anchor points are points which are anchored in space different to the physical universe space around a body, III:404

becomes beingness, in life experience, II:288

beingness, communication, II:45–46

synonyms in action, II:80

body exists in its own space, III:404

center centralness of all thinking is change of position in, II:193

Change of Space [process], II:325–326

communication can create spaces, III:445, III:480

has the power of eradicating spaces and masses, III:445

considerations of time are mechanically tracked by alteration of position of particles in space, III:27

could be said to be Be, I:615

Creative Processing, changing things in, II:206

energy derives from imposition of space between terminals and a reduction and expansion of that space, II:289

exists by reason of anchor points, II:290

explosion changes position all over space, II:194

facsimiles have no weight or wavelength, space or time, I:318

fixation in, II:205

God and, II:189

ills are basically lack of own space, II:174

impact seeks to fix a person in, II:194

is first barrier of knowingness, II:285

lack of space, resolution of, II:131

masses, spaces, conditions depend on misownership for their persistence, III:144

only actuality of space is the agreed upon consideration that one perceives through something and this we call space, III:408

space, (cont.)

primary overwhelming is to take space, III:353

self-determinism related to ability to impose space between terminals, II:290

symbol is an idea fixed in energy and mobile in space, II:291

that which changes the pc in space can evaluate for him, II:288

theta creates space and time and objects to locate in them, II:289

space-be, energy-do, time-have triangle, II:293

space, time and energy,

have their parallels in start, stop and change, I:612

in experience become be, have and do, the component parts of experience itself, I:615

interacting triangle, I:612

special interest group, VIII:554

Specialist Training Service,

defn., any ethics or administrative training course delivered in Division 4, XI:59

defn., any of the Technical Specialist courses, any technical course that does not award a class number to an auditor or C/S, XI:59

specialized groups, I:277

Special Zone Plan, V:417, V:421

speech(es), freedom of, does not mean freedom to harm by lies, V:300

public speeches, what to discuss, III:50

slowness of, I:593

uncertainty of, I:593

speed, auditing speed, VIII:477

tolerance for, III:544

speeding up a slow course, IX:433

speed liability, S1:50; and honest results, IX:117, IX:121–122

“sperm dream,” obsolete words, I:23; see sperm sequence

sperm sequence, basic-basic and, I:23

“Spiral Staircase,” down toward the Rock and Opp Rock, VII:26

spirit, see also thetan

defn., called in Scientology the thetan, III:400

spiritual being, see also thetan(s), timeless and deathless, proof that individual is, IX:219

you are a spiritual being not a body or an animal, as you will discover in processing, VIII:347

spiritual freedom, is end product of Scientology, VIII:351

Splitting Universes, [process], III:166

spot, Find a Spot, commands and how to run, IV:15

Spotting,

Connectedness, most basic of spotting processes, IV:217

depends for its workability on the dislike of a thetan of being located, IV:241

Short Spotting, version of TR 10, IV:208, IV:237

steps, IV:222, IV:241

workability of, IV:222

Spotting Spots, [process], II:363, II:421, II:423, III:84, X:118

above 3.6, III:169

adding creativeness to spotting, III:232

goal is to bring pc to point where he can spot locations in space which do not have color, mass or shape, but which are simply locations, and spot that same location repeatedly without variation, III:84

how to run Spotting Spots, III:84

Level Six, Remedy of Havingness and Spotting Spots, III:200, III:209, III:215, III:263

spotting tone drill, IX:193

squirrel(s)(ing), *see also* **Standard Tech**,

defn., is careless, incomplete, messed-up auditing procedure, IX:7, S2:50

anatomy of, III:234

Case Levels 7 or 6 dramatizing alter-is on Scientology instead of their track, VII:240

definition, S2:15

destructive of a workable system, S2:16

going off into weird practices or altering Scientology, why it exists, VII:563, VII:566, S2:8

how to handle, III:98

publications, III:98

scream when we're winning, IV:332

their existence is parasitic, III:437

SSBS, abbreviation Silver Spring Business Service, III:310

SSSA, *see* **Six Steps for Self-Auditing**

"stability", II:85

stable data, HCOBs and tapes are the, S1:171

stable datum and confusion, V:338

staff,

procedure for putting auditors on staff [1956], III:520

should know what's going on in the org, III:247

staff auditor, *see also* **auditor(s)**

standard training program, X:7

trainees,

basis of selection, X:6

only best, most ethical, fast study trainees should ever be sent to a higher org, X:10

training, X:6

system whereby HGC auditor part-time studies the next level while still auditing is a complete failure, X:10

staff co-audit, XI:29, XII:94 *see also* **co-audit(ing)**

answer to getting staff audited, XII:94

better the case shape of each individual staff member, the more viable the org, XII:94

for everyone—the trained and the untrained, XII:95

has to be arranged so as not to disrupt regular production, XII:95

how it is run, XII:98

how to organize and run, S2:108

most advantageous method to ensure staff get and stay in good case shape and move on up the Bridge, XII:79

muzzled auditing, XII:98

planning and execution, XII:96

prerequisites, XII:97

Qual's responsibility, XII:95

read-it, drill-it, do-it, XII:97

responsibility of staff co-auditors, XII:98

Supervisor, holds it all together and keeps the co-auditors auditing, XII:99

untrained co-auditors, XII:97

what is run on it, XII:96, S2:110

what staff need to do to enroll on, XII:97

staff member(s),

Confessional List for General Staff, XII:146

not able to maintain stats, handling for, X:79, S2:348, S3:949

percent of staff members who currently have an F/N VGI Examiner's Report as their last report determines directly the efficiency and solvency and expansion of the org, XII:439, S1:365

prepared lists for, X:741, S1:305

who get into ethics trouble, handling for, X:79, S2:348, S3:949

staff position, don't let a bad security risk near a staff position, V:383

Staff Section Officer, responsibility, XI:29

Stage 4 needle, (sweep, stick, sweep, stick), IX:185

- stage four needle**, VII:644
 all machine, no pc, VIII:117
- stage fright**,
 cure for, II:6
 reason for, I:593
- stage manners**, S2:553
 definition, X:624, S2:554
 drills, X:623–624, S2:554
- staledated**,
 C/S, S1:4
 program, S1:4
- “stale-dated program”** or a “stale-dated C/S”
 means it is too old to be valid, IX:481
- standard**,
 12-½hour intensive programs, S1:161
 auditing actions, S1:71, S1:264
 holding the technical standard, VI:196
 tech, was it applied, S1:57
- Standard Operating Procedure**,
 Issue 5, II:137
 SOP 5 amended, II:29
 SOP 8, II:14
 Steps I–VII, II:15
- Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing**, Steps I–VII, I:603–605
- Standard Procedure**, I:24, I:69; *see also Notes on the Lectures*
- standards**, XII:395
- Standard Tech**, *see also technology (tech)*, S2:78
 contained in official volumes and textbooks, S2:79
 has never harmed anybody, S2:79
 you are safe and secure doing, XII:422, S1:356
- standard techniques**, and experimental auditing, IV:367
- standing order**, from C/S to his auditors, S1:255
- “standing wave,”** bulge of energy which stops midway along the channel, XIII:127
- star-rate**, *see checkout(s)*, XI:496
- star-rate checkout**,
defn., very exact checkout which verifies full and minute knowledge of student of portion of study materials and tests his full understanding of data and ability to apply it, IX:179
- start**, high tone arm shows loss of ability to start or reach, V:319
- Start-Change-Stop**, III:418, III:516, III:562; IV:272, IV:387, IV:416
 anatomy of control, XII:51
 brings about a greater self-determinism, XII:51
- Start-Change-Stop**, (*cont.*)
 end result of this process is exteriorization, III:522
 inability to, III:406
 is the anatomy of control, III:522
 oldest version, IV:383
 on a Body, commands and procedure, XII:53–56
 on an Object, commands and procedure, XII:51–53
 on a person, CCH 3(c), commands and how to run, IV:416
 only way to err is in direction of imprecision and bad ARC, XII:56
 on objects, III:523
 phenomena while running, IV:215
 processes may not be drills, VII:602
 “stand still” step, VI:22
 steps, IV:221, IV:240–241
 stop is more important part of, III:524
 unflat, remedy for, VI:512
 what it does, IV:215
 when to run, III:517
- start-continue-complete**, cycle of action
 redefined as start-continue-complete, VII:395
- starting the case**, I:24
- starvation**,
 communication starvation, II:23
 light starvation, II:23
- stat(s), statistic(s)**,
 and results count: an organizational principle, III:304
 auditor’s stat, IX:160, IX:188
 depend on volume and quality of service, IX:494, S1:212, S1:450
 Director of Processing, XI:17
 drops after tape congresses, explanation, IX:618
 org wins and stats, IX:494, S1:212, S1:450
 poor post stats, how to handle, IX:52
 student’s stat down, check for misunderstood word, IX:395
 success stories, real stat of an org, IX:118
 Value of Services Delivered, XI:17
 Word Clearer, XI:21
- State of Case Scale**, *see Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*
- states**, and positions and conditions run as concepts, I:441
- static**,
defn., has no mass, no motion, no wavelength, no location in space or in time; it has the ability to postulate and to perceive, III:408

static, (*cont.*)

- conceiving a static, why it is painful, IV:365, IV:424
- nonviewable but is experienceable, III:53
- story of a, IV:10
- what keeps a pc from conceiving a, IV:157

Static Preparation, command of, IV:145

static thinking, areas of, I:264

stealing, and DEI Scale, IV:338

steer(ing), how to steer pc by repeated meter reaction, VI:505–506, VI:530

- never steer items [R2-12], VII:21
- pc, IX:341, S1:444

Step E, Short 8—Duplication, II:172

Step 6, IV:384, IV:389, IV:452

- caution: it is almost fatal to run Step 6 if the Rock is not out, IV:422

- Creative Processing, IV:220; *see also* Creative Processing

- Help and Step 6 do not work on low-level cases, IV:422

- how to run Clear Procedure Step 6, IV:421

- made the whole bank toughen up, if Help was unflat, V:424

- processes, experiences with, V:237

- running Step 6 in valence is courting disaster as pc is in a picture that increases in mass and gives him somatics, V:413

- Step 6 Mock-ups and Help CCH 0(b) clear a pc, IV:320

- totally clear up a field before running Step 6, IV:276

Step I, Step II, Step III, levels of case, II:251–252

Steps I–VII,

- Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing, I:603–605

- Standard Operating Procedure, II:126–129

Step III, auditing commands, II:232

Step IV, Expanded GITA, II:56

Step IV case, II:122

Step V and IV cases, SOP 8-A devoted to, II:86

Step V case, II:122, *defn.*, anyone capable of using energy flows, II:28

Step VI, change in Step 6 (Opposite Poles) of Six Steps of Self-Auditing, II:219

stick,

- on E-Meter needle, description, V:369
- how to produce, V:370
- what it indicates, V:370

sticky, or rigid needle, I:437

still needle(s),

- art is to get needle active again, XII:401
- prepared list for, XIII:518
- what it indicates, XIII:518
- which does not react on ordinary things should react on an indicator of withholds, XII:402

stimulants, Benzedrine and coffee, I:7

stimulus-response mechanism,

- Pavlov and, VIII:436
- reactive mind is a stimulus-response mechanism ruggedly built, and operable in trying circumstances, III:401

stomach,

- guilty of the overt act of eating, IV:24
- Locational Communication, relieves face pressures and terror stomachs, V:136
- specific process for, IV:24
- terror stomach, *defn.*, simply a confusion in a high degree of restimulation in the vicinity of the vagus nerve, IV:24–25

stop, *see also* Start-Change-Stop

- chronically high TAs mean person can still stop things and is trying to do so, IX:105
- common denominators of bank are out of ARC and stop, IX:355
- creative processes, motions, stops and perceptions, III:530
- effort to stop or effort to stop him makes a thetan believe something can be overrun, IX:354, S1:144
- individual close to be destroyed is bent mainly upon stopping things, III:406
- insanity, “stop everything” is entrance point of insanity, IX:354
- is not a read, IX:69
 - low tone arm (below the Clear reading) shows loss of ability to stop or withhold, V:319

- point on the track, III:531

- why a person will not, III:406

- why emphasis on, IV:16

stop processes, III:516

- stop-C-S, III:516, III:564

Stop Supreme,

- commands of, IV:214
- fourth stage of SCS on a Body, XII:53

STP, a drug, description of, VIII:189

straight line memory, I:24, I:29, I:85

straight memory, case scouting and reverie, I:33; *see also* *Science of Survival*

Straightwire, III:26, V:107, V:156; *see also* **recall**

- defn.*, help preclear to recall a decision again and again, or try to get earlier one on the same subject, I:268

Straightwire, (cont.)

defn., stringing a straightwire of memory between the actual genus of a condition and present time, III:26, III:131

ARC Break Straightwire, *see* ARC Break Straightwire

ARC Straightwire, I:604, III:551

can pick up occluded data, I:206

characteristic, purpose, stable datum of Straightwire, V:156

commands, IV:14

Dynamic Straightwire Chart, I:224

Dynamic Straightwire, how to run, I:226

easiest process to teach, III:146

Elementary Straightwire, *see* Elementary Straightwire

history of Straightwire, III:122

how to run modern Straightwire [1955], III:118, III:140

keys out engrams, III:132

Know to Mystery Straightwire for extreme cases, V:139

manual of operation, III:118

memory, *see* *Notes on the Lectures*

on processing sessions, purpose of, I:69

on secrets, knowingness, III:167

pictures and, III:133

Postulate Processing by, I:268

present time and, III:131

psychoanalysis and Straightwire, III:138

Repetitive Straightwire, I:354, III:125

how it is done, I:230

Self Analysis and, I:186

theory of, III:125

Validation Straightwire, III:123

Viewpoint Straightwire, II:342

who it can be used on, III:120

Straightwire Release, VIII:58

strange ideas, misunderstood word breeds, S2:161

stress, see also Expanded Dianetics

E-Meter used to detect, IX:94

handling emotional stresses in Expanded Dianetics, XIII:548–550

is located by E-Meter, I:321

what it is in relation to the dynamics, X:517

structure, and bacteria, II:179**stuck,**

pc is stuck in any reversal between intention or expectance, III:439

where pc is stuck on the whole track, III:93

stuck in,

a loss, III:439

an incident, III:439

a win, III:440

only when he intended to lose and won, III:440 time, III:530

universes, reason for, III:319

stuck needle,

defn., I:324

stuck needle [in Sec Checking],

can be freed by processing or by getting off withholds, VI:127

run concentrate-shift attention process, VI:42

stuck on the track, I:24, II:191

assessment to determine whether case is, XIII:557

even if appears to be in PT, I:26

insane are nearly always, XIII:557

stuck picture,

how to handle, V:280

reason for, VIII:154

stuck point,

how to get out of, III:531

most stuck point on track is a problem, VI:342

resisted change is basis of every stuck point on track, VI:102

student(s); see also course(s); Supervisor;**training,**

defn., personal handling of student problems or progress by a qualified consultant, IX:179

Academy students are auditors, they are not pcs, IV:328

answer the student's questions, IV:69

as long as student or pc thinks his failure to make it is all right with you, you will have a bad repute in his area, S2:20

assists, VII:642

auditing assignments, VII:423

auditing skill of any student remains only as good as he can do his TRs, IX:469

basic reason students remain long on courses, S2:210

blown,

defn., students who have left the org incomplete on their course, students who have ceased their studies and are in the org, students who have not gone on to their next service, staff who do not attend or have stopped going to study for any reason or auditors in the field who have failed in practice, X:662

cause of, IX:268

free auditing check and, X:187

handling of, X:79, X:186, S2:348, S3:949

reason is either lack of study tech or undisclosed overts, XI:26

recovery of is of interest to ARC Break Reges and Tours personnel, X:185

student(s) (cont.)

can produce results with standard auditing, III:279
case of, IV:405
certification, II:104
coaching, handling justifications of student, VIII:164
Confessional tech and, X:468
consultation, S2:338
Course Supervisor actions regarding student, *see* Course Supervisor
course tapes are never played to a group of students, IX:617
cramming and, S2:338
cycle of decline of student, VIII:256
data student is seeking at his course level is IN the materials, S2:285
deep down knows whether he has made it or not, X:32
difficult, II:97
difficulties with tape recorded materials, how to handle, IX:93
don't demand a student at lower levels produce results found only in higher levels, S2:210
drift off of courses because they lack somebody to talk to, IX:242
drugs and, X:87, S3:943
dull, stuck in the noncomprehend blankness following some misunderstood word, S2:213
8-C on students, IV:119
enrolling, if you pause you'll lose them, III:346
errors of students, VIII:52–53
failed, required to receive a Confessional, XII:388
fast flow, Method 1 Word Clearing and Student Hat required to qualify as, S2:217
file system, IX:633
five main blow reasons, X:185
F/Ning students, IX:588
glib, X:114
 ability to confront, S2:341
 below Non-Existence on one or more dynamics, S2:353
 circuits and, XI:487, S2:461
 Conditions by Dynamics and, X:114, S2:353
 false data and, XI:487, S2:461
 glibness is trained in by current educational methods, X:478
 is withholding, X:467
 sounds and looks robotic when he reads, X:47, S2:251
 students, IX:350
 trained in by current educational methods, S2:250

student(s) (cont.)

grasp of materials, IX:316
handling bogged students and their twins, XI:505
HCO WW Security Form 5A, for all HPA/HCA and above students before acceptance on courses, VI:336
honest student is the most successful student, X:468
how students are handled, IV:458
inept, IV:275
in training, troubles with, I:70
in trouble, handling of, IX:242
 Remedy A and B, VII:527, S2:190–191
IQ, effect of processing on, III:281
is a customer, III:347
learns rapidly, has a high ability to confront that subject, IX:349
leave of absence, S2:338
low study stats, handling for, X:79
misunderstood word is all that is wrong with, S2:129
more esoteric and difficult subject is made, less student will be able to handle subject, IV:149
must have firm reality on auditing wins, VII:33
nattery or nonprogressing, reason for, S2:193
new, asking technical questions, how to handle, VI:608, IX:316
only fails by not confronting, duplicating, absorbing and using the materials before him exactly like it says, IX:317
only honest student really reads, really does what he is supposed to do and really applies, X:467
practice Security Check used by Academy students learning E-Meter use, VI:324–325
prepared lists to correct, X:740, S1:304
Primary Rundown makes a student superliterate, X:84, S3:940
processing, IV:66, IV:182
product flow, steps to speed, IX:396
psychotic, I:70
Qual Consultant service for students, IX:243
queries about contents of course materials, handling of, X:30, S2:209
“quick student who somehow never applies what he learns,” S2:213
real gains come from lots of coaching, lots of tough, unswerving demands that he know his business, S2:21
reasons why students would be refused training or completion, IV:70–71

student(s) (*cont.*)

resistive, X:190, S3:952
 responsibility to keep himself F/Ning as a student, XII:344, S2:204
 restimulation of, how it is overcome, IV:458
 service facsimile may contest instruction, how to handle, VII:297
 situation not resolving, the thing the student is apparently having trouble with is not the thing the student is having trouble with, S2:205
 sleeping during study, handling of, IX:94
 slow, IX:242, IX:393, IX:634
 as well as slow gainer, is always a rock slammer, VI:671
 is withholding, X:467
 slow or blows, reason for, VII:424, VII:457
 speeding student product flow, S2:136
 stat down, check for misunderstood word, IX:395
 Student Confessional List, VI:234
 Student Correction List, X:42
 study mainly the research line, VIII:186
 there is no student we enroll who cannot be properly trained, VII:563, S2:8
 tone level of, S2:136
 trouble, if not resolving, situation not resolving, the thing student is apparently having trouble with is not the thing student is having trouble with, XII:345
 twin, definition, S2:337
 unable to confront, remedy for, S2:342
 university students, suicide and nervous breakdown, IV:43
 unteachable, VI:608
 victims, VIII:525
 what the student should know, II:362
 who,
 argue about ideas or confusions in material, reason for, S2:161
 asks lots of technical questions, handling, S2:284
 can't apply, reason for, IX:350
 grasps subject quickly, has high ability to confront that subject, S2:340
 is not fast flow, checksheet requirements and, X:196
 make nothing out of everything, III:286
 why he may experience somatics and confusions, IV:458
 why they ask questions about "what is meant," X:30, S2:209
 with low study stats, handling for, S2:348, S3:949

student(s) (*cont.*)

words a student misunderstands and looks up can yet remain troublesome, cause of, VII:571
Student Booster Rundown, X:714, XI:389, S3:889
 handling tips, X:715, S3:890
 who may deliver, X:714, S3:889
student consultation, definition, S2:338
Student Correction List, designed to help locate the reasons a student is not doing well on course, X:42
Student Hat, mandatory prerequisite for all major courses, X:196
 requisite for teaching study tech, XI:26
Student Rehabilitation List,
 EP is a student who is no longer upset or blowy and ready to return to his service or course and does, X:662
 recovering blown students or fixing up blowy students or students in trouble or students who failed in practice, X:662
Student Rescue Intensive, VIII:553
study, *see also demonstration; dictionary(ies); misunderstood(s); Study Tapes; study tech; training*
 barriers to, IX:383, S2:122
 bypassed definition, IX:383
 studying without mass, IX:383
 too steep a study gradient, IX:384
 basic missed withhold, XII:398, S2:332, S2:369
 blows charge, VIII:268
 confront is first requisite of any subject, S2:340
 definitions, IX:178, S2:337
 demonstration and, XII:455, S2:371
 engrams and secondaries gather around subject of study, VIII:552
 gradient of confronting study, IX:351
 how to study Scientology, III:365
 materials, course can be wrecked by lack of study materials, VIII:439
 number of times over the material equals certainty and results, VIII:398
 poor study record, how to handle, IX:51
 results in the student's own case is a guarantee of successful application by the student, VIII:398
 rundowns, S1:117
 require C/S okay, IX:263
 Scientology auditing and study are the road to ability and freedom, VIII:347
 Scientology study is therapeutic, III:363
 slowness, VIII:509
 Study Tapes, only piece of technology you use on a course, IX:394

study, (cont.)

traumatic to person, remedy, XII:296, S2:355
when to look for misunderstood,
XII:344, S2:204

Study Green Form, XII:296, S2:355

**Study Tapes, see also Primary Rundown;
study tech**

all that is out on a course, S2:125
how studied on Primary Rundown, X:82,
S2:351, S3:939
only piece of technology you use on a
course, S2:129

**study tech, see also barriers to study; course(s);
student(s); study; Study Tapes; training**

Axiom 28 and, X:89, S2:268
ethics penalties for failing to apply,
X:88, S2:266
our bridge to society, X:88, S2:266
post and, X:547, S2:269
primary point that has to be gotten in,
X:88, S2:266

stupidity, see also misunderstood(s); withhold(s)

defn., not-knowingness, XI:39
criminal is ignorant and stupid; ignorance and
stupidity may therefore be called
criminal, III:362
is the effect of misunderstood words, IX:514
misunderstood word or symbol and, S2:124,
S2:154, S2:172
unpleasant associations with words grown too
great to permit an approach to any word,
XII:445, S2:333
war upon, III:361
withholds stack up mass and bring about,
XIII:14, S1:374

S2 Process,

end phenomena, V:173
flat when pc can confront calmly
a victim, V:177

S22 Process,

observations on, V:202
“Think of a place from which you could
communicate to a victim,” V:154

sub-brain, II:89

subjective, defn., proceeding from or taking
place in an individual’s mind, IV:181

**Subjective Confrontingness, commands and how
to run, IV:418**

Subjective Havingness, see also havingness

CCH 12, Limited Subjective Havingness, IV:94
commands, IV:14
how to run, V:54

subjective process(es), III:202

defn., inside the mind only, III:423
defn., pc is processed between himself and his
mind, III:424

characteristic, purpose, stable datum of, V:155
interact between the individual and his past or
himself, XII:48; *see also* process(es)
objective vs. subjective processes, III:423

Subjective Solids,

CCH 13, IV:95
commands of CCH 13, IV:336

Sub-Zero Releases, VIII:81

success, Success,

conditions of, *see Problems of Work*
depends upon being willing to be cause equally
in ratio to being willing to be an
effect, III:414

meter check at, X:32, S1:245

stories, real stat of an org, S1:47

**successful, things expand, disseminate and
invade, III:444**

**success level, of a person is his communication
level, IV:124**

success story(ies),

defn., statement of benefit or gains or wins
made by student or pc or pre-OT to
Success Officer, IX:180

definition, S2:339

Paid Completions and, XI:51

real stat of an org, S2:31

stat of an org, IX:118

succumb,

and survive are simply a
consideration, III:228

beginning of, XI:234

chronic psychosomatic is an effort to
succumb, V:332

goals, pc in bad condition is more likely to
have succumb goals than survive
goals, V:333

in order to get someone to succumb, they have
to be wrong, XI:238

succumb postulates, IV:413

succumb problems, scale of, IV:413

sugar, see also diet

appears to give one energy, X:514

does not build up a body, X:514

relation to the New World, X:514

result of heavy intake of, X:514

suicide,

and nervous breakdown, university students,
IV:43

cause of, VII:63, VII:543

suicide or illness, in the field of study or education, cause of, IX:383

sulfa drugs, oldest antibiotics, are chemical compounds, X:696; *see also* antibiotics

summary,
 each session, S1:168
 sessions, and pre-OTs, S1:258

Summary Report Form, VII:605, VII:700, VIII:332, VIII:397, S1:483
 description, XIII:168, S1:455, S1:483
 filling in, S1:484
 use of, S1:484

Sunday service, as a dissemination method, III:295

Sunshine Rundown,
defn., bright new rundown which adds extra shine to the state of Clear, XII:362
 direct next action after a person has attested to the state of Clear, XI:311
 done at once following any Clear attest, XI:371, S1:351

superficial actions, S1:46

superliteracy, superliterate, *see also* **Primary Rundown**
 achieved by thorough and honest completion of the Primary Rundown, XIII:502, S3:944
 definition, X:641, S2:276
 end product of Word Clearing Method 8, X:180; S2:232
 Primary Rundown makes a student, X:84, S3:940
 reads not words but understandings, X:643, S2:278
 someone for whom words translate into concepts, XIII:502, S3:944

Super Power,
 auditor requirements, XI:429
 super fantastic, but confidential series of rundowns, XI:383

Supervisor(s), *see also* **Case Supervisor(s); Course(s); Course Supervisor; training**
 administrative functions, S2:129
 Confessional List, XII:151
 Course Supervisor Correction List, X:56
 definition, S2:338
 dialogue of Supervisor with student, S2:125
 don't cut affinity lines to data, III:55
 don't demand a student at lower levels produce results found only in higher levels, S2:210
 don't give experimental data, III:55
 every time you turn out a bad auditor you make enemies for Scientology, S2:48

Supervisor(s), (*cont.*)
 expected to be efficient not kind, III:286
 how he fails his students, S2:285
 job is to get the student through the checksheet fully and swiftly with minimum lost time, S2:76
 key tech is handling misunderstood words, S2:128
 Method 4 Word Clearing used to handle all student queries about contents of course materials, X:30, S2:209
 must be a trained Course Supervisor, S2:75
 must never lose sight of purpose of auditing, VI:697
 not expected to teach, S2:75
 Primary Correction Rundown and, X:78, S2:348, S3:948
 responsibility to keep students F/Ning, XII:344, S2:204
 should have an excellent grip on the exact auditing procedure, III:383
 skill is in spotting dope-off, glee and other manifestations of misunderstandings, and getting it cleaned up, S2:75
 spending Supervisor minutes; student hours, S2:76
 stable data, VI:697
 successful Supervisor is tough, not a kindly old fumbler, S2:76
 there to get the student's confront up on the materials, S2:284
 two-way comm, S2:125, S2:129
 "What didn't work?" IV:416
 what he must teach the student, VI:698
 who interprets, alters or cancels tech is liable to assignment of condition of Enemy, S2:69

suppress, *defn.*, to squash, to sit on, to make smaller, to refuse to let reach, to make uncertain about his reaching, to render or lessen in any way possible by any means possible, to the harm of the individual and for the fancied protection of a suppressive person, XI:425

Suppress and Invalidate,
 and Not-Ised, used to get item to read, VII:455
 buttons, IX:13, IX:70
 list isn't null; it is suppressed or invalidated, IX:12
 pc suppresses or invalidates something, read transfers to Suppress or Invalidate, IX:13
 ruds, use Suppress and False to fly, IX:482
 use in rudiments, VIII:267, VIII:496
 use of, S1:5, S1:6

suppressed,

dynamics suppressed in two ways, I:222
 when someone is suppressed he becomes a potential trouble source, IX:639

Suppressed Person Rundown, XI:419–420, XII:449; see also PTS(ness); PTS Rundown; suppressive person

addresses the situation of suppressive person in present time, XI:394
 end phenomena, XI:395, XI:399
 handling for PTSness, S3:840
 produces wondrous result, XI:394
 use of, X:105
 when done, XI:395

suppression,

defn., a harmful intention or action against which one cannot fight back, XI:425
 in presence of, one makes mistakes, VIII:147, X:497
 of dynamics, by other dynamics, examples of, I:224
 people who are PTS became that way because of suppression by persons or objects, VIII:140
 person faced with, is facing a counter-postulate, VII:694

suppressive,

pc, S1:268
 person, S1:88

suppressive acts, defn., actions or omissions undertaken to knowingly suppress, reduce or impede Scientology or Scientologists, XI:425

suppressive group, defn., a group which seeks to destroy Scientology or which specializes in injuring or killing persons or damaging their cases or which advocates suppression of mankind, XI:425

suppressive person(s), see also antisocial personality; insanity; PTS(ness)

defn., this means a person who seeks to suppress, or squash, any betterment activity or group, XI:425
 actions of SPs, VII:601, VII:633, VIII:16
 wants other person to reach less, VIII:16
 was one that wove a dangerous environment around pc, VIII:16
 actual SP vs. apparent SP, VII:702
 always a person, a being or a group of beings, VII:702
 another name for the “antisocial personality,” XI:425

suppressive person(s), (cont.)

apparent SP only reminds pc of actual one and so is restimulated into being a PTS; actual SP actually suppresses another, VII:702
 characteristics classified as those of SP are in fact those of insane person, IX:205
 degraded being is not a suppressive, VIII:98
 gets no case gain, VII:643, VII:681
 handling of SPs, VII:645
 has to be out of valence to be SP, IX:452
 hidden standards, suppressives and, VII:694
 how a suppressive becomes one, VIII:6
 insane is a being who has been overwhelmed by an actual SP until too many persons are apparent SPs, VII:704
 no case gain in the past = SP, VII:643
 no SP with a fat ethics file and no case gain may hold any executive position in a Scientology org, S2:24
 often located in childhood, VIII:16
 pc will worsen after auditing if connected to a suppressive person, VII:643
 person totally overwhelmed by a suppressive assumes valence of suppressive, VIII:6
 PTS to themselves, X:108
 PTS Type One, SP on case is right in present time, actively suppressing person, VII:701
 PTS Type Two, apparent suppressive person in present time is only restimulator for actual suppressive, VII:701
 Release becomes a particular target for, VII:601, VII:633
 Search and Discovery locates suppressives on case, VIII:133, S2:197; *see also* Search and Discovery
 terrified of anyone becoming more powerful, XII:448
 unmocking (an effort to reduce or make disappear) is primary effort of suppressives, VIII:134, S2:198
suppressor, defn., impulse to forbid revelation in another, VI:457
Supreme Being, Scientology is a work on the subject of the mind, not on the subject of the Supreme Being, III:368
supreme test, of a C/S or auditor, IX:376, S1:178–179
 of a thetan is his ability to make things go right, VIII:110
surprise, defn., rapidity of change of state, unpredicted, V:327
Surveyor, assessment drills and, XII:30



survival, survive,

accomplished by continuance of motion at given optimum rate, I:235
 all processes have aligned on “survive,” IV:419
 basic,
 axiom of Dianetics, I:4
 principal of existence; only true for the body, III:109
 purpose of theta, I:256
 central dynamic of individual is urge toward, I:221
 confront and survival are of same order of thing, V:237
 considered as single and sole purpose subdivides into at least four dynamics, II:408
 could be represented best by “continuous confronting” at a process level, V:237
 “create” is dynamic principle of existence in Scientology as “survive” was in Dianetics, V:237
 creation brings about an effort to continuously create which becomes “survive,” V:438
 dependent upon reason, I:210, I:219
 destroy in order to survive is not a duplication, V:438
 dynamic principle which motivates most biological life, V:438
 dynamics, *see* dynamic(s)
 Factors List, *see* *Self Analysis*
 factors of, I:574
 function of mind is to pose and resolve problems relating to survival, III:223
 goals, I:190
 help is an identification of mutual interest in survival, V:433
 intelligence is the ability to pose and resolve problems relating to survival, III:128
 is the apparency of creating, V:438
 is translated for processing as continuous confront, V:439
 of,
 group, mechanics of, I:120
 spirit, III:110
 things, who causes it, IV:177
 only an apparency and only one facet of existence, III:376
 pleasure and pain, I:214
 potential, measurement of, I:125
 primary law of Book One, dominant part of create-survive-destroy, V:438

survival, survive, (cont.)

principle of existence is survive, II:408
 continue is the reverse action to overrun; continue equals survival, IX:355
 rightness is stuff of which survival is made, VII:234
 scale of, IV:279
 subdivided into eight parts, I:221
 succumb and, are simply a consideration, III:228
 Tone Scale is “scale of potential survival,” I:357
 Tone Scale of survival vectors, I:236
 ultimate in survival is immortality, I:574
survive! is basic dynamic principle of existence, I:235
sweetness and light, III:441
 defn., person who cannot conceive of ever having done anything bad to anybody or anything, V:205
 “theetie-weetie case,” VI:200
symbol(s), I:351, III:469
 defn., an idea fixed in energy and mobile in space, II:291
 Clay Table Clearing is a process of clearing words and symbols, VII:487
 words are symbols for MEST action, I:259
symbolisms, mind handles, problems in terms of loose symbolisms, I:104
Symbolization, SOP 8-C Step VI, II:291
Symbological Processing, I:432
 general purpose of, I:353
 goal of, I:352
 key to the unconscious, I:351
 procedure of, I:354
 questions of the symbological processing counselor, I:353
symbology of language, I:259
sympathetic nervous system pains, IX:145
sympathize, do not sympathize with the preclear, II:397
sympathy,
 is responsible for many “epidemics,” I:296
 mechanisms of, II:160
 predominates as emotional aspect of engrams carrying chronic somatics, I:34
symptoms, asking pc to describe them may worsen them, III:424
 illness has several symptoms, run each as a chain, VIII:357
synonym, don’t substitute a word for word being cleared, VII:571
synthetic valence, *see* **valence(s)**

T

TA,

depends upon resistance to electrical current in the palms, leads and meter as well as mental masses or lack of them, S1:313

high, *see* high TA

Hi-Lo, assessment rules, S1:149

low, *see* low TA

masses and ridges make high TA, S1:144

Short Hi-Lo TA Assessment C/S, S1:200

talking the TA down modified, S1:255, *see* tone arm

talent,

confront and, S2:340

misunderstood word or symbol and, S2:124

talking obsessively, reduces

havingness, III:424, III:445

Taoist, Scientologist is distant relative to, IV:75

tape(s), *see also* tape player(s)

briefing tapes, S2:185, S2:387

course study tapes, how to study, S2:184, S2:386

equipment required,

course study tapes, S2:184, S2:386

public lecture tapes, S2:185, S2:387

headphones must be high-quality, high-fidelity, S2:390

how to use, S2:183, S2:385

importance of very good sound quality, S2:382

model performance tapes, S2:186, S2:388

public lecture tapes, S2:185, S2:387

sent airmail should be wrapped in tinfoil, III:235

teaching a tape course, S2:382

translated tapes for course use, S2:184, S2:386

types of, S2:183, S2:385

vast majority of technology of Dianetics and Scientology is recorded on tape, S2:395

tape course, *see* course(s)

tape player(s), *see also* tape(s)

quality of, S2:390

reel-to-reel, setting up and using, S2:390

use of, S2:382

target, debug tech and, S2:406

teacher altitude, I:179

teaching, I:179

team activity, auditing is a, S1:210

teammate, *defn.*, someone who assists in the overwhelming of the enemy, III:353

tech, technical,

action regarding repair, S1:34

exactness, S1:176

out-tech, flagrant and non-F/Ns, S1:132

Services, S1:103

suppressive person, S1:191

Tech Pages, S1:104

tech results, to improve you must improve admin, S1:448

will not go in when ethics is out, S1:360

Technical Division,

highest crime in, S2:41

purpose of, IV:38

technical expertise, *see also* art; perfection

adequate to produce an emotional impact, S2:549

what it is composed of, S2:550

technical queries, S2:282

technique(s), *see also* art

defn., what button has to be pressed; what has to be as-ised and how you go about it, S1:418

communication cycle must exist before technique can exist, S1:418

should not rise above the level of workability for the purpose of communication, S2:544

technique(s), (cont.)

when you want results you had better use standard techniques, IV:367

Technique 80,

basic on chain, relation to, I:626

motivator and overt, DED and DEDEX, is Technique 80, I:626

reduction of arthritis, I:439

Technique 88, I:432; see also *History of Man*

“**Technique 100,**” or “Associative Processing,” I:435

technology, tech, see also *Standard Tech*

application of the precise scientific drills and processes of Scientology, S2:70

bad tech makes it almost impossible to get pcs or students in, S2:13

how to ensure technical excellence, S2:36

if one knows the tech of how to do something and can do it, and uses it, he cannot be the adverse effect of it, S2:77

implies USE, S2:70

in-tech,

definition, S2:70

dominating factor of tech being in, S2:62, S2:515

methods of application of an art or science as opposed to mere knowledge of the science or art itself, S2:70

out-tech,

definition, S2:70

report line in case of interpretations of HCOBs or policy letters or alterations of tech, S2:68

Why for majority of cases, S2:266

Standard Tech, there is one tech and that is Standard Tech, S2:78

technical excellence not just concern of technical personnel; administrators and executives also responsible for KSW, S2:36

technical quality, S2:507

whole of technology is released in HCOBs and HCO PLs and tapes, S2:64

Tech Services, definition, S2:338

teenagers, why they revolt, IV:283

tenets of an organization, I:202

tensor beam, III:486

terminal(s) (ing),

defn., it would be any fixed mass utilized in a communication system, IV:242

defn., live mass or something that is capable of causing, receiving or relaying communication, IV:150

terminal(s) (ing), (cont.)

always run process of problems on subject of terminals, never on conditions, III:259, III:271, III:297

body is a mass, a solid terminal, IV:317

condition and terminal, difference between, IV:242

conditions and, difference between, III:515

Creative Processing, mocking up, III:198

don't close terminals when lecturing, III:50

Double, *see* Double Terminals

E-Meter and, I:606

lines and terminals, IV:179

Matched, *see* Matched Terminals

pc considers himself mesty or massy so second terminal is required to discharge energy, S1:417

phenomenon of snapping or closing terminals, III:50, III:85

problem is not a condition or a terminal; it is a “how” or “whether”; it is a doingness, not a person, IV:413

problem is two-terminaled, IV:395

reality of terminals,

establish the reality of a terminal before you try to clear it with significance, IV:310

“Hellos and Okays” are run on terminal to improve reality on it, IV:320

using the body as a communication terminal, III:198

terminology,

need to know, III:535

of Scientology, how formulated, III:537

terra incognita: the mind, I:4

Terrible Trio, see *Trio*

terror stomach, see *stomach*

test(s)(ing),

Army Alpha, I:56

as a screen, I:70

California Test for Mental Maturity, I:56

D of P and, S1:241

for IQ and personality, III:347

for read, S1:68

for types of cases, I:112

idea of, III:460

if auditing is working, “Did it increase pc's ARC?” III:157

Johnson Temperament Analysis Profile, I:56

Level Two: this is what changes the Scientometric tests, III:260

test(s)(ing), (cont.)

OCA, etc., S1:245
of a C/S, S1:413
psychoanalysis, failure to validate by, III:460
psychometry must be tempered by common sense, I:70
psychometry, purpose of, I:55
results from HGC and Academy [1956], III:382
were originally devised in the total belief that man could not be changed, IV:263
why “happy” trait moves, III:276
word clearing any words on any test is a high crime, reason for, S2:160

theft, of objects is really an effort to steal a self, IV:337, IV:356

Then and Now Solids,

CCH 14, IV:48, IV:95, IV:348
commands, IV:15
makes pc capable of contacting and handling present time and any segment of the past, IV:49
procedure, IV:348–349

theory,

definition, S2:337
no good unless it works, III:367

therapy,

good, *defn.*, would wake people up, make them more alert, make them more able, happier, more competent, III:458
most significant therapy is changing the mind, III:422

theta,

as pure reason and MEST as entire unreason gradient scale between, I:243
basic laws of, *see Science of Survival*
basic purpose of theta is survival, I:256
bop, *defn.*, I:324
capability of, I:612
Cleared Theta Clear, single attribute of, I:616
Connectedness is basic process on association of theta with MEST, IV:241
conquest of MEST by, I:121, I:244, I:256
goal, pretended, destroys the group, I:198–199
key theta actions are reach and withdraw, I:284
lines explode when tampered with, I:196
MEST and theta, group is composed of, I:119
of group: its ideas, ideals, rationale and ethic, I:245
purity of, I:125
symbol for thought as an “energy,” I:434
tendency to own or be owned, I:257
traps, *see History of Man*
vs. MEST, I:216, I:244

theta body, defn., thetan very often carries with him a theta body, which he mocked up on past track and which is a number of facsimiles of old bodies he has misowned and is carrying along with him as control mechanisms which he uses to control body he is using, IV:300

theta bop, needle reaction, IV:297

Theta Clear(ing),

procedures for, I:603; *see also* exteriorize(ation) Standard Operating Procedure for, I:603

thetan(s), see also awareness of awareness unit; soul

defn., a thetan himself, the awareness of awareness unit, is understanding, III:21

defn., from the Greek letter theta θ , used in Scientology to indicate source of life and life itself; the individual, person, actual identity, is this living unit, III:43

defn., spirit, called in Scientology the thetan, III:400

defn., spirit; has no mass, no wavelength, no energy and no time or location in space except by consideration or postulate; spirit is not a thing, it is the creator of things, III:400

aberration is that he thinks he is not the thetan, I:433

abilities of, IV:248

ability to see, IV:279

all things are initiated by the thetan, III:406

as he considers, so he is, III:406

can affect the somatic mind independently, III:402

capability and potentials of, III:43

capable of making space, energy, mass and time, III:405

easiest thing he does is change his mind, III:424

entirety of his activity consists of considering or postulating, III:400

keeping things from going away cultivates ability of thetan to remain where he is, IV:307

puts life in the body, III:309, III:328

analytical mind consists of visual pictures, either of the past or physical universe, monitored by and presided over by knowingness of thetan, III:401

answer to being threatened or struck is to create, IV:419

ARC breaks, thetan will dream up ARC breaks to exteriorize his attention from a present time problem, IV:396

atomic radiation wavelength can reach strata of a thetan, III:332



thetan(s), (cont.)

basic game of a thetan, III:493, III:566
 basic personality, thetan has a, IV:337
 behaving like mest, III:21
 can only become disabled by becoming too little pan-determined, III:406
 can only be trapped when he considers that he is, III:410
 can suffer from being out-created (created against too thoroughly), III:406
 characteristics of,
 child is a thetan in usually rather bad condition, IV:50
 doesn't look through his eyeballs, IV:52
 keynote of thetan is order, IV:343
 man is a human spirit which is enwrapped, more or less, in a mind, which is in a body, IV:295
 no-games conditions list is a summary of, III:567
 thetan in good shape can be cause, IV:207, IV:236
 condition of thetan, can be in one of four conditions; first, entirely separate from a body or bodies, or even this universe; second, near a body and knowingly controlling the body; third, in the body (the skull); fourth, an inverted condition compulsively away from the body and can not approach it, III:400
 considering himself MEST, liability of, S1:417
 cuts down knowingness to have a game, III:71
 defined in Axiom 1, IV:295
 degeneration of, deterioration of,
 attention gets stuck, only thing wrong with thetan, III:249
 forgettingness of spiritual being, IV:296
 difficulties of,
 anxiety to be effect, III:411
 gets in trouble by being only one viewpoint, III:78
 most difficult thing he does is handle the environment, III:424
 does not care to remember the life which he has just lived, III:405
 establishes various systems of control to operate body, III:400
 find counter-forces objectionable, S2:57
 ghosts and spirits, don't invalidate, IV:299
 has no mass, no wavelength, no actual position in space other than his own declaration of it, III:21
 has no problems of his own, III:406
 human spirit, evidence of, IV:295

thetan(s), (cont.)

identity and, I:283
 immortal and cannot actually experience death and counterfeits it by forgetting, III:405
 individual himself is a spirit controlling a body via a mind, III:404
 in the physical universe, III:480
 is not the astral body, III:399
 is source of all creation, IV:354
 located in a space is less than theta itself but a thetan located is much greater than *Homo sapiens*, III:31
 man, incomprehensible to a thetan, III:21
 natively capable of logical thought, S2:58
 native state of, III:495
 one thing he is afraid of being is what he is in terms of this universe: nothing, I:283
 Operating Thetan, *see* Operating Thetan
 out-created thetan can be brought to believe that he is trapped, III:406
 parts of man—thetan, mind, body, IV:169, IV:295
 power of choice, how it has been overthrown, S1:441
 primary obsession, III:127
psyche is a Greek word meaning "spirit," III:363
 qualities of thetan, knowingness and understanding, III:28
 receives impressions of physical universe and past activities, III:400
 residence of, III:400
 Scientology considers only those things which man or man as a spirit can make, III:368
 Scientology, mission of, is to raise knowingness of spirit to degree that it knows what it is and what it is doing, III:43
 Scientology, organized from the viewpoint of the spirit and contains a precise and usable definition of the spirit, and charts and studies and is capable of changing the behavior of the spirit, III:42
 senior to mind and body, III:404
 separable from body without the phenomena of death, and can handle and control a body from well outside it, III:405
 Spotting depends for its workability on the dislike of a thetan of being located, IV:241
 staying in the game and keeping it going, III:406
 survival of spirit, III:110
 thetan is subject to deterioration, III:400

thetan(s), (cont.)

things wrong with thetan are lower harmonics of characteristics of a thetan, IV:337, IV:355

think(ing), thinkingness, thought, III:468

defn., capability of the mind to perceive, pose and resolve specific and general problems, I:106

areas of static, I:264

consists of, I:174

control of thinkingness, IV:156

evolution of, III:228

power of thought, III:107–108

preclear's thinkingness, how to bring under his control, IV:334

thinkingness processes reduce havingness, III:474

thinks he needs problems to keep his attention exteriorized from Rock chain, IV:396

Think a Thought, [process], III:90, III:105, III:166

TR 12, IV:96

Thinking Placed Thought, [process], III:430

third dynamic, see also dynamics

defn., I:115, I:221

is stronger than first dynamic, S1:449

thirst for knowledge would be the thirst for other thetans' postulates, III:412

thoughts exterior to head and bank, III:261

thought, the most senior thing there is, III:116

to be "sane," thetan must learn how he's been caring for body, I:627

totality of aberration is basically considerations a thetan is making, III:410

trying to prove he is not simple, IV:10

unhappiness, inability to heal and psychosomatic illness (which include some 70 percent of the illnesses of man), are best healed by immediate address of human spirit, III:42

uses pictures to assist memory, III:135

usual position and only interest, I:433

valences, thetan valences are preferable over body valences, IV:370

third postulate, III:205

thought, see also Advanced Procedure and Axioms

defn., is concerned with the estimate of effort, I:299

consists entirely of knowing and not knowing and the shades of gray between, III:414

electrical impulses and, connection between, I:313

thought, (cont.)

E-Meter registers shifts in, I:319

emotion or effort (the various categories of doingness), I:616

life and material universe, *see Notes on the Lectures*

MEST Processing underlies thought and all symbols and communication representing thought, I:263

overt, I:358

subject matter of Scientology, I:434

Thought Processes, IV:15

Thoughts in Walls, commands and how to run, IV:15

three classes of universes, physical universe, other fellow's universe, one's own universe, III:409

three-valued logic, I:96

"throw it away" and "hold it in," IV:306

tick, is always noted, S1:98

time,

defn., process of knowing in the present and not-knowing in the future or the past, III:414

defn., rate of persistence of space and particles is what we measure with clocks and the motion of heavenly bodies, III:408

defn., simply a consideration mechanically tracked by alteration of position of particles in space, III:27

aberration and, III:128

action requires space and time, I:612

basis of aberration, S2:30

by a sequence of desolidifying present time, one evidently achieves time, IV:49

creation of time and creation of memory were concurrent incidents, III:125

essence of time is apparently possession, I:615

facsimiles have no weight, wavelength, space or time, I:318

how to master the subject of time, III:245

mind files first by, I:327

Orientation List, *see Self Analysis*

OT ability is handling time, IV:130

possessions absorb and enforce time, I:616

present, *see present time; Science of Survival present and past, III:367*

sense of, I:543

shift, IV:130

space and energy, *see space, time and energy*

stuck in time, III:530

the one arbitrary, I:359

Waterloo Station handles time, III:261

timelessness, or no change, in an engram, III:27



Time Process, III:565

time track, *see also Notes on the Lectures*

description, I:541

pc cycling on, III:119

rest and stop points on, III:530, III:531

stuck on, I:21, I:24, I:26

tiredness, colds and psychosomatics, process to cure, IV:323

tolerance for speed, III:544

Tolerance of Motion and Stillness, [process], III:564

toleration of random action, III:545

tone,

defn., the difference between a jagged or ragged sound wave and a smooth sound wave as in a musical note, I:547

emotional, S1:88

improvement of, S1:241–242

lowered, S1:266

tone arm (TA), *see also high TA, low TA*

amount of TA per session is C/S's index of gain, S2:59

as TA works off the case one has two indicators: there is needle and TA action; the pc cognites, S2:59

diminished TA action and cognitions means the purpose of the level has been reached, S2:59

do not try to word clear a person Method 1, or 4 whose TA is high at session start, S2:275

if pc reads high on tone arm, what to run, IV:388

mishandling, I:323, *see TA*

Tone 40,

defn., auditing, is control by direct Tone 40 command, IV:319

defn., giving a command and just knowing that it will be executed despite any contrary appearances, IV:318

defn., positive postulating, IV:318

control by Tone 40 is taught in Upper Indoc, IV:319

established by ARC, IV:137

formal auditing and Tone 40 auditing, two different types of auditing, IV:319

Group Auditing is done from tone 40.0, IV:37

most directly observed by communication, IV:137

process, how to run, IV:333, IV:334

unconscious, psycho, noncommunicative, electric shock case pc, Tone 40 is for, IV:319

Tone 40 "Hold it still," CCH 10, IV:93

Tone 40 "Keep it from going away," CCH 9, IV:93

Tone 40 Locational Processing, purpose, procedure and commands of CCH 5, IV:333

Tone 40 "Make it a little more solid," CCH 11, IV:93

Tone 40 on an Object, *see TRs*

Tone 40 on a Person, *see TRs*

Tone Scale, *see also Dynamics of Life; Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; Notes on the Lectures; Science of Survival; Scientology 8-80*

ARC, basis of the Scientology Tone Scale, III:377

arthritis occurs at three places on, I:439

as people descend the Tone Scale, III:378

emotions and, I:553

ethics, relation to morals and height on Tone Scale, I:614

gives a prediction of human behavior, III:377

havingness changes pc position on Tone Scale, III:277

how a 1.1 and 1.5 handle others, III:217

mood of game, III:319

of governments or companies or groups, I:194

of motion, I:235

of survival vectors, I:236

people low on scale will work incessantly to bring others down below their own level, I:530

person broadens up the, IV:179

persons below 2.0 regard the organisms in their vicinity as MEST, I:257

plotting preclear on, III:9

Postulate Tone Scale, I:265

preclear's position on Tone Scale established by communication lag, III:9

processes, where they are on the ARC Tone Scale, III:12

relation of energy to, I:127

responsibility, failure to take, symptom of preclear who is low on responsibility, I:293

rhythm and, S2:556

scale of emotional tones, I:356–357

"scale of potential survival," I:357

scale of "relative success in estimating efforts," I:357

self-determinism goes down as a person goes down the Tone Scale, III:217

tools,

auditing, S1:222

C/S, S1:224

toothache, "Hello and Okay" Process on, IV:177

- touch**, sense of, I:551
- Touch Assist**, S1:188
 exception to Repair Program, S1:10
 reach and withdraw and, S1:27
- track map**, I:328; *see also* **History of Man**
- tracks**, three principal tracks in which the auditor is interested, I:328
- tractor beam**, III:486
- traffic cop**, how to handle, IV:131
- training**, *see also* **course(s); student(s); Supervisor**
 Academy of Scientology,
 purpose of, IV:39
 student must be concentrated upon factual precise processes and be able to perform these processes regardless of his understanding, III:286
 any pc who has trouble needs training, S2:29
 art of, is to preserve the will while communicating the subject, IV:160
 better to indoctrinate student into auditing attitude for seven weeks and teach him to remedy havingness for the final week than let him through with poor auditing attitude, III:284
 courses, ladder of courses, IV:374
 C/S responsibility, S1:85
 difference between education and Scientology, IV:34
 Doctors of Scientology, IV:135
 don't cut affinity lines to data, III:55
 don't give experimental data, III:55
 essential to give people tools to live better, III:322
 every time you turn out a bad auditor you make enemies for Scientology, S2:48
 far better to teach and process a person than only to process him, III:363
 fast flow, Method 1 Word Clearing and Student Hat required to qualify as a fast flow student, S2:217
 gains vs. auditing gains, III:322
 gives bigger IQ rises than Group Processing, III:346
 gradient scale in training, IV:459
 inept students, IV:275
 Method 1 Word Clearing a requirement for Academy or OEC training, S2:216
 need of training, IV:104, IV:168
 never permit a downgrade of a training or processing result, S2:21
 officer of auditing, S1:214
- training**, (*cont.*)
 only reason we have to train anyone is that we are training them to unlearn, III:286
 pc who has trouble needs, S1:61
 prerequisites for, I:70
 professional auditors, Central Org function, III:338
 program and end product of, I:71
 quality, S2:48
 real gains for the student come from lots of coaching, lots of tough, unswerving demands that he know his business, S2:21
 Registrar, why he should not be too harsh in forbidding admittance to training, III:284
 skills, IV:103
 stable datum in training: When in doubt, handle student with much stricter positive placement and direction, IV:119
 stable datum of training: "A student is graduated when his training level is such that he could be entrusted with an HGC preclear," IV:56
 stages, S1:85
 student should be able to connect the Axioms of Scientology with the processes and activities of Scientology, III:386
 studying Scientology is therapeutic, III:363
 trained Scientologist, greatest adventurer of all, III:156
 troubles with students in training, I:70
 why Scientology training is nonaberrative, IV:458
- training drills**, *see* **TRs**
- training pattern**, III:401; *see also* **reactive mind**
- training processes**, HPA/HCA, [1956], III:551;
see also **Hubbard Certified Auditor**
- training routines**, *see* **TRs**
- transference**,
defn., in psychoanalysis used to denote the transference of the patient into the valence of the practitioner, III:446
 destructive to personality of patient, III:447
- translation**,
 course translation to tape, S2:375
 glossary, S2:376
 procedure, S2:375
 "sight" translation, definition, III:360, III:362, S2:375
- trap(s), trapped** *see also* **Dianetics 55!**
 always preceded by one's own choice of entrance, III:410
 are part of games, III:470
 how barriers can trap a man, III:389
 how to free a thetan from, III:413

trap(s), trapped (cont.)

- how you are kept in one, IV:265
- individual only gets into traps he intends to get into, III:410
- only reason a person can get trapped is that he can't have traps, III:484
- thetan can only be trapped when he considers that he is, III:410
- thetan, if out-created, can be brought to believe that he is trapped, III:406

Trio, III:551, III:559

- brings about a very high rise in tone, III:419
- can be self-audited, III:352
- can pull up any case, III:351
- CCH 8, Trio, IV:92
- commands, "can't have" substituted for "have" for very unable pc, III:419
- commands of Terrible Trio, III:351
- condition of running Trio, IV:423
- Control Trio, *see* Control Trio
- flat point, III:352
- Havingness Process, how to run, III:419
- how to run, IV:154, IV:423
- objective variety Havingness, IV:219
- old-time Trio, commands of, IV:219
- on sound, IV:425
- purpose of, to bring pc to a condition where he can have whatever he sees, III:419
- ratio of flattening commands, III:351
- "Recall a moment of loss" and Trio, chief exteriorization processes, IV:425
- run outside can produce a collapse of case, III:379
- Terrible Trio, commands and how to run, III:351, III:551
- undercut in Trio, IV:14, IV:156
- what it does, IV:424

Trio on Valences, commands and how to run, IV:14

Triple(s),

- always run Dianetic, S1:128
- Dianetic, S1:10
- PTP for C/S, S1:190

trouble, if it is not resolving, the thing the student is apparently having trouble with is not the thing the student is having trouble with, S2:205

troublesome possessions, how to handle, III:424

TRs, S1:139-140

TRs, (cont.)

- auditor must be drilled on acknowledgment, on putting a question, on an exact communication bridge, and on handling the pc's origin, III:384
- auditor who can't do his TRs can't audit, S1:435
- correction lists and, S1:248
- drugs and, S1:27, S1:181
- explained, III:418
- major program, S1:157
- mixing major actions, S1:156
- No Interference Area and, S1:253
- OT TR 0 and TR 0 are the key to good auditing, S1:276
- procedure of auditor must be good before the techniques used by auditor work uniformly well, III:352
- TR 0, IV:151
 - confronting, first step on the road to Clear, IV:134
 - confronting isn't just looking; don't try to confront with your eyeballs only, IV:134
 - Confronting Preclear, IV:83, IV:133
 - how it is run, IV:150
- TR 1, Dear Alice, IV:83
 - defn.*, to say something to somebody with the full confidence that they will receive it, IV:444
 - how to do TR 1, IV:444
 - prepared lists and, S1:288, S1:301
 - Tone 40 on an Object and, IV:442
- TR 2, acknowledgments, III:105; IV:84, IV:462; *see also* acknowledgment
 - how TR 2 is done, IV:462
 - is a very necessary study; an auditor must always acknowledge what the pc has said, III:142
 - more on Training Drill 2, IV:403
- TR 3, duplication of questions, III:143, III:418, IV:84
 - example of, III:120
 - how TR 3 can unjam the track, IV:470
 - theory of TR 3, IV:469
- TR 4, Preclear Originations, IV:85
- TR 5,
 - Hand Mimicry, IV:85
 - "Seat that body in that chair," IV:145
 - Sit in that Chair, IV:122
 - "You make that body sit in that chair." "Thank you," IV:320
- TR 5N is ARC break handling, IV:467
- TR 6, Plain 8-C, IV:86, IV:122-123

TRs, (cont.)

- TR 7, Hi-School Indoc, IV:86
- TR 8, Tone 40 on an Object, IV:87
 - TR 1 and, IV:442
- TR 9(b), Starting the Session, IV:449
- TR 9(c), Ending the Session, IV:449
- TR 10, Locational Processing, IV:91, IV:219, IV:237; *see also* Locational Processing make the pc use his eyes to view the objects, IV:206, IV:236
- Short Spotting, version of TR 10, IV:208, IV:237
- “You notice that object,” IV:206, IV:236
- TR 11, ARC Straightwire, IV:94, 414; *see also* ARC Straightwire
- TR 12, Think a Thought, IV:96
- TR 13, Fishing a Cognition, IV:99
- Word Clearing and, S2:181

true, if it isn't written, it isn't true, S2:65, S2:66

true group,

- definition, I:119, I:192
- how ARC breaks affect, I:193

trust, earned by great results, S1:207

trust-distrust, I:296

truth(s),

- absolute, I:98
- case gain and, S1:374
- declares and, S1:177
- handling of, *see Science of Survival*

truth(s), (cont.)

- importance of various truths, IV:48
- is sanity, S1:273
- it takes truth to live with a swiftly changing world, IV:195
- most fundamental truths are first ten Axioms of Scientology, III:409
- part of auditing is recognition of fact that truth is present, S1:442
- relation to uniform workability, I:98
- road to truth is begun with honesty, S1:273
- scientific, definition, I:98
- vs. apparency, III:365

TV, IV:228

20th ACC, training procedure, IV:383

“26” perceptics, I:207

twin, definition, S2:337

two-valued logic, I:96

two-way comm,

- definition, S2:337
- in repair, S1:22
- on BD items in repair, S1:111
- ruds in, S1:67
- rules of C/Sing, S1:67
- Supervisor two-way comm, S2:125, S2:129, S2:337-338
- use of by C/S to get data on case, S1:231, *see* communication

Two-way Help bracket, *see help*

U

ugliness, *see* *Scientology* 8-80

UK case, control is more easily inverted on UK case, VI:22

“Ultimate” Processes, VI:1–6, VI:13–14

unacceptable post product, or no product at all, most common cause, IX:200

unauthorized processes, VI:376–377

unburdening,

defn., VIII:367

clue to erasure is unburdening down to first time and erasing first time, VIII:431

unburdening case, brings up confront, IX:144

uncertainty(ies),

control is effected by introducing uncertainties and hidden influences, II:126

is the product of two certainties, II:113

unconscious(ness), II:191, III:89

boil-off, manifestation of, II:40

caused by a flow which has flowed too long in one direction, III:425

common to all engrams, I:26

“dopiness,” unconsciousness or agitation on part of pc, indicator of loss of havingness, III:425

flow run too long in one direction gives anaten—unconsciousness, V:431

from pain or shock, anything said while, I:5 or anesthetic, complete silence mandatory during, III:402

pain, misemotion, unconsciousness, insanity, all result from causing things others could not experience easily, V:95

participation by unconscious person, IV:206, IV:235

people can remember past periods of unconsciousness, I:156

unconscious(ness), (*cont.*)

person, what to run, IV:211, V:140, V:176

reactive mind, never stops operating even in deep states of unconsciousness, III:402

reason for removal in basic area, I:35

Symbological Processing, a key to, I:351

Tone 40 is for unconscious, psycho, noncommunicative, electric-shock case pc, IV:319

yawns and, I:27

unconscious pc,

audited off a meter, S1:188

how to audit, IX:442

unconscious person, what to run, VIII:483

Unconscious Person Assist, *see also* **assist(s)**

end phenomena, XIII:125

greatest magic anybody ever saw, XIII:125

hand signal system, XIII:124

procedure for, XIII:123

undercutting cases, V:60

undershooting, *see also* **case supervision**

defn., leave a cycle incomplete and go off to something else, IX:164

C/Sing error, definition, S2:44

defeating error in C/Sing, S1:76

understand(ing), *see also* **ARC; art**

affinity, reality and communication together make up understanding, IX:309

and time = ARC, VIII:224

ARC breaks, high percentage of ARC breaks occur because of failure to understand pc, IX:333

art and, XII:555, S2:584

UNDERSTAND

understand(ing), (*cont.*)

- auditor fails to understand what pc said or meant; correct response for, VI:634, VII:401
- auditor response when he doesn't understand pc, IX:332
- complete understanding depends upon freedom from misunderstood words, XI:496, S2:265
- conceptual, XI:543, S2:326
- people who do not understand something occasionally make fun of it, XI:32, S1:316

underweight, diet and, X:690

undesirable conditions, persist until admired, II:28

undoable commands, V:137

unethical auditor actions, V:44

unfixing attention, V:90

unflat,

- on Dianetics, S1:17, S1:18
- process has priority, S1:21
- R6EW, S1:29

unflat engram chains, high TA and, IX:26, IX:105, IX:150, IX:151, S1:37, S1:70

unflattening, process flattening and unflattening, III:265

unhappiness, *see also* happiness

- difference between happiness and, II:206
- due to lack of problems, III:391
- inability to heal, and psychosomatic illness (which include some 70 percent of the illnesses of man), are best healed by immediate address of human spirit, III:42
- is the inability to confront that which is, V:95
- relation to reduced energy (havingness), II:322

unhattedness, can be mistaken for PTSness and won't resolve as PTSness, X:736

Universal Processes, V:216, V:224

universe(s), II:77–78; *see also* MEST universe; valence(s)

- defn.*, considered the playing fields of life, III:409
- basic law about, III:409–410
- basic unit of any universe in terms of energy is two, II:117
- basic unit of this universe is two not one, V:338
- “contract” or agreement, III:409
- cycle of, I:612
- fundamentals of a universe, *defn.*, honorable bargain with fellow beings to hold axioms in common, III:409
- man is his own, I:614
- O/W is not the senior law of universe, V:511
- own universe, III:488
- preclear is interiorized into, III:94, III:106

universe(s), (*cont.*)

- preclear who is difficult to process is not in contact with his own universe, II:339
- problem with, II:324
- process for separation from all universes the thetan is anxious about, V:216
- Scientology is a description born out of twenty-five years of investigation of how life and universes are put together, II:340
- secondary, III:481
- separating, III:91, III:166
- stuck in a universe, reason for, III:319
- this is a two-terminal universe, II:64
- three, II:76–77, II:85, II:108, II:109–110
 - eight dynamics and, II:114
- three-terminal universe, VIII:295
- valences and universes, the same thing, essentially, III:409
- victimized by another's universe only when in protest against, III:409
- Waterloo Station can make universe vanish, III:261
- weak, III:276

Universe Processes, V:219, V:223

- Universe Comm Process, V:216, V:224
- Universe O/W [process], V:219, V:223

Universe Processing, II:327, II:329

- apathy on, cause of and remedy, II:327–328
- key command in, II:324

unknown, DEI Scale, V:227

- engram running using [1961], VI:276
- used on pictures, VI:279

unknown incidents, pin chains, VII:41

unlimited processes, six, II:171

unlimited technique, positive gain, II:18

unmock(ed)(ing),

- key S&D question: “Who or what has unmocked you?” VIII:135
- primary effort of suppressives, S2:198

Unmocking, [process], II:50

unnecessary, repair when pc is running well, IX:488

unpredicted change,

- lessens havingness, V:327
- rapidity of, would be a definition of surprise, also of death and forgetfulness, V:327

unreading, *see also* item(s) questions and items, IX:69, IX:483, S1:6

unreality,

- defn.*, action of realizing things are there and then saying they aren't there (not-ising them), III:107

unreality, (cont.)

defn., isn't a hole; it's a collapsed bank, III:453

defn., supercold mass or an electric shock, III:453

defn., supercold object that attracts electronically into it the whole track, III:532

formula for havingness, problems of, III:452

havingness and, problems of, III:452

unresolved pains, IX:144**unrun flows, S1:133****unstable gain, cause and handling of, IV:380**

"unusual solutions," *defn.*, phrase describing actions taken by auditor or Case or Auditing Supervisor when he has not spotted the GAE; it seldom resolves any case because data on which it is based (observation or report) is incomplete or inaccurate, VII:530

unwilling, to be audited, psychotic persons, what to run, V:140, V:176

unwillingness to do, V:296**Upper Indoctrination Course, [1957], IV:79**

control by Tone 40 is taught in, IV:319

Upper Indoc TRs, VII:602, VII:698, VIII:155

how to flunk, V:35

upset(s),

Dianetic, handling of, IX:305

extreme, are almost always listing errors, IX:566

identification is basis of all mental upsets, V:429

source of all upsets is M/W/H, VI:444, VI:567

when a loss of havingness is experienced, a pc will agitate or go anaten and tend to be upset in general, IV:215

V

vacuum(s), III:495, III:554

defn., a supercold object which, if brought into contact with bank, drinks bank, IV:18

valence(s), III:503, V:122; *see also Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health; Expanded Dianetics; OCA; Science of Survival; universe(s)*

defn., a false identity assumed unwittingly, III:372

defn., by valence we mean personality, denotes the borrowing of the personality of another, III:129

defn., extra personalities, cells, apparent beingnesses, III:409

defn., form and identity of pc or another, the beingness, VIII:367

defn., mental package of ideas and considerations really belonging to another person and unknowingly borrowed by pc, IV:361

defn., one's own universe overwhelmed by the universe of others, III:409

answer to valences, III:528

are all "can't-haves" so when valence is off, havingness of pc comes up, V:415

are the sum of overwhelmings of the pc, IV:360

as-is, person out of valence does not easily as-is his bank, VIII:487

assumption of valence on the death of ally, II:282

attention valence, *defn.*, valence one has assumed because it got attention from another valence, III:450, III:503

best solution to valences is Beingness Processing, IV:337, IV:355

body valence (human identity), III:450

valence(s), (*cont.*)

central valence or terminal is built in to demand total attention from pc, VI:333

chronic somatics and behavior patterns are contained in valences, VI:419

circuits, VI:413

commands and demon circuits, removing, I:28

conversation in engrams, relation to valences, I:27

direct valence, *defn.*, the pc has transferred identity with someone who has directly confronted him, III:503

effort of, I:592

E-Meters don't register well on, IV:371

exchanged valence (direct assumption of another valence), III:450

five types of valences, III:450

folder, if folder gets too fat you can assume they are out of valence, VIII:488

freeing of valence remedies pain and aberration, V:407

goals terminal is that valence into which pc has interiorized and which carries goal, modifier and aberration which pc attributes to self, VI:350

GPM is made up of past selves or "valences," VI:418, VI:671

Happiness Rundown and valence separation, XII:465

help as valence problem, V:414

Help basically sheds valences, V:415

how it replaces "I," I:237–238

how to separate valences, III:451, III:496

how to split, IV:18

identification and valences stem from help, V:429

improve the pc, not the valence, VI:271

valence(s), (cont.)

influence on recall and perception, I:24
 in presence of valences pc cannot change his mind easily when he misowns the consideration, IV:360
 in which the preclear has settled, locating, I:29
 key to clearing, VI:271
 least desirable valences persist, VI:418
 List, *see Self Analysis*
 lists LX1, LX2, LX3, IX:452
 lock valence, VI:430, VI:431
 appended to a real GPM 3D item, VI:414
 LX lists serve to isolate reasons being is charged up to such an extent that he is out of valence, VIII:487
 major error in [Dianetic] theory of, I:625
 mocked up other-beingness a person thinks he is, V:406
 most OCA graphs are a valence or a composite of valences that the pc thought were acceptable, XIII:548
 no responsibility for game, for either side of game or for a former self, VI:418
 OCA/APA profile is a picture of a valence, IV:360
 OCA left side down and unacceptable is madly out of valence and equals an overcharged case, XIII:548, XIII:574
 of another individual, going into, II:282
 of famous figures, VIII:369
 out of, S1:191
 out of own, I:26
 out of valence, IX:452
 how to handle, IV:19
 OCA/APA, drop after auditing, pc was out of valence, IX:452
 OCA/APA with any point on left side of graph in low or undesirable range means pc is out of valence, IX:660
 pc who is trying to get off withholds someone else had is making a sort of out-of-valence effort to avoid giving his own withholds, IX:15
 reads on GF 40, handle last, IX:60
 SP has to be out of valence to be SP, IX:452
 overts, why they recoil, V:407
 own valence (identity), III:450
 past track valences are preferable to run over present life valences, IV:370
 people from whom one felt one could not withhold anything are most aberrative valences on a case, IV:265
 personalities obsessively held or dramatized, III:447

valence(s), (cont.)

person assumes the identity of that which makes him fail, III:372
 person can be under belief that he is another person or thing entirely, XII:131
 person in any valence is victimized by his own creation, V:424
 person takes many valences, III:129
 person takes the strong valence, III:129
 person who can have a valence isn't subject to it, IV:360
 person who is in Treason on first dynamic is always out of valence, VIII:488
 process, "Wearing Heads," II:175
 profile on our tests is picture of a valence, V:403, V:406
 prosurvival valences, never run, IV:370
 Responsibility is not workable when pc is in a valence, V:424
 result of acquisition of additional valences, III:447
 Routine 2-12 removes unwanted valences that commit overts rather than endlessly sec checking pc, VI:677
 running Step 6 in a valence is courting disaster as pc is in a picture that increases in mass and gives him somatics, V:413
 scarcity of identity and, III:371
 secret of all overt-withhold mechanisms is valence, V:403
 shifter, LX1, LX2, LX3 can be done triple, S1:65
 shifter, running, VIII:194, VIII:196
 shifters, I:29
 shifting, II:255
 defn., enforcement of viewpoint, II:100
 shifts occur rapidly and frequently in PTS RDs, IX:641
 "split" personality is one in another's valence, IV:18
 splitting is most reliably done by running Help in brackets on the valence, IV:380
 synthetic valence, *defn.*, valences which have never actually confronted the pc in the flesh, III:503
 how to run out, III:505
 keynote of, III:504
 valence described to pc and assumed, III:450
 thetan takes valence he believes will help others or the universe, V:414
 thetan valences are preferable over body valences, IV:370
 transference, in psychoanalysis used to denote the transference of the patient into the valence of the practitioner, III:447

valence(s), (cont.)

- universes and, the same thing, essentially, III:409
- until you change the valence, you don't change the preclear, XIII:548
- valence closure, basic mechanism of, IV:266
- victim valence, run communication process S2 or S22 to remedy, V:185
- victim valence, you can't ever get a valence to win, V:201
- way pc used to prevent experience of an environment he never as-ised, VI:271
- what keeps pc out of valence is *charge*, XIII:548
- why a being with valences commits overt, V:407
- why people become a valence, V:413
- winning, II:160
- winning valence, III:353
 - a synthetic valence, III:380
- "withhold" on a valence, IV:426
- withholds, each valence has its own social mores, VI:461
- Valence Processes**, [1956], III:429
 - Clearing by Valences, IV:358, IV:359
 - LRH session, IV:361
 - "Think of something you could withhold from (valence)," IV:264, IV:425
 - Trio on Valences, commands and how to run, IV:14
 - Valence Differentiation, V:246
 - valence splitter, "Think of entering a mind," "Think of not entering a mind," alternated, V:246
 - Wasting Valence, commands for, IV:370
- valence separation**, Happiness Rundown and, S3:640
- valence shift**, Expanded Dianetics case programing and, XI:43
- validated auditor**, IV:112
- validation**, of Scientology, II:403
- Validation Processing**, I:186, I:228
- Validation Straightwire**, III:123
- value**, or importance is denoted by scarcity or abundance of things, IV:193
- vanishing creams**, *see also* **tone arm (TA)**
 - don't work for handling tone arm, X:555
 - unsuitable as a solution to dry hands, X:705
- Vedic hymn(s)**, II:368
 - "The Hymn to the Dawn Child," V:438
- venereal disease**, I:161, IV:192

verbal,

- direction from LRH, put in writing, IV:144
- giving and accepting verbal C/S instruction is a high crime, VIII:191
- verbal C/S instruction**, auditor accepting, high crime, IX:126
- verbal hatting**, main source of false definitions and false data, XI:484, S2:458
- verbal or written correction**, that is not in an HCOB or tape, auditor must never take, IX:490
- verbal tech**,
 - checklist, XI:446, S2:66
 - Court of Ethics called on, XI:447, S2:67
 - C/S fends off and refuses to give tech advice as such, S1:216
 - definition for technical training films, XII:341
 - how it comes about, IX:395
 - how to defeat, XI:446, S2:66
 - if it isn't written it isn't true, XI:446, S2:66
 - never explain verbally or on paper in answering a technical query; only refer to materials, S2:283
 - no substitute for HCOBs, XI:23
 - penalties, XI:447, S2:67
- very well dones, session grading**,
 - defn.*, IX:158–159, IX:248, S1:102, S1:474
 - C/S, never give a "very well done" on wins only, give them on tech exactness, IX:373
- VGIs**, *see* **indicators**
- via**, III:26; *see also* **confront(ing)**
 - confronting and, S2:341
 - confronting on a via (using a relay point), IX:350
- victim(s)**, V:174, V:261
 - defn.*, unwilling and unknowing effect of life, matter, energy, space and time, V:204
 - ARC, low, whole answer to it is contained in victim, V:199
 - auditor treating pc as a victim, V:199
 - basic postulate of injury or death (or harmful communication) is best summed up by "victim," V:205
 - button and organization, V:200
 - cases now to run on Victim Processes, V:205
 - central button of overt act–motivator sequence, V:199
 - Christianity is based on the victim, V:174
 - death is just one varied form of game of victim, V:204
 - flat, when is Victim flat, V:206
 - game of, where it began, V:204
 - in any overt act–motivator sequence, there is a villain and a victim, V:205
 - item, how to audit, V:199
 - money and victim are buttons we want flat on everybody in Scientology, V:190
 - name of, V:390



victim(s), (cont.)

person doesn't get sick or injured unless he's cast himself in role of victim by reason of the game and his overt acts, V:206

Process S2, *see* S2 Process

Process S22, *see* S22 Process

relationship to service facsimile, V:205

Scientists, people who aren't victims, V:174, V:201

to restrain others one sets an example as a victim, V:204

valence, *see* valence(s)

why "victim" works as a process, V:204

viewpoint(s), II:85; *see also* art; audience

defn., is only a point of awareness from which one can perceive, II:92

abilities of, II:107

ability to assume viewpoint of audience, XII:535, S2:569

attention is concern of two, II:117

can never perish, II:108

evaluation is the shifting of viewpoint or the effort to do so, II:190

first action of beingness is to assume a viewpoint, II:107

first requisite for space, II:23

is not a method of thinking about something from a certain attitude, II:92

pc most heavily uses viewpoint of another when the other has evaluated for him, II:92

person takes the viewpoint of that person who has most evaluated for him, I:283

primary requisite of the, II:190

Processing, II:179, II:181, II:186

how to run, II:190

resolves dependencies, II:189

reactive mind's conception of viewpoint is evaluation, II:119

thetan gets in trouble by being only one viewpoint, X:129, III:78

time factor of the, II:192

valence shifting is enforcement of viewpoint, II:100

viewpoint of dimension, space is a, II:285, II:289

Viewpoint Straightwire, II:342

violence, IV:456

a cause of, IX:36

cure of insanity is light handling, no violence, V:367

leads to barbarianism, IV:456

track can become a hodgepodge of violence withheld which pulls in then violence others caused, V:95

unfixing attention by violence throws a case down scale, V:90

virus, antibiotics and, X:692

visio,

analytical mind is itself capable of, II:173

lack of visio, an inability to see pictures, solved by getting date and duration, VIII:40, VIII:415

of body, thetan's only interest, I:433

process to turn on, IV:425

turns on before sonic, IV:425

vision, wide, IX:245

vital information, overt of withholding, X:649, S3:891

Vital Information Rundown, XI:16

mandatory for top execs including Flag Reps and LRH Comms, all Tech and Qual staff and Dissem, Distrib and HCO Dept 2, X:650, S3:892

procedure, X:650, S3:892

vitamin(s), VII:740, IX:595; *see also* diet; mineral(s); Purification Rundown

artificial deficiency, XII:15

auditing and sudden changes in vitamin intake, X:19

B₁,

can cause serious teeth problems if not taken with Cal-Mag, XI:86, S3:552

when a person burns up B1 the person goes into DT's (delirium tremens) and nightmares, XI:82, S3:548

B₁ and glutamic acid, chemical assist, I:57

B₁ and restimulation, II:168-169

B complex, XII:9, S3:572

C, II:169

deficiencies,

brought about by drugs, XI:81, S3:547

how they are created, XI:85, S3:551

drug or alcohol burns up the vitamin B₁ in the system rapidly, VIII:188

drugs and, XII:49

E, forms of, XII:557

"enteric (for intestine) coated," IX:595

E, other forms to take it in, S3:600

gelatin capsules, transparent, IX:595

increased proportionately to niacin, XI:85, S3:551

megavitamin doses, Purification Rundown and, XII:453

niacin, chemical assist, I:58

overdosing one vitamin, one can create a deficiency artificially of another vitamin, XI:85, S3:551

Purification Rundown and, XII:8, S3:571

vitamin(s), (cont.)

stomach trouble, IX:595
to be given with antibiotics, X:697
use of vitamin B₁, B complex and C, VIII:484
vitamin C, IX:606
 helps cure colds, fever, recovering from
 illness and fatigue, IX:606
vitamin E data, VII:740–741
vitamin E, sudden cessation of, X:19
while on the Purification Rundown,
 XI:82, S3:548

vitamin therapy, IX:603**vocabulary(ies),**

of science, III:535
of Scientology, III:283

volume,

defn., the force of the sound wave, its loudness
or quietness, I:547
quality and viability, C/S is trying to
obtain, IX:499
quality of service and, stats depend on, IX:494,
 S1:212, S1:450

Volunteers, The,

description, I:275
goals of, I:276

V Unit, VI:706

Class 0, first phase, VII:4
purpose of, VII:32

W

wait, DEI Scale, V:227

waiver, S1:42

“walking out” type of process, III:286; *see also*
Waterloo Station

Wants Handled Rundown, XIII:555; *see also*
Expanded Dianetics

war, III:160, III:361, IV:148, V:85, V:322
cause of, VIII:282

warfare, law of: troops to be effective,
50 percent for attack, 50 percent for
defense, III:413

waste, wasting,

anchor points, II:56

commands for Wasting Valence, IV:370

cycle of, II:161

people usually have to waste before they can
have, IV:360

Third Rail, to remedy obsessive waste, V:164

what you can't have, IV:180

Waste Help, [process], violates rule of
terminals—run terminals, not
conditions, IV:380

Waterloo Station [process], III:197, III:261

can make universe vanish, III:261

difficulties with, due to pc inability to remedy
havingness, III:275

end goal of, is disappearance of entire
universe, III:419

First Postulate Union Station, III:207

for a pc in very good condition, III:419

handles time, III:261

how to run, III:261, III:420

Way to Happiness, theme, XII:405

“weakest universe” processing, III:259

Wearing Heads, a valence process, II:175, II:219

weather, man's primary foe in his
environment, I:597

Wedding Ceremony, Scientology, III:393

weight, problem of, resolved by counting daily
calories of consumption of the diet as a
whole, XII:15

well, getting well or able depends on establishing
truth, IX:635

well done, session grading, *defn.*, IX:158,
IX:248, S1:73, S1:102, S1:474

Western society, economic strangulation of
individual, V:296

**“What creation could you confront?” “What
creation would you rather not confront?”**
[process], V:424

“What force would it be all right to use?”
[process], V:246

“What has been overrun?” Class VIII
Course recommendations to list, are
cancelled, IX:355

“What have you done to a (terminal)?”
**“What have you withheld from a
(terminal)?”** Responsibility Process,
V:298, V:311

**“What have you done to me?” “What have I
done to you?”** [process] is of limited
value, V:387

**“What help have you given?” “What help have
you not given?”** [process], V:388

what is a course, IX:268

What Is Scientology?

- a huge handbook, XI:392
- used throughout FSM TRs, XII:530
- “What is the problem?” “What solutions have you had for that problem?”** [process], VII:699
- “What part of that (body part) can you be responsible for?”** [process], IV:320
- “What part of your life (past) could you be responsible for?”** [process], V:253
- “What problem could help be to you?”** [process], V:379
- whatsit and itsa**, relation to TA, VII:255, VII:314, VII:325
- whatsit line**, auditor’s line to the pc, IX:324, S1:423
- “What solution could you make stick?”** [process], V:131
- “What turns it on will turn it off,”** II:400
- “What unkind thought have you had about (terminal)?”** [process], V:504
- “What wouldn’t you mind — communicating with?” “What wouldn’t — mind you communicating with?”** [process], III:148
- “What would you like to confront?”** Affinity Process, V:132, V:231, V:238
- wheat germ**, oil, XII:556, S3:599; *see also* oil; vitamin E
- white and black**, phenomenon of, II:195
- White Dianetics**, I:522
- White Form**, why you do one, VIII:325
- whole track**, VI:463; *see also* time track
 - defn.*, the moment to moment record of a person’s existence in this universe in picture and impression form, VII:624, VII:662, VIII:22
 - auditing the, III:93
 - bits and pieces of whole track remain after locks, secondaries and engrams are reduced; these bits inhibit the being from recovering knowledge, VII:624
 - control on, V:122
 - exteriorization phenomena and, entirety of, covered between 1952 and 1954, III:435
 - goal + modifier is whole track desire of pc plus threat to self or others if that desire is not accomplished, VI:350
 - mental “healing” on whole track, how to handle, VI:13
 - occlusion, cause and remedy of, VI:419
 - O/W, VI:397
 - R3R, pc going whole track, VII:204
 - stuff, don’t hand out to public, III:183
 - where preclear is stuck on the, III:93
- whole track pictures**, drugs can turn on violently, IX:446
- Whole Track Release—Grade VI Release**, VII:673, VII:675
- whole track Rock**, IV:384
- W/H**, *see* withhold(s)
- Why Finding**, *see also* cramming; Danger condition
 - Cramming finds the real Why, S1:238
 - Danger condition and, XIII:9
 - not enough just to spot the Why in Cramming, X:655, S2:513
 - worksheets must get into pcs’ folders, X:109
- widening of F/N**, S1:83
- wide-open case**, I:211, II:185, V:113
 - defn.*, case that has pictures and everything and is impatient to get on with it but does not markedly alter bank with thinking alone, IV:206, IV:236
 - actually a psychotic who duplicates continuously and psychotically, II:297
 - can observe but thinks poorly or shallowly, II:181
 - needs first-book procedure until he gets out of incident he is stuck in, II:11
 - occluded case and, difference between, I:627
 - processing in the first book designed for, I:626
 - run responsibility, II:11
- wide vision**, in session, S1:99
- willingness to do**, rehabilitation of, V:297
- win(s)**, III:439–440
 - 1947 scale of, V:343
 - auditing wins are not always fast, total and appreciated volubly, IX:8, S2:51
 - auditor wins that a C/S wants are exact tech application, IX:373
 - big win (F/N dial-wide, Cog, VGIs) gives you persistent F/N, IX:184, S2:55
 - blows occur when coach gives too few wins, IV:152
 - C/Sing a win is Q and A, IX:112
 - C/S wants, S1:176
 - C/S wins, IX:658
 - keep at it with Dianetics and Scientology until it’s a win, S2:50
 - letting pc have his win, IX:184, S2:55
 - org, S1:212
 - org wins and stats, IX:494, S1:212, S1:450
 - pc win, don’t use as item, IX:103, IX:111–112
 - session that tries to go beyond a big, dial-wide, drifting, floating F/N only distracts the pc from his win, S2:55
 - to clear a pc give him or her a series of wins he or she realizes are wins, V:343
 - used as items to further handle, S1:34–35

winds of space,

defn., feeling of being blown upon, especially from in front of the face, VI:657, VIII:84

defn., pc is getting his or her face pushed in, VI:509

winner, problems of, III:354

winning valence, II:160; *see* **valence(s)**

wisdom,

empire to which a Scientologist aspires is the empire of wisdom, II:362

is meant for anyone who wishes to reach for it, VII:551

withdraw, *see also* **Reach and Withdraw**

defn., move back from, let go, XII:289

reach and, key theta actions, I:284

withdrawal, accumulation of painful contacts with the objects of life; remedy, XII:445, S2:333

withdrawal symptoms, *see also* **drugs**

Cal-Mag Formula and, X:660

drugs, handling of, IX:602

reaction from coming off hard drugs, X:660

withdrawn, pc looking withdrawn after Prepchecking, cause and remedy of, VI:511–512

withheld communication, single and sole reason for the accumulation of ridges and barriers, III:380

withheld flow, basic aberration, VI:429

withhold(s)(ing), *see also* **missed withhold; overt(s)/withhold(s); Security Checking**

defn., a games condition on communication, IV:264

defn., an undisclosed contrasurvival act, VI:497

defn., an unspoken, unannounced transgression against a moral code by which a person is bound, XIII:371, S3:824

defn., something pc did that was an overt act, which pc is withholding and thus keeping secret, IX:14

ability to, IV:265

advances IQ, IV:264

IQ is the ability to withhold or give out a datum on a self-determined basis, IV:154

ability to withhold furthers willingness to do, V:297

added to rudiments, VI:24

as a case progresses it becomes conscious of more withholds, VI:24

withhold(s)(ing), (*cont.*)

asking a person to straighten out their interpersonal relationships with another terminal, XI:37

auditing over a W/H and PTP = no case gain, IX:152

auditor's critical remarks about pc means withholds, IX:467, IX:489

auditor who won't hear what pc is saying has made him have a withhold and it responds as a missed withhold, VII:581

beginning rudiments withhold question, VI:500, VI:521

big withhold case, V:502

cases don't move when heavy withholds or PTPs are present, V:274, VI:28, VI:31, VI:40

cause-withhold version of Responsibility, V:290

chain behaves exactly like any chain, VI:447

challenging people out of session as "having withholds" is illegal, IX:217

chronically still needle in answer to your questions indicates a withhold, XII:402

cleaning a clean develops a "withhold of nothing," VII:256, VII:402

coming after the confusion of overt, hang up on track and tend to stop pc in time, VI:425

communication, IV:125

compulsive outflow and obsessive withhold are alike aberrated, VI:425

Crashing Misunderstood and, XI:461, XI:518, S2:296, S2:322, S2:431, S2:452

cut person's reach and ability to perceive, XIII:14, S1:374

depends utterly on pc's idea of what is an overt, VI:461

dirty needle indicates that a pc has withholds or is ARC broken, VIII:410

dirty needle is caused by M/W/Hs, not withholds, VI:498

effects of, V:72

end rudiment for withhold, VI:444

entirely the cause of continued evil, V:284

F/N that does not flow and springs at the end, the subject you are sec checking is not fully clean, XII:402

Formula 19 improves responsibility and brings up awareness of withholds and improves case, VI:25

get "dones" not thoughts or natter, VI:356

withhold(s)(ing), (cont.)

half-truths and untruths, VI:312
 havingness must be run to get benefit of having
 pulled most withholds, VI:413
 how one can recur, XI:49
 how to clear withholds and missed
 withholds, VI:438
 how to get withholds off irresponsible
 pc, VI:356
 if thetan cannot withhold then he begins
 to compulsively cause things that are
 bad, V:290
 importance of, V:252
 inadvertent withhold wherein pc thinks he is
 withholding because auditor didn't hear or
 acknowledge, VII:665
 in session, refusing to give withhold, is a no
 report, VII:583
 in trying to locate withhold it is not a
 motivator done to pc but something pc has
 done, VII:667
 knowledge to the average person is only this: a
 knowledge of his or her withholds, VI:443
 laudatory withholds, VI:408
 level below withholding that an auditor should
 be alert to in some pcs, for these "have
 no withholds" and "have done
 nothing," VII:440
 list errors and withholds can cause high
 TA, IX:369
 lists of withholds required of a staff member
 without proper sessioning are now
 illegal, IX:217
 low TA (below Clear reading) shows loss of
 ability to stop withhold, V:319
 makes one feel he or she cannot reach, VI:413
 mechanism of, XI:37
 missed withhold, *see* missed withhold(s)
 nattery pc has withholds, IX:81
 no reason to withhold own actions or regret
 them if one's own actions are easily
 experienced by others, V:95
 of doingness, V:296
 other people's, IX:14
 out of session, caused by W/Hs and
 PTPs, V:339
 overt is forward motion, withhold coming after
 it is inward motion, VI:425
 pc critical = W/H = pull W/H, IX:485
 pc himself can generate out-ruds by lying, it
 shows up as withholds, VIII:493
 pc in session will always tell withholds,
 VI:438, VI:506
 pc is not sent to Ethics because of withholds
 gotten off in session, VII:608

withhold(s)(ing), (cont.)

pc who refuses to answer has an ARC break or
 withhold, V:498
 pc with withholds will be critical, natter or
 blow and is out of comm, VII:643
 penalty for auditor who misses
 withholds, XI:360
 people from whom one felt one could not
 withhold anything are most aberrative
 valences on case, IV:265
 people withhold overt acts because they
 conceive telling them would be another
 overt act, V:284
 premature acknowledgment leads to inadvertent
 withholds, VII:586, IX:335
 pre-OTs often have plain withholds with no
 overt connected, VIII:267
 Pre-session 37 is a method of getting off
 withholds, V:504
 prior confusion, get the withholds in, VI:326
 PTP or withhold, don't mistake for an ARC
 break, VII:644
 pulling,
 "don't know" version, VI:357
 increase E-Meter sensitivity, VI:124
 recurring,
defn., one that keeps coming up, repeats
 again or shows up again, XI:49
defn., withhold that has already been gotten
 off and comes up again as an answer to
 an apparent reading withhold
 question, XI:49
 recurring, methods of handling, XI:50
 rehabilitate pc's ability to withhold, V:277
 responsibility, anatomy of, is able to admit
 causation, able to withhold from,
 V:287, V:290
 "ridges" and masses come about from a
 conflict of flows opposing or being pulled
 back as in withholds, IX:357
 rudiments and, VI:285
 scale of, IV:304, IV:307
 stack up mass and bring about stupidity,
 XIII:14, S1:374
 stuck needle can be freed by processing or by
 getting off withholds, VI:127
 thetan will not restore his own ability until
 he is certain he can withhold from
 things, V:290
 what it does, V:72
 what people would consider reprehensible
 makes a withhold, XI:37
 what they add up to, XI:37
 when pc doesn't change despite skillful ARC
 break handling, locating and indicating, it
 was a withhold in the first place, VII:581
 when to report withholds, VII:608

Withhold Process, IV:125

psychosomatic difficulties handled by, IV:155
 running on valences and body parts,
 IV:425–426

Withhold System,

add “appear, not appear” after “all” in
 withhold, VI:462
 don’t ask it on any late incidents, VI:541
 five parts: difficulty, what, when, all, who,
 VI:438–439
 Prepchecking uses Withhold System, VI:447
 Repetitive Prepchecking replaces Prepchecking
 by the Withhold System, VI:554

withholdy, pc that ARC breaks a lot, way to
 handle, VII:582

women,

auditing of pregnant woman, I:160
 communication of, I:284

women and men, communication
 between, II:150

word(s), *see also* **misunderstood(s)**

apparent force of words and phrases in
 engrams, IX:104
 cleared, *defn.*, is one which has been cleared to
 the point of full conceptual understanding,
 XI:97
 clear key words, IV:393
 dating—forbidden words, VIII:82
 how to clear, XI:95, S2:287
 simple words, it takes a big dictionary to define
 simple words, IX:514
 symbols for MEST action, I:259
 synonyms, don’t substitute words with, VII:571
 test of whether person understands word,
 IX:515
 unpleasant associations and, XII:445, S2:333

Word Clearer(s),

Court of Ethics offense to leave misunderstandings
 on word cleared material, XI:5, XI:21
 liable to a Court of Ethics if word cleared
 materials are found later to still have
 misunderstood words, S2:270
 must always clear his own misunderstood
 words, X:483, S2:255
 must himself look up definition and derivation
 of word found in Crashing Mis-U session,
 XI:462, S2:297, S2:432
 phrase “I am not auditing you” doesn’t excuse
 Word Clearer of ignorance of E-Meter or
 TRs, XI:21
 program for training, S2:175

Word Clearer(s), (*cont.*)

qualifications of, IX:516, IX:565
 statistic of, XI:21
 subject to Court of Ethics for failure to clear
 Mis-U on himself, XI:98, S2:286
 successful, common denominators of, XI:3,
 S2:280

Word Clearing, IX:382; see also
misunderstood(s)

always F/N a word being cleared on the meter,
 S2:275
 basic law in, IX:512, S2:170
 by meter,
 in classroom, S2:121
 in session, S2:121
 case troubles and, S1:291
 cleared word, definition, S2:279, S2:289
 Correction List,
 most common C/S error has been to fail to
 order Word Clearing Correction List,
 IX:580
 unthinkable to do Word Clearing without ever
 using a WC Corr List, IX:664
 use of, IX:564
 correction of errors, S1:291
 correct sequence for doing Word Clearing
 Methods 1, 2 and 3, S2:174
 done under the discipline of the Auditor’s
 Code, S2:181
 do not try to word clear a person Method 1, 2
 or 4 whose TA is high at session start,
 S2:275
 errors, Word Clearing Correction List used to
 correct, XI:354, S2:219
 good Word Clearing is a system of
 backtracking, XII:345, S2:205
 grammatical words and small words should be
 looked up in a simple grammar textbook,
 X:159, S2:225
 handling bogged or non-F/Ning student,
 S2:133, S2:398
 lack of has brought about false declares and
 quickie grades, XI:495, S2:264
 large bodies of data, S2:133, S2:398
 tapes, S2:132, S2:397
 written materials, S2:131, S2:396
 requirements for Word Clearer, S2:131,
 S2:164, S2:175, S2:181, S2:396
 used as routine method in Qual or course
 room, S2:131, S2:396
 used on a large body of data, S2:131, S2:396
 library, IX:570, S2:182
 metering and, S2:280



Word Clearing, (cont.)

- Method 1, XI:540–542
 - audited action of locating and clearing out of the way the basic word and meaning errors of the past, S2:138
 - bog or somatic, use Word Clearing Correction List to correct, S2:142
 - by meter in session, IX:427
 - can be done with no folder, IX:436
 - comes first, X:3, S2:201
 - description, S2:145, S2:216
 - end phenomena, S2:142, S2:157
 - EP is a persistent F/N on whole list, IX:436
 - example of handling a subject, S2:143
 - F/N each word, S2:142
 - has yet to foul up any other auditing, IX:436
 - how it works, S2:138
 - how to get it, S2:218
 - likely to foul up auditing, IX:436
 - position on the Grade Chart, XII:354
 - procedure, S2:138
 - redoing quickied Method 1, S2:143
 - requirement for Academy or OEC training, S2:216
 - requirement for fast flow training, S2:217
 - requirements for auditor, S2:138, S2:175, S2:181
 - result of, S2:216
 - students who are or have been on drugs need a Drug Rundown before tackling Method 1, X:87, S3:943
 - when it can be done, S2:217
 - who may receive, S2:138
- Method 2,
 - common errors and handlings, XII:350, S2:134, S2:399
 - comprehension and, XII:350, S2:134, S2:399
 - description, S2:146
 - end phenomena, X:3, S2:201
 - handling bogged or non-F/Ning student, XII:349
 - large bodies of data, XII:349
 - material relating to person's post or hat, S2:163
 - metered action of clearing up words in specific materials, IX:382, IX:428, IX:496, IX:516, S2:161
 - only done on individual who has received Method 1 to completion, X:3, XII:347, S2:131, S2:201, S2:396
 - procedure, XII:347, S2:131, S2:396
 - requirements for Word Clearer, XII:347
 - tapes, XII:348

Word Clearing, (cont.)

- used as routine method in Qual or courseroom, XII:347
- used on a large body of data, XII:347
- written materials, XII:347
- Method 3,
 - description, XII:344, S2:146, S2:204
 - finding a student's misunderstood word by having him look earlier in the text than where he is having trouble for a word he doesn't understand, IX:382, IX:428, IX:516
 - procedure, XII:344, S2:204
 - use of, XII:344, S2:204
- Method 4,
 - breaking down materials, X:201, S2:237, S2:401
 - description, X:28, S2:147, S2:207
 - fishing for a misunderstood word, IX:429
 - on tapes, X:201, S2:237, S2:401
 - procedure, X:28, S2:207
 - quickie, X:202, S2:238, S2:402
 - requires no C/S okay, X:28, S2:207
 - requires proper application of TRs and metering, X:28, S2:207
 - used to handle all student queries about contents of course materials, X:30, S2:209
 - use of, X:28
 - who to use it on, X:29, S2:208
- Method 5,
 - called Material Clearing, IX:430
 - description, S2:148
 - may be done with or without a meter, X:175, S2:227
 - procedure, X:175, S2:227
- Method 6,
 - description, S2:148
 - Key Word Clearing, used on posts and specific subjects, IX:430
 - procedure, X:176, S2:228
 - used on posts and specific subjects, X:176, S2:228
 - used without a meter, X:176, S2:228
- Method 7,
 - description, S2:149
 - procedure, X:178, S2:230
 - used when working with children or foreign-language persons or semiliterates, IX:431, X:178, S2:230
- Method 8,
 - description, S2:150
 - end product of, IX:431, X:180, S2:232

Word Clearing, (cont.)

use of, X:180, S2:232
 its end product is superliteracy, IX:431
 procedure, X:181, S2:232
 Method 9,
 Crashing Mis-U Finding and, XI:476,
 S2:312, S2:447,
 description, S2:150
 doesn't require a meter, X:476, S2:248
 end result, X:490, S2:262
 examples, X:483, S2:255
 handling quarrels or upsets, X:489, S2:261
 historical, X:475, S2:247
 key method, X:476, S2:248
 nonoptimum reactions, X:477, S2:249–250
 on common reading materials, X:479, S2:251
 procedure, X:480, S2:252
 unmetered way of finding the words a person
 doesn't understand in a book or other
 written material by having him read it
 aloud, IX:432
 where there is a student reaction, a
 misunderstood word will be found,
 usually just before the point he reacted,
 X:489, S2:261
 why it works, X:477, S2:249
 No-Interference Zone and, X:86, S3:942
 OCAs, S1:244
 on auditors, S1:216, S1:218
 only times it fails, XI:3, S2:280–281
 person trying to blow and refusing further
 Word Clearing almost always has a HUGE
 misunderstood word, IX:564, S2:180
 person word clearing another can get
 misunderstood words himself, handling,
 S2:180
 prepared lists and, XII:40
 principal methods of, S2:174
 program, IX:516
 red tags and, X:632, S2:275
 requirements for auditor, S2:180
 secret of fast courses, S2:117
 sequence for three types, IX:516
 session, high or low TA at session start,
 handling, S2:271
 tests may not be word cleared, X:31
 troubles, IX:564
 TRs and, S2:181, S2:280
 TRs and metering and, XI:3
 twinning, XI:500
 types of, IX:427

Word Clearing, (cont.)

unpleasant personal associations with words
 and, XII:445, S2:333
 use of, XI:354, S2:180, S2:219
 verbal in classroom, S2:121
 what to do if you don't know context of the
 word, XI:96, S2:288
 "word chains," XI:96, S2:288
 Word Clearers, IX:517
 worksheets must go into person's pc folder,
 X:109, X:633, X:747, S1:291, S1:310
 zeroing in on the word, XII:345, S2:205
**Word Clearing Correction List, see also Word
 Clearing**
always F/N a word being cleared on the meter,
 X:632
 case troubles and, X:633
 correction of errors, X:633
 do not try to word clear a person Method 1, 2
 or 4 whose TA is high at session start,
 X:632
word of mouth,
 enteta can threaten, II:391
 from general public to general public, II:390
work,
 avoidance of, indicator of a decayed state,
 II:270, III:391
 child's school work low quality yet IQ high,
 II:48
 confronting, IV:285
 craving for, II:55
 cycle of action applied to work, V:438
 forcing people to work, V:296
 illiteracy and, X:462, S2:242
 is it necessary; *see Problems of Work*
 merchant of fear will not work, II:237
workability of subject, more important than
 legal papers or levels of service, III:432
workable system, Scientology is a, S2:15
worksheet(s) (W/S), VIII:396, IX:288, IX:615;
see also administration
defn., is a running record of the session and is
 written as the session goes along, XIII:411
 always kept during any Clay Table Processing,
 XIII:410
 are essential, XIII:411
 assists, worksheet must be done and pc taken to
 Examiner afterwards, IX:263
 auditor failing to write clearly on worksheets or
 put down enough text to make the
 worksheet understandable, ethics penalty
 for, X:547, S2:269



WORKSHEET

worksheet(s) (W/S), (cont.)

auditor is expected to see meter, pc and worksheet all at one time, IX:245

Auditor Report Forms or worksheets are never recopied, VIII:397

complete running record of session from beginning to end, XIII:153, S1:489

C/S misunderstands from worksheets, IX:615 description, XIII:153, XIII:168, S1:455, S1:489

falsifying of, XIII:155, S1:491

handwriting, IX:615, S1:492

never recopied, IX:288, IX:485

never try to C/S an illegible worksheet, IX:128

“nonsession” worksheets such as Why Finding, Contact or Touch Assists and Word

Clearing should go into pc’s folder, S2:271

penalty for falsifying, S1:461

rock slams, evil purposes and service facsimiles, XIII:155, S1:491

session notes [1959], V:62

two-way comm worksheets are detailed, IX:65

what they contain on Clay Table Processing, XIII:411

world, toward a saner; *see Child Dianetics*

world conqueror, operates with a perverted dynamic, I:48

World Federation of Mental Health, IX:149

worry,

ANY worry pc has can be found in a dramatization of the people around his early life *in the exact words* he uses to describe his worry, I:29

is the most easily dramatized O/W, V:511

worry or somatic, use of SOP 8-A to resolve, II:86

Worry Process, V:511

Worse Than Process, “Think of something worse than a bad foot,” V:332

worst tangle, S1:227

writer, rehabilitation of, II:6

wrong indication, Introspection Rundown handling of, X:605

wrong(ness)(nesses), S1:442

if pc knew what was wrong with him it wouldn’t be wrong, VI:209

in auditing we are only trying to find wrongnesses in order to increase rightnesses, IX:337, IX:339

in order to get someone to succumb, they have to be wrong, XI:238

in terms of flow is inflow, II:290

only thing wrong with pc is his lack of confidence in handling himself without hurting others, V:346

pc is ill because he is restraining himself from doing wrong, V:349

right and, tools of survival, XI:233

there is no absolute, I:97

those things that are wrong are assigned the attributes of being an effect, I:528

“We don’t treat wrongness. We treat people,” V:349

whatever pc thinks is wrong he has failed to help, VI:31

what is right and wrong with pc, scale of, in order of importance, V:431

W/S, see worksheet(s)

Wundtian psychology, developed by Wundt in 1879 in Leipzig, Germany, IV:60, V:153

slave subject, III:363

W Unit, VI:706

W, X, Y and Z units, VII:5–6

X, Y, Z

X, didn't read, VIII:382

"X" symbol, use of in goals nulling, VI:116

X Unit, VI:706, VI:708

yawns, unconsciousness and, I:27

Yellow Sheet, S1:454, S1:462,
description, XIII:139, XIII:167

yellow tabs, on folder of PTSes, S1:261

Y Unit, VI:707

zealotism, I:52

Zero flow, S1:125, S1:126, S1:130

Int RD and, S1:113

Zero Flows,

Quad Dianetics, already flat Zero Flows are
not uncommon, IX:304

running, IX:285

Zero Question(s),

don't forget "guilty" in Zero Questions, VI:462

for the theetie-weetie case, VI:562, VI:564

how to derive, VI:450

list questions or R2-12, VI:702

Prepcheck(ing) Zero Question, VI:500

list of Prepchecking questions, VI:537

responsibility increased will unflatten Zeros,
VI:542

time limiter, VI:555

zero-rate, *defn.*, material which is only checked
out on basis of general understanding,
IX:179, *see* checkout(s)

zone, Special Zone Plan, V:417, V:421

Z Unit, VI:707